

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 1-G

VALIDATION PLAN IS ACCEPTED

the time track

auditors with three proven successes will be awarded
bachelor of scientology degrees

Now it's the "Mimemeter"! This is a smaller edition of the Mathison Electropsychometer which can be taken anywhere, because it requires no A-C current, yet results are similar to those of the old stand-by. The machine sells for \$48.50, f.o.b. Los Angeles, and delivery is promised within a few weeks.

Adele and Roman Mazurek of Chicago took a "tenting" vacation this year: two weeks of it in Minnesota . . . Mrs. Ara T. Dildian of Suffield, Conn., is SCIENTOLOGY'S first paid subscriber.

Idella Stone is starting the Summary Course in Pasadena under arrangements with Hardin Walsh . . . Her 'phone number is SYcamore 6-8556 . . . Jack Horner is in England teaching a basic course . . . Haskell Cooke and John Galusha, Jr., are in New Orleans processing a special. They love that weather . . . Burke Belknap and his wife are in Florida . . . Mary Beth Horner is starting a Child Dianetic center in Phoenix . . . J. M. "Smoky" Brand motorcycled to Phoenix from El Paso recently by way of recreation when he was given three days off from his fire fighting activities.

Bob Arentz has shelved the E-Meter cans a few weeks while he processes gas-thirsty cars on the Idaho-Utah line . . . Bob Smith has left Phoenix to join Perry Chapdelaine's Health and Happiness Incorporated group in Oakland, Calif. . . H.D.A. Earl Canard has joined the Detroit Dianetic Center to assist the busy and efficient Olla Curry and Refa Postel with their auditing.

Mrs. Charlein Hutton of Vancouver, B.C., came to Phoenix for an ultra-special under LRH himself, and decided to stay for the Professional Auditing Course with the Phoenix Scientology Institute . . . Mrs. Jeanne Warfield, an H.D.A. of Little Rock, Ark., the "brand newest" of the Associates, is sorting a stack of case histories to see which three she'll use for the Bachelor of Scientology degree. Her goal is Certificate No. 1 . . . Another new associate: Walter Hanan of Nampa, Idaho.

World-wide validation of Scientology took a step forward today with acceptance by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of a program of case history compilation.

Co-operating in this program is the Hubbard College Graduate School in Phoenix, Ariz., which not only is lending its facilities but is granting the degree of Bachelor of Scientology to all competent auditors caring to participate.

More than \$50,000 has been expended to date by dianetic organizations in attempts to compile adequate validation material. Much of that which was accumulated was used, and served to demonstrate to the public and professional world that the older science of dianetics qualified as capable engineering effort in repairing and understanding the body and mind. Although many cases so gathered were spectacular, the length of time required to relieve chronic somatics by these early techniques was such as to inhibit any large flow of validation material.

Today, with the swiftness with which Scientology is able to relieve chronic somatics, it is possible for an auditor to demonstrate effectively the workability of the science on several cases within a relatively short time.

Those who have worked with dianetics in the last two years, and who have devoted themselves during the last eight months to study in the newer science, Scientology, now are being asked to contribute their findings and case histories to the compilation of a validation text which will be published by the Association of Scientologists and given broad distribution.

An auditor is asked to submit notarized statements concerning cases on which he has worked, or which he has chosen to work as part of this program, made out on forms furnished by the Association. The forms have been standardized, and are designed for reproduction by multilithograph process.

The Validation Book will contain these case histories as submitted by the auditors. In addition, it will contain some of the material already collected in Scientology,

such as rises in intelligence quotients, descriptions of techniques, etc.

Participation in this program is open to any auditor eligible for one of the degrees of Scientology.

Requirements for the Bachelor of Scientology certificate are: Successful practice in the field, valid prior certification as a Hubbard Dianetic Auditor, and three case histories which are validated by the signature of the pre-clear and notarized by the auditor.

The case histories must be those in which chronic somatics, or major aberrations, have been successfully reduced.

Certification as a Bachelor of Scientology is the first requisite before an auditor may work toward a doctorate. Second, he must have practiced on a sufficient number of cases along one line or on one subject to prove the efficacy of Scientology on that subject beyond question. Also, he must know all the latest techniques, and he must be a MEST clear.

To assist this program, the Graduate School has cut its registration fee for the Bachelor of Scientology degree to \$25, and is making no other charge. Five copies of the Validation book go automatically to each successful candidate.

It is hoped by the Association that wide participation will produce a document so complete that it will establish Scientology even more firmly in both professional and public spheres of interest.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists

1407 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists

what is scientology?

"Scientology" is a new word which names a new science. It is formed from the Latin word, "Scio," which means KNOW, or DISTINGUISH, being related to the word "scindo", which means CLEAVE. (Thus, the idea of differentiation is strongly implied.) It is formed from the Greek word "logos," which means THE WORD, or OUTWARD FORM BY WHICH THE INWARD THOUGHT IS EXPRESSED AND MADE KNOWN; also, THE INWARD THOUGHT or REASON ITSELF. Thus, SCIENTOLOGY means KNOWING ABOUT KNOWING, or SCIENCE OF KNOWLEDGE.

A science is not merely a collection of facts, neatly arranged. An essential of a science is that observations give rise to theories which, in turn, predict new observations. When the new observations are made, they, in turn, give rise to better theories, which predict further observations.

A science grows. Its most important growth is not in numbers of facts but in the clarity and prediction-value of its theories. Many fields which call themselves sciences substitute fact-collecting for theorizing, others substitute theorizing for observation. Without both, there is no science.

The "exact" sciences contradict each other daily. This is not because their observations are wrong, but because they cling to old theories that conflict instead of finding the newer, simpler theories.

Scientology has introduced new simplicities of theory into the field of human thought and has brought the study of human thought up to a level at which it begins to embrace all thought and all life, not only of man, but of all organisms.

Scientology is not a therapy for the sick, although from Scientology such a therapy may be derived.

Thought is the subject matter of Scientology. It is considered as a kind of "energy" which is NOT PART of the physical universe. It controls energy, but it has no wave length. It uses matter, but it has no mass. It is found in space, but it has no position. It records time, but it is not subject to time. The Greek word (and letter), THETA, is used as a symbol for thought as an "energy."

—Reprinted from the Introductory Lecture to the Professional Course.

success 'ain't
worth the fuss'

By what standard is the success of therapy to be judged: that of the pre-clear who hails improvement as a miracle? or from the standpoint of the auditor who, when questioned, replied: "It ain't worth the fuss."?

A few months ago, Mrs. Martha Dildian of Suffield, Conn., contacted John B. Skupen, Boston auditor, and agreed to a limited amount of processing. She was willing to spend only \$100. All her life, according to her own definition of her case, she'd had a semi-paralyzed left arm, shorter and bent, and a "humpback" shoulder, two inches higher than the left. After 14 hours' processing, her shoulder dropped, her left arm straightened out and lengthened, and she suddenly found herself able to do things with her left arm which previously had been impossible. The arm had been so weak that she could not set the brakes of her car, nor could she comb her own hair.

To her and her friends, the "cure" was outstanding. To Skupen, it was merely added proof of results he's come to expect after handling a long list of cases.

Writing about the case, Skupen said: "I simply had her scan out the effort, counter-effort, emotion and postulates regarding her arm. . . ."

"The most important material touched was birth itself. In birth, for some reason, it was necessary for her to twist her shoulders, drop the right one and raise the left, and immobilize the left arm in order to get through the birth canal. Why, I do not know. She was not a large baby and she wasn't the first child.

"Second on this was an automobile accident of a few years ago which injured her left shoulder and required her to have her arm in a sling for many weeks with the joint of the shoulder immobilized and raised. Third was a second auto accident with an operation on the nerves serving the left shoulder to relieve continual pain. Fourth was an incident at about four years when her left arm was hurt slightly and she got buckets of sympathy. . . . Fifth an incident doing exercises in school where she was bawled out for not trying hard enough with her left shoulder. They all lifted very easily, though somewhat sticky. . . ."

The irony was that it cost the pre-clear much more than the \$100 limit she'd placed, but not for therapy. Her entire wardrobe, designed to minimize the appearance of her deformity, had to be made over. In addition, there was the cost of new glasses for her improving eyesight. And they're getting even better.

To date, however, there have been no complaints about this expense.

scientology society rolls opened to two classes of members

Enrolment in the Hubbard Association of Scientologists is open to all those interested in the science and its potential achievement on the international, national, group, or personal level.

There are two classes of membership, technical and general. Technical membership is restricted to those skilled in the use of Scientology, in business, in communication, and in therapy. General membership includes all other classes. Certification as a Hubbard Certified Auditor is necessary for technical membership.

The advantages of membership are many. A member receives a ten percent discount on all purchases of Association publications and material. By means of directories, he is put in touch with other Scientologists and groups. He receives, without further charge, a year's subscription to the magazine, SCIENTOLOGY, which contains in every issue articles on pertinent subjects by L. Ron Hubbard, and other features. A year's subscription of the magazine covers twenty-six issues.

Founded by the many members contributing to the research of L. Ron Hubbard, in the Spring of 1952, the organization has been self-supporting for some time.

Various programs are being sponsored by the Association to achieve the goals of Scientology. These goals include an eradication of criminality so far as possible throughout the world, the prevention of insanity, the establishment of new and better systems of education, and the general improvement of the lives of individuals.

The fifteen thousand persons now active in Scientology can, if well organized and self-determined, affect, possibly, the course of history, for never before has man had the ability to break the vicious cycle, or the dwindling spiral and decay, which awaits individuals and nations.

The cost of membership is \$2.50 a year. It is granted on application to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists at 1407 North Central Avenue, Phoenix, Ariz.

Three issues are sent free to prospective members before they are taken from the lists.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, H.D.A.
Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas, Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi, New Orleans, and adjacent territory.

Beginners' course in auditing and lectures.
Advanced course in Scientology, lectures, and co-audit instructions.
Local H.C.A. certification by L. Ron Hubbard

Physician-supervised intensives
Consultant: Donald T. Graffam, Ed. D.
Lectures — Psychometrics—correlated Adult Education Classes

Address: 2 West Oaks South Drive
Houston 19, Texas

Telephones:
MOhawk 9911 and MOhawk 9627

nearly 100 auditors attend '80 and 88' lectures in phoenix

Nearly a hundred auditors attended the Summer Session in Phoenix, Ariz., June 23 to June 28.

According to letters received from these and their comments while here, the Summer Session was one of the most successful so far, both in terms of information delivered, and handling.

Those attending the session were given 22 hours of lecture by L. Ron Hubbard on the developments of Scientology in the field of processing. The subject of the lectures was "Techniques 80 and 88". Volney Mathison, inventor of the electro-psychometer, gave nine hours of lectures and demonstration on the uses of the electro-psychometer.

Three of the volumes which were on the waiting list of publications, the INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP, ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING, and SYMBOLOLOGICAL PROCESSING, arrived in time to be issued to those attending.

Some of those present were:

Mr. and Mrs. C. W. Lane, Beaumont, Texas; Dr. Nan McCurdy, Miami, Fla.; Mr. and Mrs. A. Robert Taylor, Phoenix; Mr. and Mrs. Maurie Kamman, Phoenix; Mrs. Ethel Adler, Phoenix; John C. Cooley, El Segundo, Calif.; Mr. and Mrs. Robert Spencer, Phoenix; Olla Curry, Detroit, Mich.; Refa Postel, Detroit; Inez Graf, Chicago; Hardin Walsh, Hollywood; Julia Lewis, Compton, Calif.; Idella Stone, Pasadena, Calif.; Mr. and Mrs. Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix; Ray Perrier, Phoenix; Lawrence Holcomb, Detroit;

Doris Graffam, Houston; Don Graffam, Houston; John W. Galusha, Pueblo, Colo.; Haskell Cooke II, El Paso; Emily McDaniel, Bellaire, Texas; Ann Mandell, Dallas; Mr. and Mrs. John McCormick, LaJolla, Calif.; Helen O'Brien, Philadelphia; Evans W. Farber, Los Angeles; Mrs. Pearl Strafello, Spring Valley, Calif.; A. R. Simpson, Texas City, Texas; Laverne Jammaron, San Diego; Carl Jardine, San Diego; Dorothy Pettis, San Pedro, Calif.; Melvin Wells, Red Bluff, Calif.; Tom Maxwell, New Orleans; Conrad Crowder, Berkeley, Calif.;

Charles Grube, Chula Vista, Calif.; Dr. Gladys Hale, Pierre, S. Dak.; Mr. and Mrs. James Struckmeyer, Phoenix; Mr. and Mrs. George Peterson, Phoenix; Jean Freeman, Livermore, Calif.; Kurt Steuernagel, Seattle; Mr. and Mrs. David H. Greene, Paducah, Ky.; Robert Cantwell, Cairo, Ill.; Kathleen Radcliffe, Los Angeles; Adele Mazurek, Chicago; Marie Graybeal, Phoenix;

L. D. Bulman, Phoenix; Dr. J. P. Massaia, Phoenix; Mrs. John R. Howard, Hardtner, Kas.; Ray Kinney, Los Angeles; Mary Cleveland, Los Angeles; Aarom Forst, Los Angeles; Bettye Walton, Pasadena, Calif.; Carl Warner, Peoria, Ill.; Rev. R. John Bloomquist, Peoria; Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd Robb, Peoria; Robert Waller, Peoria; Don Bartholomew, Phoenix; George Seidler, El Cerrito, Calif.; Mrs. M. W. Stansfield, New York; James Elliott, Phoenix; David Fried, Phoenix; Mr. and Mrs. Dale Malleck, Phoenix; Ruth L. Winne, Glendale, Calif.;

Edward Buckley, Detroit; Bud Ewhank, Phoenix; John Robinson, Phoenix; Gordon Beckstead, Phoenix; Mr. and Mrs. Al Huffstickler, Phoenix; Mamie Lilly, Santa Ana, Calif.; Volney Mathison, Los Angeles; Lulu Loy, Albuquerque, N. M.; Myra H. Carlock, Phoenix; J. M. Brand, El Paso; and Larry Platt, Phoenix.

*Everything that Scientology has
to offer in the way of Service,
you now will find almost in*

YOUR OWN NEIGHBORHOOD

These are our Associate Schools:

SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

3027 West 28th Ave., Vancouver, B. C.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

4248 North 32nd, Phoenix, Ariz.

SCIENTOLOGY

7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood 28, Calif.

MCCURDY FOUNDATION, Inc.

122 Avenue Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.

SCIENTOLOGY CENTER OF BOSTON

26 Common Street, Boston 16, Mass.

INSTITUTE OF SELF-KNOWLEDGE, Inc.

859 Balra Drive, El Cerrito, Calif.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM

2 West Oaks South Drive, Houston 19, Texas

DETROIT DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY

8901 Dailey Court, Detroit 4, Mich.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATE OF PUGET SOUND

1312 East 42nd St., Seattle 5, Wash.

HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street, Philadelphia, Penn.

DIANETIC COLLEGE OF IDAHO

111 - 16th Ave. South, Nampa, Idaho

CHICAGO DIANETICS INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

MID-WEST SCIENTOLOGY CENTER

1824 Wright Ave., Little Rock, Ark.

Contact them for

Books

Processing

Certified Training

HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street - Philadelphia
A Communications Center of Dianetics
and Scientology
HCA groups start Mondays
8 weeks days - 16 weeks evenings
John Noyga HDA Helen O'Brien HDA
Rittenhouse 6-5714—Please phone for appointment
Book distribution . . . Dianetics and Scientology
. . . Frequent notification of titles on hand . . .
Orders or request to be on mailing list should be
sent to P. O. Box 116, Philadelphia 5, Penn.



*Auditor's log:
 without E-Meter
 1,000 hours
 with E-Meter
 80 hours!*

Can You Afford the Time?

ARCON MFG. CO.
 1214 West 30th Street
 Los Angeles 7, Calif.

Regular Model
\$98.50
 "Mimemeter"
\$48.50

electronics gives life to freud's theory

associative process quickly breaks case with use of e-meter by I. ron hubbard

Years after free association as developed by Sigmund Freud had been abandoned as a therapy, the development in electronics has revised, at least in part, the techniques of the Viennese master.

In the days when none could expect a great deal from psychotherapy, Sigmund Freud introduced the advance of free association. In this technique, the patient was permitted to discourse freely and wanderingly until the doctor could gain a clue as to the source of his trouble. The doctor sought to obtain his data by evolving, from the clues given, that in which the patient was seeking to escape, or what he was repressing. This was the famous system of mental catharsis as developed by Freud and Breuer in the years prior to 1894.

There were many difficulties with the technique of free association but the main one was the lack of positive evidence for the doctor on what the patient was avoiding, or repressing.

Years later, the technique is made workable for the first time by the development of an electronic instrument, the electropsychometer, which was invented by Volney Mathison of California. While this instrument was developed primarily for the needs of Scientology, Mathison has furthered its use by developing, as well, what he calls "Technique 100", or "Associative Processing". The technique is so-called since it imposes and even guarantees absolute honesty on the part of the patient and provides the doctor with adequate and useful clues.

It is said by those who have employed this process that they cannot see how analysis could possibly be conducted without the use of the electropsychometer. Now that associative processing has been developed, its importance in the field of psychotherapy cannot be slighted or even over-estimated.

For the auditor or doctor who has minimum time to spend with his pre-clear, or patient, an E-Meter and a knowledge of Technique 100 can bring about an amazing shortening of the number of hours of processing necessary. With the aid of an E-Meter and the technique of associative processing, it has been estimated that the usual two year psychoanalysis probably could be cut to three or four months. In the field of Scientology, it is said that an hour of associative processing is worth more than fifteen or twenty hours of straight memory questioning.

With reference to psychosis, or severe neurosis, the technique can be considered

to be, and is considered to be, indispensable for both the auditor and the psychoanalyst. In this state it is especially difficult to pick from the babblings of a patient the clue for the material which, if brought to light, may relieve his stress.

Despite its importance, associative processing requires very little technical background or information. It can be utilized by one who has had no more than the most elementary instruction on a psychometer—such as how it is turned on, how the electrodes are connected, and how to keep the needle balanced in the middle of the meter.

The patient is given the electrodes to hold. If he is particularly disturbed, they are strapped to his hands with adhesive tape, and a mitten is placed over one of the hands holding the electrodes so that banging them together will not disturb the needle reading.

The patient is permitted to talk freely, discussing anything he cares to discuss. The practitioner simply watches the needle on the E-meter. The discussion of the patient will shortly cause him to approach the subject which must be relieved. As he begins to approach his clue, the needle of the E-meter will take a sudden and sharp drop.

Before permitting the patient to discourse, the practitioner makes a pact with him, if possible, that at any time the practitioner says "Now!" the patient immediately will tell him what he was thinking about at the moment the word "now" was uttered. The pact includes, if possible, an agreement with the patient that one hundred per cent honesty would be employed—thus Mathison's use of Technique 100, by which he meant one hundred percent honesty.

The moment the needle drops, the practitioner says "Now". The patient then tells him what he was thinking about while he was speaking. It generally will be something connected with his speech, and therefore is easy to detect if he is not telling the truth. Further, if he is not telling the truth, the needle will dive again, under the stress of the patient's repressing the information should the practitioner ask him, "Are you telling me the truth?" and the patient tells him "yes." Otherwise the needle will drop in response to the charge of the data upon which the patient has touched.

The practitioner then requires the patient to give him a fuller amplification of the data which caused the needle to drop. The practitioner, still watching the needle, observes that on much of this data the needle does not react, but when it again drops suddenly, the practitioner repeats the word "Now" and once more the patient tells him of what he was thinking, below the strata of his speech.

By this route, considerable depth can be plumbed. The patient will unburden rapidly much of his repressed hatreds and conflicts.

The patient is made all the more ready to do so by the fact he knows the practitioner is watching the needle. This causes the patient to speak with much greater honesty than he otherwise would observe, for he conceives his mind to be "read" by the practitioner.

A practitioner should know the following manifestations:

(1) A sharp drop of the needle for emphasis to the right as you face the dial denotes the existence of a heavily stressed subject. It detects, for the practitioner, the existence and whereabouts of an emotional strain, which, if talked about, may release.

(2) A steadily rising needle, which is one that keeps drifting to the left as you face the dial, denotes an avoidance of a subject which, if probed, will bring about the reaction of fear. This shows, in most instances, an effort on the part of the patient to escape. The rise may be continuous and carry on for some time. The rise is halted by asking the patient what he would like to get away from, and why; whom he would like to get away from; what situation he finds unbearable in the past. When this is touched upon by the patient, the needle will stop rising and give a short sharp drop.

(3) An idle needle, one which is drifting slightly to the right and slightly to the left very easily and gently, denotes a comfortable status of mind on the part of the patient, and tells the practitioner that he is nowhere near any subject that distresses him, or, if it follows an emotional outburst, tells him that the outburst itself is spent, and that the subject now can be abandoned for the moment.

(4) A sticky, or rigid needle is one which does not change, but if it does, changes very slightly and with a jerk. This sticky needle can be interpreted, for the purposes of associative processing, as an effort on the part of the patient to hold back information, or even use physical effort to suppress information. The practitioner should ask the patient if he is attempting to keep the machine from reading (which the patient cannot) or if he is actively and consciously repressing some information. If this fails to resolve the "sticky" needle, simply ask the patient to get a whole concept of waiting for somebody, or somebody waiting for him, or ask him to get a concept of somebody standing still, or the patient holding somebody still, and the needle may freeze. The patient should be reminded occasionally of the compact with the practitioner as to the 100 per cent honesty, as most patients have many things which they are determined, very knowingly, to suppress and not bring to light.

With this technique of associative processing, the hidden data which the practitioner, if he is to advance the case, must bring to the surface can be detected and released. No other effective method of doing this is known at this time.

character of 1.5 is anger, with desire to destroy people, things

The tone scale is not a derived scale, but one which has been constructed after observation of many pre-clears. . . .

If an individual is at 1.5 on the tone scale, he finds reactive "pleasure" only in the venting of anger. He has no actual concept of pleasure, but he gains a feeling of dangerousness and therefore of "pleasure" in the dramatization of his dominating or angry engrams.

If permitted to go on being angry, he will remain stationary, to some degree, on the tone scale, but if these dramatizations are balked or fought against, he will descend down the tone scale, since he is not permitted to experience the "pleasure" which he can attain by being angry. His goal is to achieve destruction of things or people. He has considerable joy in achieving that destruction.

People who are only temporarily at the 1.5 level, which is to say who are being acutely 1.5, know well the satisfaction obtained in smashing something. The chronic 1.5 can raise no higher than the smashing of things.

At times in the past it has been felt that the individual who threw things, who went into a rage, and who talked in desperately destructive terms was at the lowest possible depth of insanity. This is very far from true. Anger is the very high bracket of insanity. One should beware of those who are lower on the tone scale and who bring about destruction only by covert means, for there is no forewarning of what they will do.

Any pre-clear whose reactive mind (and all reactive minds are below 2.0 on the tone scale) is coming up toward a release will pass through the zone of anger reactively and will be furious with people who have done things to him and may even be furious at the world at large. This is a symptom of his getting well, not a symptom of his going mad.

People are not easier to handle below the zone of anger. People below the zone of anger are much more dangerous, since they will take much more devious steps to bring about death. They do not bring about destruction in clean daylight as does the angry individual, but in the dark alleys and cesspools of humanity.

The person who is chronically angry can be processed rather easily up into the higher tones, since he still retains his vitality. But, and never neglect it, this person's pleasure is in being angry, and in running pleasure moments one had best discover moments in which the individual could be unreservedly angry at something. . . .

—From **SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL** by L. Ron Hubbard. (Scientific Press, 1405 N. Central, Phoenix, Ariz. \$5.)

YOU DON'T WISH YOURSELF CLEAR

Books always have been symbols of knowledge. What man learns, he passes on to others by means of the printed word.

Whether you are in Scientology as a professional or only from a casual interest, you'll find a complete line of books and pamphlets covering every phase of the subject. Don't guess, KNOW. Don't wish you knew, FIND OUT.

The following books are available from The Office of L. Ron Hubbard, 1405 North Central, Phoenix, Arizona, or any of the Associate Schools:

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of 27 booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each..... 85c
(No discount on broken sets.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.00

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results..... \$2.50

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL. The second hard-cover book on Dianetics. Here's a treatise that gives you all you need to know about the Tone Scale..... \$5.00

HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Here is the know-how needed to set up an efficient organization, large or small, that does not depend upon the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation..... \$3.00

Ask about the Group Course and tapes, designed for small study units at a special introductory price.

the handling of arthritis

by I. ron hubbard

The disability commonly called arthritis is actually a chronic somatic of the depository type.

Calcium or other minerals become deposited in the joint structures, or on the bones of the body and there impeding circulation and often causing swelling, occasion considerable pain.

Joint limitation of motion is often marked, and quite commonly progresses to a point where the individual must use crutches or a wheel chair. The arthritic may have any joint or area of his bone structure so impeded that the ailment may be manifested by claw hands, or hunched back, or stiffened knees.

Characteristic of the disability is a certain immobility of the body and muscles. This stillness is strongly contrasted to the spastic's twitching motions.

The sufferer from arthritis generally is subject to endocrine failure. The thyroid is deteriorated, the estrogen or androgen glands are relatively inactive. The glands which monitor the calcium in the body and its solution in the bloodstream are evidently particularly inactive.

Calcium in solution in the blood becomes deposited in areas having restricted, or sluggish, flow. In Scientology, it can be demonstrated that a restriction of circulation is present in those areas which have suffered previous injury. The injury, although perhaps forgotten, or suppressed, nevertheless can become active, thus placing a mental block over the area to become affected and inhibiting normal mental communication and physical functioning with and in that area.

The damage to joints in any arthritic can be demonstrated easily by testing the individual on an E-Meter where it will be discovered that the area affected indeed has been injured.

Arthritis, then, is structurally a deposit of calcium, or other mineral, in an area which has been restricted by an old injury. The injury is held in suspension and in place in the area by restimulation of the environment which contains some of the factors present when that area was injured. It is a condition of such an injury, in order to be in suspension sufficiently to cause arthritis, that the sufferer himself must have administered a like injury to another person.

The processing of the chronic arthritic may be pleasant or difficult. This depends upon where the individual may be found on the tone scale.

Arthritis occurs at three places on the tone scale. The first is .375, an area of extreme apathy where motionlessness in general makes it easy for deposits to occur.

The second is its harmonic, .75, the area of grief, where the suppression of losses of allies or possessions causes a rigidity, a belated effort to hold that which already has departed. The third is the next harmonic, 1.5. This is the band of anger.

The .375 often is easy to process, but the apathetic state of the individual occasionally denies the auditor cooperation, even though it appears to be present. The .75 is best relieved by a discharge of grief, where this can be obtained; but grief in a chronic .75 is quite often occluded. The processing of the 1.5 is best effected by running anger, both the anger of others toward the pre-clear and the pre-clear's anger toward others.

All three levels of arthritis can be affected interestingly by running sympathy for persons who are in a motionless position, such as the ill, and by running sympathy of others for the pre-clear when he has lain in a motionless position, as in illness. The next most important thing to run is waiting, or enduring, both on the part of the pre-clear, or others, and when they have waited, or endured for him, or on his account. These incidents by themselves have commonly produced an alleviation of arthritis.

The complete and entire reduction of arthritis, so as to inhibit its return at any time in the future, depends on the running of electronic incidents by Technique 80, in particular its famous black and white process.

There are many things which can be

done for the arthritic, many processes which can be used. It is impossible in this short space to give one of the many case histories of arthritis, under process, or to give all the techniques, or complications of cases concerning it.

Of all the ills of man which can be successfully processed by Scientology, arthritis ranks near the top. In skilled hands, this ailment, though misunderstood and dreaded in the past, already has begun to become history. Twenty-five hours of Scientology by an auditor who fairly understands how to process arthritis can be said to produce an invariable alleviation of the condition. Some cases, even severe ones, have responded in as little as two hours of processing, according to reports from auditors in the field.

special "technique 88"
book soon to be mailed

"Technique 88", the special memorial edition promised those who contributed a minimum of \$25.00 to Scientology when offices first were opened in Phoenix, has been sent to the bindery and soon will be ready for mailing.

A printed edition of "Technique 88" as yet unnamed and for which no price has been set until more is known of its size and format, still is in the process of being written. No attempt is being made at this time to even forecast a delivery date.

new discount rates effective sept. 1

Rising paper and printing costs have forced a readjustment in the discounts given buyers of books, pamphlets, and lecture tapes.

Effective September 1, the following discounts will be in effect:

Founding and General members of the H. A. S.	10%
Professional (HDA's and HCA's) members of the H. A. S.	20%
Registered Groups	30%

No change in discounts to
our Associate Schools

Future shipments restricted to cash in advance or C. O. D.

CERTIFIED SUCCESS

What have you accomplished in the field of therapy since you received your certification as an H.D.A.? How many persons have you helped?

All the knowledge in the world, backed up by the fanciest of diplomas, is of little value unless you've put this knowledge to good usage.

Because the uninitiated should know just what type of science we have, the Hubbard College Graduate School announces a special degree, Bachelor of Scientology, which will be awarded qualified auditors. You need report only three successes, attested to before a notary on special forms we will provide, to attain this degree of recognition.

There are no special courses, no expensive training programs, no examination for this degree. All we need know is:

Are you an H.D.A.?

Are you professionally active?

Have you had a minimum of three cases with psysiological improvement?

If so, then you are eligible for the BScn Degree. Write, asking for information and proper forms. Also, if you know any other H.D.A.'s in your vicinity who may not have received or read this issue of SCIENTOLOGY, send us their name, or ask them to get in touch with us.

Hubbard College Graduate School

1407 North Central

Phoenix, Arizona

Return Postage Guaranteed

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

1407 N. Central - Phoenix, Ariz.

Sec. 34.65 (e) P. L. & R.
U. S. POSTAGE

PAID

Phoenix, Ariz.
Permit No. 378

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 2-G

'BLACK AND WHITE' TECHNIQUE SPEEDS PROCESSING TO 'CLEAR'

self-auditing now safe, even for heaviest incidents; need for assessment of each case eliminated

The hopes of auditors, who for two and a half years waited for L. Ron Hubbard to produce a technique leading quickly to the state of clear, have evidently been realized, according to early findings.

Technique 88 includes a process known as "Black and White," which for some time has been under test, but has not previously been released. Those who have employed this technique find that it answers the following requirements:

- I. It is learned easily and quickly.
- II. It does not have to be varied from case to case, but is the same process in any case, thereby excluding the necessity of "assessment."
- III. "Black and White" demands minimal auditor's skill.
- IV. A pre-clear can, evidently, safely process himself through heaviest incidents with this technique with minimal auditor consultation.

Mr. Hubbard said that "Black and White" testing was the reason he delayed writing "How to Audit." "Sufficient results have now been inspected to cause me to have confidence in an auditor's ability to use this technique, and a pre-clear's ability to handle it," he added.

By very rough estimate, it has been calculated that only 80 hours of auditing should be necessary, in the average case, to produce the state known as MEST clear.

Working on the basis that the individuality and the actual substance of the person is an electronic field, Mr. Hubbard spent considerable time investigating all the manifestations of energy and its behavior. These manifestations are few in number, and are readily identified. Once their manifestation on the life field is understood, the running of the basic incidents of the case becomes quite simple.

This technique is a considerable extension beyond the data given in the Summer Session of 1952, but has the Summer Session course as its basic.

While the technique has yet to be practiced broadly in the field, local findings seem to indicate that few complications will occur. The technique will be detailed in full in a new book now in preparation and is covered partly in "What to Audit," by L. Ron Hubbard.

This work, its discovery, investigation, and testing, was done by Mr. Hubbard out of funds contributed to him by interested persons in the field last Spring.

According to one auditor, "The highest hopes ever felt for the state of clear in the first book, DIANETICS, can be realized by the average auditor at last. I feel that we have begun the millenium. Nothing, no matter what obstacle, could possibly stand in the road of a technique which can make paralytics walk, and arthritis well in fifteen or twenty hours without exception."

england quickly hears news of 'black-white'

Less than 36 hours after L. Ron Hubbard's lecture in Phoenix, Ariz., on "Black and White" processing, rumors of the new technique had reached Chicago, New York, and London, England.

Several have expressed a considerable upsurge of confidence in what can now be done on a group, national, and international basis by Scientology.

To entirely justify this conference, "Black and White" must be validated by the use of the technique by individual auditors in the field practicing with no more than Mr. Hubbard's publication for data.

The exuberance with which Mr. Hubbard promises results as new techniques are discovered is so widely known that many in the field look upon these promises with distrust. However, Mr. Hubbard credits much of this skepticism to careless auditors who fail to thoroughly study their material, or to a penchant for adulterating the new techniques with one or more hybrid theories of their own.

Heavy processing of his own case during the last four months, which brought about the discovery of much of the new material, Mr. Hubbard says, has proven how almost foolproof this "Black and White" technique really is. In fact, use of these new techniques on himself has brought his own case to the state of MEST clear.

Instructors at the Phoenix Scientology Institute, where these techniques were given a thorough and successful laboratory test, warned auditors and students that "Black and White" does not shelve completely the older techniques.

"A competent auditor needs all his tools," they advised.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists

the miracle of mickey hoff

by alphia hart*

When Mickey Hoff was ninety-three
(And twice as rich as you or me),
He'd bought a million pills or more
To keep the Reaper from his door.
Get well? Whom would you like to kid?
Not Mickey—but the doctors did.
Then Mickey heard of Hubbard College,
And, though he'd three degrees of
knowledge,
He took his aches, his pains, his glasses,
His paunch, and toothless gums to
classes.
What happened? Don't ask me, ask Jim—
I didn't get to audit him.

Here's what I saw (and this is straight):
That senile, snarling reprobate
Grew straight, and lithe, with face
cherubic—

A miracle! (A second public.)
While others' goals were demigods,
Old Mickey Hoff threw paperwads.

One day, he met a girl, sixteen,
And, with no moon to set the scene,
Said: "Look, I'm not in love with you,
But, since I feel Dynamic Two
Important, would you care to bother
Mothering the kids I father?"

"I see no need to bandy facts
Since I've erased my overt acts.
The things my parents did to me
No longer damn my pedigree.
I've sped in space ships to the stars;
In fact, I died ten times on Mars."

You think this maiden called police?
Or slapped his grinning frontispiece?
Heck no! They wed—but not because
His frank approach got her applause.
He proved to her, with black hypnosis,
They both were from the same mitosis!

*This elongated doggerel is meant neither
to amuse nor entertain. It appears here
merely to prove to verse writers—serious
and otherwise—that we DO NOT print
poetry. Only the editor could get away
with anything like this.

NEW DISCOUNT RATES

Founding and General Members of H.A.S.	10%
Professional Members of H.A.S.	20%
Registered Study Groups	30%

birth and prenats are no longer run as important incidents

Several have been asking the question,
"What happened to birth and prenats?"

Some have supposed that these incidents have been put into the background because they have become routinely accepted by medical and psychiatric authorities to the extent that Time magazine has quoted the head of a medical school in the United States as explaining a certain case's disabilities, to have been caused by birth; and to the long and serious article in Reader's Digest explaining why medical authorities accepted prenats.

This validation of birth and prenats as existing incidents, and recordings, had little to do with their current background position.

It has been discovered that "electronic incidents" underlie both birth and prenats, and that these incidents come off by the thousands in the form of locks when electronic incidents are run.

The most "die-hard" auditor on the subject of birth, whose fixation on running it on everyone became quite famous in the field, has begun to shift on the evidence of their own case which resolved to a marked degree when an electronic incident was run.

Electronic incidents form large spheres of "black." This sphere is easily mistaken for the womb, thus electronic incidents when approached by a pre-clear can be mistaken for prenats, and the prenatal comes off the electronic incident very easily as a lock. Many pre-clears, in approaching an electronic incident, hit a "dispersal" of energy and retreat from it into the relative safety of a prenatal which they then seek to run in lieu of the actual incident.

Birth forms an impression of a long black canal. This incident is quite commonly seen by a pre-clear the moment he strikes an incident of electronic variety known as the "Tumbler," which is a long black shaft with a small lighted opening at the end. The moment he finds himself in the "Tumbler," he is liable to bounce into a birth and seek to run this long black shaft as the birth canal.

Anyone returning immediately before birth also may find himself in a between lives area, and by running birth, seek to relieve the between lives situation, which it does not.

The anxiousness on the part of the pre-clear to run birth and on the part of the auditor, to run both is attributable to the overt acts of the pre-clear, or auditor, against parents. They seek to take the prenats and birth as the motivators, on justification, for having committed these overt acts against the parents. Anyone who is anxious to run a birth, or prenatal, can be demonstrated to have committed many overt acts against his, or her, parents.

the time track

One of the last things S/Sgt. William Johnson did before leaving Williams Air Force Base for Japan was to order the magazine SCIENTOLOGY sent to his home where it can be forwarded to him. He also got General Membership Card No. 1 . . . Speaking of firsts, Professional Membership Card No. 1 went to Gertrude Howard of Hardtner, Kans., a recent graduate of Phoenix Scientology Institute.

When the first issue of SCIENTOLOGY was being mailed, the office was cluttered with an unusually large number of "visitors." One of the harassed employees, tired of pushing her way through animate and inanimate debris, wrote on the blackboard: "Notice to Thetans: Kindly remove bodies from this office before leaving them."

Jose M. Otero of Los Angeles is negotiating a contract to interpret and publish some of the Scientology books in Spanish for circulation in Mexico . . . Dave Cysewski has become secretary of the Hubbard Associates of Puget Sound, and an intensive campaign is being planned . . . Four more students listed in Philadelphia. That Noyga-O'Brien combination deserves a dozen exclamation points. Here are a couple on account! . . . Paul Gluchowsky has set up an auditing office in Mexico City, and wants all Scientology publications . . . Mrs. Alix Stansfield, who came to Phoenix for the Summer Session lectures and stayed to take the Professional Course, has returned to New York. Next stop: Europe.

Latest to come to Phoenix from Wichita, Kas., to find out what's happening in the field of Scientology and pick up information on late developments include Leonard Hunter and Genevieve Crist . . . The Burke Belknaps hope to be running intensives soon at a newly-acquired 50-acre river-front home east of Fort Myers, Fla. . . . Leon D. Egan, part of the Los Angeles law-and-order brigade, hopes to retire from the force soon and take up full-time auditing . . . Circularized criticism of new techniques has brought a small flood of contributions to The Office of L. Ron Hubbard. "If the techniques need improving, we want to see that the research is in the right hands," said one.

These overt acts, much more than the prenatal, or birth, will relieve the case if run. Therefore, a fixation or desire to run births and prenats indicates infallibly overt acts or overt emotions against the parents. It is some times necessary to run a prenatal in order to relieve overt acts.

An auditor, a short time ago, had to run three prenats out of a case before the case would do anything, but this is now a rarity.

Birth and prenats have not been abandoned; it is simply that incidents have been found which cause these to come off as locks.

standards are set for mest and theta clears

certain incidents must be run until they show no reaction on e-meter

The term "clear" has been consistently misevaluated and poorly understood.

In the first place, it is a term borrowed from the field of electronic computers. If a computer added an arbitrary "five" into every computation, it would tell you that two times ten was one hundred; that one times five was twenty-five. This machine would not be "cleared" of all the numbers utilized in the computation previous to the current computation. It is easily seen that the mind thinks with data often occluded in some yesterday, which does not apply to the problem today, yet the mind adds in the old conclusion to the current problem whether or not it is applicable. A mind which does this is "uncleared."

Several definitions have been given for the word "clear," and the state itself. The state is relative, not absolute. A mind has so many data and factors, and the problems which it solves are so nebulous or indefinite, that the attainment of absolute solutions is relatively impossible. Therefore, the state of "clear" has been, is, and never will be other than relative, and should not denote an absolute or ideal state.

For the evaluation of a person at 4.0 on the tone scale, a 3.0 is relatively aberrated. From the view of a 3.0 a 2.0 seems quite aberrated. A 2.0, from his level, sees nothing but aberration in 1.5's, 1.0's on down.

On the other hand, a 2.0 is apt to consider the acts and decisions of a 3.0 quite aberrated, and a 3.0 is too conservative to do anything but suspect the enthusiasm of a 4.0. Thus, from various viewpoints on the tone scale, other positions of the tone scale are considered to be aberrated. It is definitely possible that a 3.0 and a 4.0 would consider an 8.0 or a 12.0 quite insane, for the lower scale positions would suspect the upper scale positions of acting without caution, conservation, and other manifestations which are considered to be absolute necessities for survival by the lower positions on the tone scale. With both annoyance and wonder, both the 3.0 and 4.0 would see that the 8.0 or 12.0 was surviving much better than those on lower positions. The lower position would not be able to understand why this is true.

The term, "sanity," cannot therefore be worked out on a level of viewpoint alone. Rather it is more effective to view actions and thoughts against the standard of "what is good survival activity in his environ-

ment." With this yardstick alone could one achieve an approximation of "sane conduct."

A person who found himself in a Roman arena might find himself forced to make the "sane decision" of fighting violently.

In a drawing room, the decision to fight violently would be quite insane. Thus, viewpoints are modified by the position in which one finds himself. The lower one goes on the tone scale the less able he is to make a decision in keeping with the time and place, and the more he is liable to make "set decisions."

From 4.0 on down a person's conduct has a monotony and rigidity in the face of any situation. A 2.0 always meets things antagonistically, a 3.0 is always conservative, a 4.0 is nearly always enthusiastic. Yet, antagonism does not serve in love making, conservatism is not called for when one is attempting a heavy attack against a force which will go down only in the face of verve, and enthusiasm is no mood to effect, for instance, agreement with a set of conservative bankers. The higher one rises on the tone scale, the better he can fit his method of address to the situation and the better protected he is against the effect of mistakes.

There are three types of clears which have been standardized for the sake of unity at this time.

A MEST clear could be defined as one who is relatively unaberrated and yet in body form. A THETA clear is one who is not dependent upon the physical being. A cleared THETA clear would be one from whom all major incidents on the whole track had been removed.

As the condition "MEST clear" has been announced as a requisite for a doctorate in Scientology, it is here defined at some length.

A MEST clear must have had the following incidents reduced to a point where they no longer register on an E-meter:

- I. Any and all "borrowings."
- II. Any and all aberrative blanketings of the explosive type.
- III. The Iron Maiden.
- IV. Any and all immediately dependent motivators, overt acts, DEDs, or DEDEXes intimately associated with the above incidents.

These incidents are described in WHAT TO AUDIT, revised edition.

A Theta clear would have to have all transfers reduced and any and all between lives eradicated. A cleared Theta clear would have all incidents reduced.

It will be noted that all of the incidents listed are of the electronic variety as these are found to be the only ones capable of causing severe aberration. These incidents are relatively easy to run by the technique known as "Black and White."

The formula for auditing as contained in WHAT TO AUDIT, revised, gives the sequence of removal of incidents for MEST clear.

There is another state known as "Optimum" which has been changed to mean the same as a "Fifteen," contained in ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, H.D.A.

Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas, Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi, New Orleans, and adjacent territory.

Beginners' course in auditing and lectures.
Advanced course in Scientology, lectures, and co-audit instructions.

Local H.C.A. certification by L. Ron Hubbard

Physician-supervised intensives
Consultant: Donald T. Graffam, Ed. D.
Lectures — Psychometrics—correlated Adult Education Classes

Address: 2 West Oaks South Drive
Houston 19, Texas

Telephone: MOhawk 9627

ALL THE LATEST TECHNIQUES

Concept Running, "Black and White"—the techniques that are producing such amazing results—are standard procedure at the

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

4248 North 32nd St.

Phoenix, Arizona

Processing

Certified Training, either for H. C. A. Certification
or Refresher Courses for H.D.A.'s.

and what of dianetics?

Origin of the word "Scientology" predates dianetics by many years. Scientology was the word used in Ex-Calibur to describe the scope and purposes of the new science which was postulated with that volume. Scientology is devoted to knowing how to know and be all that one can be.

The therapy that went into Ex-Calibur was inadequate. The work was devoted to an identification and description of beingness of man, and while it was known that man was not a MEST body, techniques did not exist to discover this, and prove it beyond doubt.

Dianetics originated as such shortly after World War II, when it was applied as a therapy to various veterans as test cases. L. Ron Hubbard developed it in the following years as an independent and experimental project embracing the rehabilitation of homo sapiens, the alleviation of psychosomatic ills, and the re-establishment of reason.

The engram, a moment of pain and unconsciousness, was discovered to have perceptible content, and this was found to influence the behavior and health of human beings. The running of engrams and their analytical level blocks in the present lifetime was, and is, dianetics. Processes in dianetics are described in the Original Thesis which was written to the medical profession in 1948. In "Dianetics: the Modern Science of Mental Health," "Science of Survival," and "Self-Analysis," Dianetics achieved its complete form. In lectures of the period ending September, 1951, and in various articles Mr. Hubbard wrote for the Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin, the constantly changing form of Dianetics consisted of improvements directed to the running of engrams in one lifetime. Dianetics never embraced, officially, past lives or other riddles which existed during the later days of its development. In fact, the Foundation trustees, in their anxiety for public approval, had been known to pass resolutions to inhibit the release of material.

Dianetics presented to the public a changing face. Its experimental nature quite often discouraged authorities because they could not devote the time to study its improvements, and its techniques required considerable training which no medical man, or psychologist, could possibly afford.

While the Foundation put on the cover of the first book, Scientology Axioms, the word Dianetics was not authorized by Mr. Hubbard, and the first book which touches on Scientology is the book, "Advanced Procedures and Axioms," the first issues of which were promoted without a descriptive word for what they contained. The

"Handbook for Pre-Clears" was forthrightly called Scientology, but Scientology, going back to and emplying the book Ex-Calibur and continuing the work, never aimed at any goal other than the rehabilitation of human "beingness," above the level of bodies, or concerns of the physical universe. Dianetics treated the body as a being and sought no higher than the rehabilitation of that body.

With the discovery of techniques which could rehabilitate the beingness of an individual and place him in a situation of ability and power higher than man ever had dared assign to man, Mr. Hubbard recognized a point of stability, and with this stability, began to give forth the material contained in Ex-Calibur. This material never before was demonstrated for there were few methods of proving it. At the present time, however, techniques are so slick that the actual state of beingness is easily demonstrable, and thus cannot be subjected to any professional ridicule.

Scientology, beginning with the March lecture series of 1952, has become a complete and stable subject, reaching toward a definite and desirable goal, and no longer can be classified as an experimental technique. The laboratory of experiment was dianetics. Scientology, older and more stable, unsullied by commercialism, simple to use, easy to prove, now can step forward into human consciousness as a complete subject.

The processing goal of Scientology is not even vaguely concerned with psychosis, neurosis, or the rehabilitation, or re-establishment, of the condition of homo sapiens, in an individual. Individuals suffering from these can go forward on the road of Scientology, but the best techniques for psychosis were contained in dianetics, and still are.

Mr. Hubbard's use of the word "Scientology," in all of his writings at this time, declares his belief that a level has been obtained whereat the goals envisioned in 1938 may be achieved by simple and straightforward methods to the considerable advancement of individuals and societies.

Far from abandoning dianetics, Mr. Hub-

bard holds complete ownership of the word, its copyrights and its processes. Its publication, as listed above, will continue to be published and will be a source of interest to students of human behavior. Dianetics was a milestone, an experimental stage wherein an entire country was used as a laboratory to find out: (1) can man be interested in the rehabilitation of man- and (2) what type of organization can best carry forward the goals of the subject once attained?

Of the two, Scientology is much the older, and at the present time, is much more thoroughly validated, even, than dianetics which, itself, was the only completely validated psychotherapy known to man.

Scientology, its processes and tenets, are fully owned and copyrighted by L. Ron Hubbard. It is his entire interest in holding such copyrights to make certain that the subject and its materials cannot be monopolized by monied groups, or despoiled for the gain of men without conscience. It is no idle statement that he who controls Scientology might well change civilization. Mr. Hubbard believes that it must not be changed for the worst as some evidently would have it.

The use of the word "Scientology" on this publication and in other places should occasion no surprise on the part of those familiar with Mr. Hubbard's work, for the 1952 publications have used it continually. They should understand the exact difference between these two subjects so as not to confuse them for the two subjects are mainly different in that they have entirely different goals: Dianetics, the rehabilitation of a man as a man, a therapy usable on homo sapiens; Scientology as a gateway to freedom for the esthetic impulse and the human spirit. Both are sciences, each one distinct and individual.

It has been discovered in testing that the use of the word "Scientology" and public release of its goals, that it is an intensely more popular and agreeable subject to individuals than was dianetics, which, in itself, was popular enough to be the all-time record best seller for a technical work on the human mind.

The Mathison
MINEMETER

\$ **35.00**

Produces the same Tone Scale as the Professional H-52-1R Model, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no A.C. connections. Guaranteed one year, with full exchange privilege on the Electropsychometer for 90 days.

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th St.

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

incredulity is erased by spectacular results scientology produces

If the results were not so spectacular, it is doubtful if any man or organization would dare to come forward with such revolutionary material as that developed in Scientology.

A line of reasoning, however, which would suppress this data merely because much of it was incredible to the general populace, also would deny to a sick earth relief from chronic somatics, criminology, insanity, and international political inaptitude. Theories and techniques are as valuable as they are workable, and no more. The current data in Scientology is doing something that no other body of knowledge ever has done before. Scientology is the only existing effective and fully validated psychotherapy and applicable knowledge, and the majesty of its results can be seen to be such that any postulate can be forgiven in the achievement of these results.

In a dozen hours, a pre-clear with a shortened arm grows two and a half inches on that arm. In twenty hours' processing of electronic incidents, a fully paralyzed young girl is active, dancing, walking again. Hitherto, hopelessly impaired sight has been remedied in twenty-five hours of processing. Deafness has been relieved in as little as a half hour's processing.

These results were achieved by accepting the evidence presented by the physical universe, not the evidence of opinion. Possibly the reason why the processing of severe psychosomatic illness, sinusitis, arthritis, and the rest of the long parade never was before effective was because man refused to accept certain truths about his own structure in the past and took, instead, an easy slavish agreement with others.

A Scientologist using the technique known as "Black and White" can make a "citizen" out of any objector to the findings on the whole track of electronic incidents, and the rest. The E-meter, a lie detector itself, validates these incidents.

Those who treated the insane in the past overlooked the fact that one out of three (estimated) persons in sanitariums were dramatizing incidents having to do with electronics. They took the dull conclusion that electronics came out of insanity, not that insanity came out of electronics. Even the very sane react violently to discussions about wave actions, impossible control of thought by waves.

In the past, no auditor could guarantee bluntly to a pre-clear that in twenty or fifty hours that pre-clear would be well, no matter what was wrong with him, within the limits of missing parts. With Scientology, today, that guarantee is not only possible, but is becoming standard. In fifty hours you can change the course of a lifetime to better the whole personality and well-being of a preclear, using Scientology.

**B
O
O
K
S**

**T
R
A
I
N
I
N
G**

**P
R
O
C
E
S
S
I
N
G**

13 training centers...

... tailored to fit the particular needs of their area:

- MID-WEST SCIENTOLOGY CENTER
1824 Wright Ave., Little Rock, Ark.
- SCIENTOLOGY CENTER OF BOSTON
26 Common Street, Boston 16, Mass.
- SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
3027 West 28th Ave., Vancouver, B. C.
- HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION
122 North Mole Street, Philadelphia, Penn.
- DIANETIC COLLEGE OF IDAHO
111 - 16th Ave. South, Nampa, Idaho
- DETROIT DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY
8901 Dailey Court, Detroit 4, Mich.
- CHICAGO DIANETICS INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.
- HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, Inc.
311 West McGraw, Seattle 99, Wash.
- PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
4248 North 32nd Street, Phoenix, Ariz.
- SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood 28, Calif.
- INSTITUTE OF SELF-KNOWLEDGE, Inc.
859 Balra Drive, El Cerrito, Calif.
- McCURDY FOUNDATION, Inc.
122 Avenue Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.
- DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM
2 West Oaks Drive South, Houston 19, Texas

Only these Schools are authorized to give Certified Training.

A Library of Scientology - - -

A complete PROFESSIONAL COURSE in a series of 50 booklets which supplement and interpret L. Ron Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Here is vital information — for beginner and professional alike—on the new material which is making Scientology one of the most rapid-growing, most discussed sciences in the world.

Thirty of these Professional Course Booklets are now ready for delivery, and their titles are listed below. The remaining 20 are in the process of preparation.

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect

These booklets sell at 85c each. Discounts allowed only when ordered in sets of 15 or more consecutive titles.

OFFICE OF L. RON HUBBARD
1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona
(Or Your Nearest Associate)

your reaction time is simple way of finding position on tone scale

How can you test easily the relative physical state of an individual without examining him? How do you know without an E-Meter where he is on the tone scale?

The dollar bill test is the simplest, easiest, and most reliable method, for it measures reaction time.

Reaction time is the length of time necessary for the body to react on a given stimulus. How long does it take an individual to see a stop light, and lift his foot off the accelerator, and put it on the brake? If the time between the sight and the beginning of his action is greater than 1/6th second, the individual is in trouble. He is too low on the tone scale to be trusted at the wheel of an automobile, and yet the bulk of people are around this time interval.

A jet pilot should have a reaction time for his own safety of about 1/12th of a second, yet few jet pilots can fly long and maintain a reaction time much greater than 1/7th of a second.

Scientology moves reaction time into the high brackets, and improves it by as much as half. An athlete, with a reaction time of 1/12th second, if given the proper attributes and training, probably could win any event in the Olympic games.

The dollar bill test is a crude measure of reaction time.

The individual is asked to extend his thumb and index finger horizontal to each other, pincer like, and open, about one inch. The other fingers are curled into the palm. The tester takes a crisp dollar bill straightend out, and holds it two inches above the "ready to pounce" fingers. The bill then is released suddenly and the individual seeks to snatch it by closing his thumb and finger. Some will not be able to clamp on it before it has passed through the fingers, some will seize it by its top edge, some by the picture on the bill, and some will catch it at its lowest edge, practically before it has begun to fall. The latter has an estimated reaction time of about 1/10th second. An inability to catch the bill indicates the person is below 2.0 on the tone scale, and such an individual is unsafe driving a car. Catching it in the center is just fair.

british doctor approves data found in first book

Dr. W. A. Gibson has made a statement in the British Dental Journal which should be of interest to Auditors in America.

Dr. Gibson said, "Every possible check made by myself over the last seven months on the authenticity of the data in the book (Mr. Hubbard's first book) has proved positive . . . the end results may be so extraordinary as to defy anticipation."

Knowledge in Black and White

If every word that ever has been printed were laid end to end, Alpha Centauri probably would be closer than the last period.

But you don't need to face this colossal task. In your own background is more knowledge than you could absorb from a lifetime of reading. What you need is the technique that makes that knowledge readily available to you.

Scientology provides that key. By learning how to know what you already know, you acquire more usable data than if you were tapping that line of words reaching into infinite space. These books are more than words. They help you to understand yourself.

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity. . . . \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself. . . . \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress. . . . \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes. . . . \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written. . . . \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results. . . . \$2.50

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL. The second hard-cover book on Dianetics. Here's a treatise that gives you all you need to know about the Tone Scale. . . . \$5.00

HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Here is the know-how needed to set up an efficient organization, large or small, that does not depend upon the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation. . . . \$3.00

Order from The Office of L. Ron Hubbard, 1405 North Central, Phoenix, Arizona, or any of the Associate Schools as listed on Page 4.

the running of concepts

by l. ron hubbard

The running of concepts is a new development in processing which replaces, to a large degree except in psychotic cases, what formerly was called straight-wire.

Individuals commonly are able to obtain a concept much more easily than they can obtain a specific memory. Furthermore, when they run a concept, it is run out of an incident in which they are fixed, rather than out of the locks, where it does little good.

Concept running is the term given to this portion of Technique 80, and concept running alone is used for the light process running of Technique 80.

The dictionary definition of concept is, "an abstract general notion or conception." One has the concept, for instance, that another is tired, or that people are bored, or that he himself feels sorry for himself. Thought and emotion both are embraced in concepts.

Concepts are run on any and all dynamics.

Motivators, overt acts, DEDs, and DEDEXes (see WHAT TO AUDIT) all are run lightly on the conceptual level.

Heavy processing of effort and attention units is done as before with effort, counter effort, attention units, and counter units.

The Hubbard Chart of Attitudes is one of the swiftest methods of concept running. Across the top of this chart we have concepts of a more or less ideal nature, such as I KNOW, I AM, CAUSE, CHANGE, WIN, etc. At the bottom end of the scale on this chart we have the reverse of these concepts such as, I KNOW NOT, I AM NOT, EFFECT, NO CHANGE, LOSE, etc. (The complete chart may be found in THE HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs).

In the first, the auditor merely requires the pre-clear to "get the concept of not being." In the running of changing concepts, the auditor requires the pre-clear to get first the concept, "I know not," and then, "scan" this up to the concept, "I know." In other words, in the process known as changing concepts, one runs bottom scale up to top scale concepts. This can produce some very fast rises in tone and can take an individual out of incidents in which he is fixed.

Additional concept running is done on the emotional scale of the Chart of Attitudes, which goes from apathy, cowardice and fear, up to exhilaration. One can run these as single concepts, which is to say, one emotion, or as a changing concept, from a base emotion to a higher emotion. In the latter case, one actually is running a reverse emotional curve.

Concept running also includes specific

are you controlled?

What has man's desire to control man done to races, people, nations throughout the centuries? What is it doing to you now? Should these secret methods, so long used by the unscrupulous, become public property?

Read this expose by L. Ron Hubbard on Black Dianetics, starting in the next issue of SCIENTOLOGY.

thoughts. It does not include phrases and the auditor must be careful not to let the pre-clear repeat phrases, since these will repeat him into unconscious periods of engrams. Let the pre-clear simply get the concept contained in a phrase, and feel this concept rather than express it.

One also can combine a thought concept with an emotional concept. He can ask a pre-clear to get a concept of not liking dogs and, as he gets the concept, to actually feel that he dislikes dogs. Quite commonly the incident occasioning this dislike will come into view.

In the running of concepts, it must not be omitted that a pre-clear is quite often too low on the tone scale to remember things that are absolutely real to him, times when he was in good communication, etc. Further, the running of concepts actually can blunt his reality if he is permitted to go into incidents which are too heavy with these concepts, a thing an auditor finds difficult to prevent and about which he should not particularly worry beyond this remedy: After every period of concept running, the auditor should cause the pre-clear to remember specific incidents on the time track which seem absolutely real to him, and in which he was in good communication, where he felt affinity, or affinity was felt for him, or good communication was being given to him, and where he was able to give reality to someone.

Conditions and positions and states also may be run as concepts: the condition of being poor, of being happy, the position of something being near, far, high, or low—either socially, professionally, or actually—and the state of something being still, somebody standing, somebody lying down, something being in fast motion. The concepts in these cases can be combined with the concept of the desire to stop somebody from moving, or to start somebody who is not moving into motion.

The key concepts on any case are those to be found on the Chart of Attitudes. One can amplify this chart by putting the words, "Try to," or "Trying to," in front of

these conditions. Such as, the concept of trying to know, the concept of trying to get somebody else to know, the concept of trying to be, the concept of trying not to be, the concept of trying to get somebody else to be cause, etc.

All concept running is productive of considerable result, but, as in any type of processing, it must be remembered the pre-clear can get only a limited number of concepts as overt acts before he has to get concepts as motivators. He has to get a number of concepts as motivators before he can get them as overt acts. Thus, be sure to run concept running along all of the dynamics. For example, here is a routine that can be followed:

1. Get the pre-clear to get concepts about himself.
2. Get him to get concepts about other persons. Get him to get concepts of trying to do something, or to be something about himself, trying to do or be something with or about others.
3. Concepts of others feeling emotion toward him.
4. Concepts of himself feeling emotion toward others.
5. Concepts of a state of beingness, such as tiredness on the part of others, as in making somebody feel tired, or in tiredness on the part of self.

A chart of all possible aberrations would demonstrate that concepts can be fitted into an inner play of dynamics, so that the first dynamic feeling tiredness then could be rotated into the remaining dynamics feeling tiredness. Or one could take a group feeling tiredness on the part of individuals.

There is a validation type of concept running whereby one merely runs happy or corroborative states and data, top tone scale material. This can be run quite successfully, and often results in keying out low-level engrams.

In running attention units and counter units, one quite occasionally finds it advisable to ask the pre-clear to get a concept. The pre-clear is never asked to get a phrase. Because of newer and more efficacious techniques, phrases have not been run for almost a year.

Concept running will be found quite as effective as straight wire, which it replaces.

PHILADELPHIA HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION

Noyga and O'Brien, Hubbard College Associates . . . HCA training . . . A communication center for Dianetics and Scientology . . . Phone: Rittenhouse 6-5714 . . . All publications . . . Wholesale and retail . . . Hubbard Dianetic Foundation, P. O. Box 116, Philadelphia 5, Pa.

A Basic Course for Serious Study Groups



Here are all the ingredients a Study Group needs for learning the fundamentals of Scientology. These tapes and books have been chosen carefully with only one idea in mind: Give the most data to the most persons at the lowest possible price.

Special Price To Study Groups

\$250.00, cash in advance, or send this office \$151.50 and the E-Meter will be shipped C. O. D. from the factory.

HERE IS THE PACKAGE:

- 12 hours of L. Ron Hubbard's lectures (3 $\frac{3}{4}$ -speed tapes) on the subject of Scientology.
- 120 printed lecture summary booklets, 10 for each hour of tapes.
- 10 HANDBOOKS FOR PRE-CLEARS
- 10 ADANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS
- 10 SYMBOLOGICAL PROCESSING
- 1 Model H-52-1R ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 3-G

SOURCE OF LIFE ENERGY FOUND



first b.scn. Placing his signature on the first Bachelor of Scientology certificate is serious business for L. Ron Hubbard, posed here in the study of his home near Phoenix. First to receive the degree was Alpha Hart, who became an H. D. A. early in 1952.

Interest in qualifying for this degree has reached a high peak in the field. More than 1,400 of the Validation blanks have been sent out to H.D.A.'s throughout the world, with requests for them coming in from England, Greece, Egypt, and Canada—as well as most States.

New impetus was given last week by the announcement that “book auditors”—those who practice from knowledge gained by studying books and lecture tapes, but have graduated from no professional school—can attain the degree by submitting notaried evidence of physiological improvement in ten cases.

scientology enters third echelon far ahead of schedule; revival of dead or near-dead may become possible

A new high level of knowledge has been attained in the field of Scientology by L. Ron Hubbard, the founder and organizer of the science.

The source of life energy in a human being has been discovered, described, and its energy manifestations formulated. Further specific fast techniques have been tested and released which directly process this energy source.

Those who have long been with the new science may recall that in 1950 and 1951, Dr. Hubbard occasionally stated in his lectures that some day he would be able to shift and conduit the actual energy of life at will. The remark, seemingly made in jest, has proven to be a harbinger of good fortune for the aberrated and ill amongst men.

The top of the third echelon of Scientology thus has been attained considerably ahead of schedule.

The energy of life has been discovered to be not a different thing from impulses such as electrons and protons but has been found to be, Dr. Hubbard says, the upper band of the same wave source which produces in the physical universe the energies earlier measured by James, Clark, Maxwell, deForest, Marconi, and Edison.

Many answers to the riddle of human beingness already had been isolated and made into useful technology. The remaining answers, according to Dr. Hubbard, came in a swift torrent, the reward for having asked the right questions.

The location of the energy source in a human being is found to be interior in many cases, exterior in some, but in no case dependent in any way for its energy upon the carbon-oxygen motor of the human body.

The energy from the source is created, according to Dr. Hubbard, by differences of potential in facsimiles which are themselves of electronic composition and which discharge from positive to negative and back in an AC flow of very high frequency.

This energy has been measured and its flow direction established. Auditors have seen this manifestation at times when they have sought to run pleasure on preclears

and have found the preclear immediately immersed in sorrow, and vice versa.

The energy source is also the awareness of awareness unit of the being and is considered by himself to be himself. He is no other than this energy awareness unit, yet it has a distinct and basic personality much more sharply individuated than his personality in a state of unknowingness, which is to say aware only via the body perceptics.

No mysticism or ghost story, well qualified and competent engineers in addition to Dr. Hubbard have measured this flow since his discoveries and have observed it in its isolated state and have themselves, by the techniques now available, experienced their own beingness for the first time on earth.

Some dim concept of this energy force was contained in the riddles advanced by religionists, and man long has suspected his identity and beingness to be independent of and detachable from a human body.

The direct simplicity of these techniques and the manifestation is startling in the extreme. In from two to 25 hours, depending on the original state of the being, a rehabilitation has been effected by competent auditors of the full energy potential of this beingness. Identification and recovery of the energy potential permits an individual to heal his own and other bodies by direct electronic flow.

It is extremely doubtful if these discoveries will remain long unaccepted in the medical and psychiatric world or in the world of electronics in which Dr. Hubbard and his co-workers principally have studied.

This energy can be conduited from body to body and is so strong that when it is

(Turn to Page 3, Column 2)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists

echelons of scientology

Scientology, as it relates to an individual's self-determinism, may be considered on three echelons.

The first echelon would be getting in touch with MEST, finding out that the physical universe is there, that it can be sensed and experienced, that it is pleasant (at least, in part), that it appears the same to nearly everyone and so, presumably, is actually as it appears and is not false or delusory. This would be establishing communication with MEST.

The second echelon would be restoring all self-determinism with respect to MEST (and life organisms, which are partly MEST). This would mean reaching a level of sanity higher than the highest which has been imagined, for man has not been in the least aware of his own capabilities. An individual who had recovered all his self-determinism with respect to physical matter, energy, space, and time would have encompassed the ability to have every experience which is within the realm of philosophy and mysticism, and would walk on earth, knowing that he owned it.

The third echelon would be going beyond the physical universe, in search of the reasons for the existence of MEST and of thought; not how do these things exist, but WHY? What is the Cause for all this result?

In the past, many individuals have plunged up into the third echelon without any preparation, like space travelers so eager to get to the moon that they straddle an experimental rocket and take off. Unfortunately, there is a lot of uninhabitable space to be traveled and the moon is not yet air-conditioned. It is possible to GO into this space without preparation, but it is not so easy to survive there.

Ironically, it is the very individuals who have the most difficulty with matter, energy, space, and time who try to escape MEST by going on to "more important things."—From Book Two of the Professional Course Lectures.

Scienotes: some like us, and yet . . . you can't please everybody!

" . . . After perusing its interesting and informative pages, I came to the conclusion that you had done a wonderful job of editing as well as promoting; a job worthy of being spread about in professional circles.

"There is a great trend within the medical profession, by practitioners who heretofore and now are operating in the dark, to bypass cases because they are of an unconquerable nature to them, limited as they are to chemistry and surgery.

"They look upon psychotherapy as a possible cure which they are not equipped nor qualified to handle. There is more than one eyebrow raised when Dianetics or Scientology is mentioned, but these eyebrows are mostly of a questioning nature after they hear some of the things that Dianetics has accomplished in the hands of 'neophytes' . . .

"I hope you boys stop changing your names a bit so this can get on a sure footing for a start in what I trust will be a permanent organization. In my feeble estimation, however, Scientology is a bit pedantic and finally adds the 'ology' which many of us detest . . ." Arthur Lussier, East Hartford, Conn.

" . . . Until you get that lazy 8 off its back and make it stand on its own feet like the rest of the dynamics, the keystone will be missing from Scientology. You may not believe there's a God, and there may not be a God, but if your science is going to ride 'maybes'—yet tell the public we've got to eliminate 'maybes' from our lives if we're to cure ourselves of aberrations—you, like your public, will remain in troubled waters . . . In other words, you're electing that 'Lazy 8' as counter-effort, and you know what happens when you do that. Or do you read your own books?" T. N., Phoenix, Ariz.

"I like the first issue of SCIENTOLOGY very much . . ." Fred S. Boyd, Jr., Denver, Colo.

" . . . Since Scientology will be distributed mainly to professional auditors, its value to the field could be greatly increased by concentrating on (1) technical aspects (2) case histories (3) factual information, and by lessening information on how wonderful dianetics is. If readers do not know yet that it works they might as well go fishing" . . . Thomas E. Carey, Jr., Colorado Springs, Colo.

" . . . Thanks for WHAT TO AUDIT. It has cracked my case, which had not yielded to present life processing, wide open . . ." Earl Nygren, Tacoma, Wash.

" . . . If you can't supply the dirt about what's doing in Wichita, why should I bother reading all that other stuff? I ain't heard nothing about Purcell and Maloney for so long I'm getting bored with dianetics . . ." P. R., Kansas City, Mo.

" . . . Very pleased to get our Founding Member cards in the Hubbard Association of Scien-

tologists and see that you folks are getting on in spite of various dugpas working busily at their appointed tasks . . . I suppose everyone in this field is being bombarded with all sorts of literature from all sorts of sources as we are. To me, in a way, this is a very healthy sign, as it shows that self-determinism is actually being put to work. Some of the stuff, of course, is lousy, but there is also some interesting material popping up occasionally . . ." Burke Belknap, Fort Meyers, Fla.

" . . . Before I started (processing) I succeeded in doing what no auditor had been able to do for me. I obtained perfect sight. Now I can either see clearly or not see clearly, at will . . . After 10 hours of processing (not on sight, since that was no longer necessary) I decided there was nothing I could not do myself and stopped the sessions there . . ." Leone Muller, Hudson Heights, N. J.

" . . . and in view of the fact that your literature is becoming annoying regular mail—I request that I be removed . . ." Richard Schwartz, San Francisco.

"Was very much impressed with your new magazine . . . It actually said things I didn't know (about Dianetics). Not that I claim to know everything, but that most such publications don't say anything new. Just somebody's brainstorm interpretations and musings, some 'philosophy,' and an interview with a 'clear'—who STRICTLY never says anything the interviewer and reader doesn't already know . . ." Harry B. Moore, New Orleans, La.

"My wife and me don't like SCIENTOLOGY . . . and my kid wants to be one of them auditors . . . please stop sending me that stuff before you bust up my whole plowing schedule . . ." W. L. McD., Texas.

" . . . we also want to compliment you on your well-planned format and of course the contents. We are more than pleased to see the start of a twice-a-month publication from Phoenix as the flow of information from that important point has not, in our estimation, been what it should have been . . ." Wade Tozer, Treasurer, MINNEAPOLIS DIANETICS, Minneapolis, Minn.

" . . . the new magazine, SCIENTOLOGY, appears to be the beginnings of a highly valuable exchange point for information . . ." Corinne Ellsworth, secretary, Long Beach Scientology Seminar, Long Beach, Calif.

" . . . We suppose that, because you couldn't make the medical profession of the world award you a diamond-encrusted caduceus for your pre-natal in dianetics, you're now trying to force it down our throat with Scientology. We don't think your magazine, and the alleged science it represents, will get any further than Dianetics did . . ." Dr. B. A., Chicago, Ill.

ALL THE LATEST TECHNIQUES

Concept Running, "Black and White"—the techniques that are producing such amazing results—are standard procedure at the

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

Phone CRestwood 4-0061

4248 North 32nd St.

Phoenix, Arizona

Processing

Certified Training, either for H. C. A. Certification
or Refresher Courses for H.D.A.'s.

gold awards

Because the contributions last spring were such a major factor in helping set up offices in Phoenix, Ariz., from which the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., has evolved, a special award, known as "The Golds," was established. This award—a gold card with the signature of L. Ron Hubbard imprinted thereon, and naming the contributor as a Founding Member of the Association — has been mailed. These members include:

Tom Maxwell, Mr. and Mrs. Burke Belknap, Dr. F. A. Derenski, Mrs. Lloyd Atwater, Perry H. Appleton, J. M. Brand, L. L. Burt, Dr. Alan R. Becker, Iva Lee Breeding, Dr. W. E. Binkley, Frank Bogdan, E. T. Butterworth, Ed Barazani, Gladys Bryant, Rev. Mary Blackman, J. L. Bushnell, Mrs. Erminie Buckner, H. M. Clunk, Ben Chase, Thomas R. Clifton, Walter H. Kerr, R. J. Credicott, A. K. Duval, Richard Devereaux.

Everett DeJager, Herbert F. Damm, Gladys Evelyn Hale, Mrs. Stuart Eaton, Leon D. Egan, Alberta B. Elliott, Minnie Estes, Inez Graf, Elizabeth F. Gillies, C. C. Grenz, Mrs. Norcutt S. Henriquez, John Noyga, Helen O'Brien, Barbara Pool, Virginia Herforth, Roberto Hoegg, H. Hoffman, W. E. Huck, Arne K. P. Hermann, Dezso Bolla, J. A. Houseman, Mrs. Coral Hadley, Clem W. Johnson, Curtis D. Janke, Bill Johnson, Gary Nelson.

M. Jercinovic, Wesley E. Jackson, Dorothy C. Jones, Dr. Hans Kalm, Mrs. George Kitch, E. L. Kish, Julia Lewis, Benjamin F. Loudon, Laureta McKenna, Anjelo J. LoBue, Robert E. Little, Marjorie Leslie, Frank M. Lithander, Lt. Cmdr. R. B. LeRoy, Sidney E. Lowe, Harris McCracken, Tom S. Mertes, Peter J. Mayer, Jr., George R. Managam, J. Morse, W. B. McKeen, Robt. E. McIntyre, Earl Nygren, Eric Nordquist.

Paul W. Nemeth, Perle C. Ouellette, Eric H. Olsen, Mrs. Christine S. Peacock, Harry V. Ralph, Lois B. Ringgold, W. T. Rucker, Franklin Sullivan, Rosemary Shertzer, Mary Stimpert, Ernest A. Schliebe, Gerald W. Slater, John P. Spikes, Jr., Ruby B. Sykes, Jon R. Skinner, John E. Simons, L. Vernon Steinke, Harvey A. Steele, Jack Sheling, Francis Silver, Harold A. Senior, Rabbi Hyman V. Solomon, Mrs. Fran Uridge, Glennon C. Unterreiner.

Raymond H. VanWyck, Alpha Hart, L. C. Vannerson, Clyde Whalen, Louise Wiesike, Mrs. M. Rebecca Wallerstein, John H. Wolfe, Mrs. Francis Worrell, Dr. Mary Woodgate, Dorothy Woodgate, Philip B. Young, Arthur M. Young, Edward Alexanoff, Helene Ackley, W. H. Bradner, D. Culver, Louis R. Foss, Ruth Groesbeck, George Hay, C. E. Humphrey, J. C. Hays, Jenny Hultberg, Rena M. Houghton, Therese F. Johnson, Mrs. Agnes M. Johnson, Stella King, Franklin P. Keefer.

Edna D. Klitzko, W. A. McKean, Bernard McNowen, Harry T. McCann, Oswald Jones, John McCormick, Harry W. Rohr, C. C. Rossee, Manfred D. Stansfield, Mrs. Stan C. Smith, Mr. and Mrs. M. W. Stansfield, Hayward Stephens, Stanley Trelia, Nathan Toomer, Mrs. Helen Turner, A. F. Trumbull, John R. B. Whittlesey, Dr. R. F. Wilhelm, W. G. Wichelow, Mrs. Clara Whelan, J. H. Waite, Shirley York, Bernard Yurash, Irving W. Smith.

In addition, to those whose contributions were \$25 or more, a special edition of SCIENTOLOGY: 88, made from plates in Mr. Hubbard's own hand writing, and each individually numbered, now has been delivered.

new column for chart:

'i missed' to 'i hit it!'

Use of the Hubbard Chart of Human Evaluation as a dart board has removed all "maybes" from what column to run for the Study Group at Austin, Texas, Jim Hart, the secretary, writes. He adds that this "not only introduces the proper level of randomness into auditing but provides a release mechanism for superfluous motion stored by the preclear."

(Ed. Note — These charts no longer are carried in stock. Those wishing to copy must make their own.)

scientology enters third echelon far ahead of schedule

(Continued from Page 1)

increased by the technology, the patient or preclear should be grounded in order to keep from destroying some vital portion of his being. Auditors working with the forerunners of the present technique ("Black and White," as developed by Dr. Hubbard and released a month ago) have had serious electronic burns injure their preclears from failure to ground them properly.

Although it has not yet been seriously investigated—all test cases having been alive—it is not beyond possibility that a revival of the near-dead or dead shall become commonplace in the very near future.

According to Dr. Hubbard, there is a wide door for skepticism in the announcement of these techniques and discoveries, and yet this should not be in view of the considerable quantity of earlier knowledge known to the race. The Greek gods, for instance, probably existed, and the energy glow and potential of Jesus Christ and early saints are common knowledge to every school boy. How to attain this level of potential in any human being has been a scientific search for thousands of years, probably much longer. The recovery of this energy potential and the ability to use it has become suddenly a matter of two to 25 hours of competent practice.

The state of high energy potential and knowingness is called the "Theta Clear." Earlier techniques in the production of the theta clear were much longer and more arduous, with a less certain result. Current techniques produced in the Phoenix area five theta clears in a period of as many days.

What this discovery and these techniques will do to society has yet to be learned, but the impact should be considerable, for the energy potential can be increased with ease to a power sufficient to kill as well as heal.

Dr. Hubbard has worked to develop Scientology for the last 22 years. He is a nuclear physicist by training.

13 Training Centers

... tailored to fit the particular needs of their area:

MID-WEST SCIENTOLOGY CENTER
1824 Wright Ave., Little Rock, Ark.

SCIENTOLOGY CENTER OF
BOSTON
26 Common Street, Boston 16, Mass.

SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
3027 W. 28th Ave., Vancouver, B. C.

HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION
122 N. Mole St. Philadelphia, Penn.

DIANETIC COLLEGE OF IDAHO
111 - 16th Ave. South, Nampa, Idaho

DETROIT DIANETICS AND
SCIENTOLOGY
8901 Daily Court, Detroit 4, Mich.

CHICAGO DIANETICS INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF
PUGET SOUND, Inc.
311 West McGraw, Seattle 99, Wash.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY
INSTITUTE
4248 N. 32nd Street, Phoenix, Ariz.

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood
28, Calif.

INSTITUTE OF SELF-
KNOWLEDGE, Inc.
859 Balra Drive, El Cerrito, Calif.

McCURDY FOUNDATION, Inc.
122 Ave. Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM
2 W. Oaks Dr. South, Houston 19, Tex.

Only these Schools are authorized
to give Certified Training.

Memo from Noyga and O'Brien:

NOW IT IS UP TO YOU. MEST clear? Theta clear? Cleared theta clear?

Our professional training gives you the map. Sixty lectures on tapes by L. Ron Hubbard, including No. 080752, plus fifty texts. One hundred hours of supervised co-auditing with Mathison Electropsychometers, using every important technique from Effort to Black and White.

The highest toned outfit in the field. Get up on the theta track and take a look.

Hubbard Dianetic Foundation

122 North Mole St. — Philadelphia 2, Penn.

Mathison E-meters.

Books: wholesale and retail.

Write for list.

It's Results That Count!

The Mathison Electropsychometer has taken much of the fumbling and guesswork out of auditing. The hours that must be spent on one individual case have been reduced to a fraction of their former time. There has not been, and probably will not be for a long time, any reliable substitute for the Professional Model H-52-IR Electropsychometer.



For auditors who wish a cheaper meter—and especially one that gets results where AC current is not available or desirable—the Mathison Minimeter has been developed. This can be used anywhere, and uses the same Tone Scale as the Professional Model. In addition, it may be traded in at any time on the H-52-IR—with full allowance for the first 30 days, and only a slight cut in trade-in value if the exchange is delayed.

Professional Model

\$98.50

Minimeter

\$35.00

Either Model, f.o.b. Los Angeles

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 NORTH CENTRAL AVE.

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

concept running brings recognition of blame

preclear discovers his responsibilities in being "individual"

One of the most important things an auditor can run under the new techniques—and this usually brings to the preclear a new insight into his responsibility—is the concept: "Get the joy of being an individual."

Any implant only reinforces an existing state. Enforced individuality would lead to a selection of randomness. This would make a person give up responsibility along all but one of the eight dynamics. Thus, no-responsibility for seven of the eight dynamics would accrue from an obsession about individuality planted in a being.

Because to be an individual one must assume there are other individuals, one gets parity with others and NO responsibility. Thus, one would get from the "joy of being an individual" much the same as "joy of being insane."

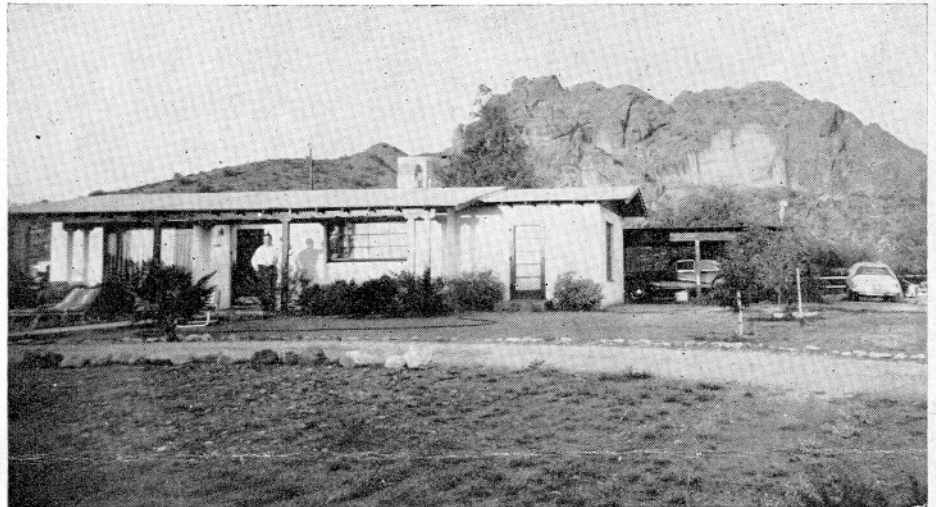
Do not infer from this that individuality must be abandoned and is aberrative. Or that Nirvana, without passion or identity, is a goal. The most individual, the most intensely self-determined one could get, would be when he achieved responsibility on all eight dynamics.

This goal is an impossible absolute, but the more closely it is approached, the more INDIVIDUAL one feels. "Individuality on Dynamic One" only comes about through refusal to assume responsibility or failing when one has assumed it.

"Causative individualism" would be maximum responsibility—assumption on the maximum number of dynamics. When one has refused responsibility too broadly, one loses control of his own facsimiles; his memory and beingness and knowingness drop steeply. He assigns all control abilities and memories to bodies. When a body dies, he thinks its memories went with it.

Blame is an unwanted cause. Responsibility for bad effects is called blame. To blame self is not to take responsibility for self but to regret having taken it. Most people confuse responsibility and blame. The difference is that actual responsibility is being cause or potential cause; blame is negation against a bad effect. One desires to be good cause and produce good effects on the maximum number of dynamics.

A low tone scale person controls others, among other ways, by making them see that they are bad cause. This is blame. It is also making others do terrible things to one, accepting ugliness instead of beauty—all this makes another bad cause and



desert research laboratory. Most of L. Ron Hubbard's research in the development of Techniques 80 and 88 was done in this desert cottage northeast of Phoenix, almost at the foot of Camelback Mountain. Here he stands on his porch, during a few moments of relaxation, watching the sun as it sets in a blaze of chromatic splendor behind a field of saguaro cactus.

so throws him out of control—and then maybe, the Low Tone thinks, the other, now irresponsible, can be controlled.

One looks into such an abyss of counterplay for control by election of bad cause and sees a very unlovely scene. The big game—control! By any means, control! "Only I," says the Low Tone, "can be cause."

Is there only room in this universe, in all universes, for just one being?

Individualism, enforced, has this as part of its implantation: Only ONE can be Cause. If you seek happiness, it lies not on the road of ferocious individualism. Not even success lies there. The concept of aesthetic individuality (that of the artist) is the most aberrative to one—for all his struggles then append solidly to a high wave length and so the universe. The line "I am a jealous god," must have been spoken by a god who doubted his ability to be cause.

Any implant in a being (any vicious action calculated to aberrate him) also at once tells him he has been selected out from all dynamics, and ANY implant tends to produce an exaggerated obsession for "individuality," for it made one less an individual.

The major goal is, of course, "the joy of being an individual." It is the fight for ME-ness. Any bad effect or bad cause, then, makes one struggle harder to be what one is. But the more one fights to be himself, the more bad cause occurs, for in the contest he injures others. He then negates against having been a bad cause on other dynamics, and becomes other people (life continuum).

Vigorous aiding of others is in part a recognition of having been a bad cause.

The interplay of "be one's self" and be cause on all dynamics creates an endless confusion (aberration) which is settled at last only by becoming good cause on all dynamics. Therein lies peace of mind. Good cause is an ability to control for the sake of survival on any dynamic.

One wishes to do BIG good cause acts for all dynamics because he then can, he thinks, abandon concern over all the bad cause he has been. But time intervenes—the good cause done is Today and the bad causes were Yesterday, and "it is too late to undo them."

Thus, one desires to be timeless—and indeed there is no real time. Time and space, responsibility, and no-responsibility-for make the most basic aberration which prevents individualism on all dynamics—for, unless one controls time, he cannot be good cause all through. By taking away memory of bad cause (removing facsimiles), he can remedy to some degree his having been bad cause.

Wrong—being bad cause.

Right—being good cause.

Badness in bad cause is the inhibition of survival along the dynamics. Thus, any goodness is relative, and badness is relative. The joke on those in this universe is that motion is without reason but reason is required to solve motion. People think the end is without reason, but they do not realize that theta can have many concepts other than the handling of motion. Thus, theta's goal is potentially wider than time, space, motion, and action. Insanity is an obsession to action or inaction and with energy.

Theta has other goals, but these cannot be realized in a MEST universe.

hundreds are quick to enter names on scientology's rolls

Within days after the first announcement of the formation of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., membership applications began to pour into the Phoenix headquarters, 1405 North Central, and at the time this issue of SCIENTOLOGY was being prepared, several hundred membership cards already had been issued.

Persons interested in Scientology have been quick to recognize the advantages in belonging to an organization designed especially for their benefit. Through the magazine, SCIENTOLOGY, they are kept in touch with the latest developments and techniques, in addition to reviews of techniques that have proved so popular in the past. Need for such a communications link between the professional auditor and those who see and endorse the science as a means of furthering their own welfare and that of the world, long has been recognized.

An additional advantage of membership is that holders of General Membership cards—which are green—are entitled to a ten percent discount on all Association publications and materials. Professional Members — those who hold H.D.A. and H.C.A. certificates signed by L. Ron Hubbard from some recognized school—are entitled to blue cards, and a 20 percent discount.

Other than the \$2.50-a-year enrolment fee, there are no other financial assessments. The magazine is sent them free.

The first 25 Professional Membership cards were issued to the following persons:

Mrs. Gertrude Howard, Hardtner, Kas.; Bob Arentz, Salt Lake City; Eric C. H. Olson, Scottsbluff, Neb.; Mrs. Ethel Adler, Beverly Hills, Calif.; Haskell Cook II, Acala, Tex.; John Galusha Jr., Pueblo, Colo.; Carl S. Martin, Nampa, Idaho; Walter Pearson, Wichita, Kas.; Christian Rossee, Wilmington, Del.; Alfred W. Kozak, Camden, N. J.; Joseph McCusker, Philadelphia; Philip Delano, Amkler, Penn.; Maurice Mendelkehr, Camden, N. J.; Geraldine Sandberg, Upper Darby, Penn.; Gabriel Petroski, Scranton, Penn.; Michael R. Carrell, Camden, N. J.; Charles Gaskin, Jr., Philadelphia; Ted E. Dunn, Haddonfield, N. J.; E. Hannah, Phoenix; Louise M. Moseley, Coconut Grove, Fla.; Charlein Hutton, Vancouver, B. C.; George Halpern, Stamford, Conn.; Ross Lamoreaux, Phoenix; Kate Orsen, Wallingford, Penn.

The first 25 General Membership cards were issued to the following:

S/Sgt. William H. Johnson, Santa Rosa, Calif.; Mrs. Pearl Strafello, Spring Valley, Calif.; Dr. E. A. Purtzer, Scottsbluff, Neb.; Cecil O. Waggoner, Claude, Texas; William V. Joyce, San Diego, Calif.; Edward J. Lauder, Altadena, Calif.; Maurice Udick, Bakersfield, Calif.; Nelson C. Shedaker, Burlington, N. J.; Helen King Darling, Woodland, Calif.; N. A. Coulter, Jr.; Columbus, Ohio; Dorothy Rehme, Bayport, L. I., N. Y.; Fred S. Boyd, Jr., Denver, Colo.; W. F. Strong, Houston, Texas; Lawrence E. McDade, Phillipsburg, Kas.; Conrad W. Roeschke, Albuquerque, N. M.; Robert R. Benten, Valdosta, Ga.; Barbara Pool, Moline, Ill.; Marion S. Israel, Los Angeles; J. R. Pate, Samson, Ala.; Hines D. Mathews, Malvern, Penn.; Mrs. Esther Mathews, Malvern, Penn.; Raymond W. Kehr, Washington, D. C.; T. E. McConnell, Cedar Rapids, Iowa., and Capt. Donald C. Maier, A.P.O. 616.

YOU DON'T WISH YOURSELF CLEAR

Books always have been symbols of knowledge. What man learns, he passes on to others by means of the printed word.

Whether you are in Scientology as a professional or only from a casual interest, you'll find a complete line of books and pamphlets covering every phase of the subject. Don't guess, KNOW. Don't wish you knew, FIND OUT.

The following books are available from The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., 1405 North Central, Phoenix, Arizona, or any of the Associate Schools:

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of booklets supplementing and interpreting (Discounts only if ordered in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

*SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL. The second hardcover book on Dianetics. Here's a treatise that gives you all you need to know about the Tone Scale..... \$5.00

*HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE Here is the know-how needed to set up an efficient organization, large or small, that does not depend upon the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00

*In process of being printed.

Ask about the Group Course and tapes, designed for small study units at a special introductory price.

danger: black dianetics!

by I. ron hubbard

Death, insanity, aberration, or merely a slavish obedience can be efficiently effected by the use of Black Dianetics. Further, adequate laws do not exist at this time to bar the use of these techniques. The law provides that only the individual so wronged can make complaint or swear out a warrant for offenders using these techniques.

A person on whom Black Dianetics has been employed seldom retains the sanity or will to make a complaint, or does not know he has been victimized. In addition, persons claiming such offenses against their persons are commonly catalogued by doctors as suffering from delusion. Thus the employer of Black Dianetics can escape unpunished under existing legal procedures.

One invites, by the release of such powerful and insidious methods, the censure of those who seek to hold society together. But a little thought will tell one that these techniques are better released and known to many than hidden and known to but a few.

A shabby, inefficient, and fifth rate shadow of these techniques has been employed by Russia and other governments. The cases of Mindzenty, Vogeler, and Oatis reflect a faint fore-runner of such methods. Even the United States government, honorable above most governments, has sought better ways to "influence" human beings.

Hypnotism is a rather old and untrustworthy method of influencing or enslaving others. However, hypnotism is very unreliable even when it can be effected upon an individual. The mechanisms of hypnotism, quite incidentally and of no great importance, are circumscribed in Black Dianetics.

One could not release this furiously violent poison unless one first had the antidote. Processing, even that contained in SELF-ANALYSIS, can undo Black Dianetics unless, of course, the victim has been driven into suicide or past the point of no return—a feat which is not difficult, but a condition which is not desirable where the operator seeks real advantage.

Several people are dead because of Black Dianetics. Hundreds of thousands are dead because of the atom bomb. Thousands may die because of Black Dianetics. Millions may die because of nuclear physics. But also because of nuclear physics man may reach the stars. And because of Scientology we may some day win a world without insanity, without criminals, and without war.

Efforts to influence and prevail over the minds of individuals, groups, and nations

does court protect man branded insane?

Unscrupulous groups and individuals have been practicing a form of Black Dianetics on their fellow men for centuries. They may not have called it that, but the results have been and are the same.

Their easiest victims are the unsuspecting. No one can slip up behind you if you know they're there. The prowler has no potency in an alertly guarded home.

The subject of Black Dianetics long has been hinted at, but this is the first time it has been released to the general public. Its release is dictated by the belief people must know what threatens them so they can be better prepared. Those who use it already know; those who do not use it should be protected.

In this, the first of three articles, read how little protection Man has should the wheels of legal procedure be turned against him.

have been exerted since the dawn of time. These efforts have utilized every known means of psychic and physical phenomena.

One of the earlier broad efforts consisted in the field of astronomy where, in Chaldea, Babylon, and other early civilizations, priests procured power by predicting solar and stellar activity such as eclipses and comets. By first stating the phenomena would occur, the priests would be held to be in league with the gods by a populace which beheld the spectacular occurrences. The courses of men and nations could thus be swayed by a body of men with recourse to phenomena known to them and yet unknown to the vulgar.

Another effort of swaying minds occurred in Persia and Syria between the 11th and 13th centuries A.D. A sect known as the Assassins utilized the popular belief in Muhammetan Paradise to rule, viciously and powerfully, a large segment of the known world. This sect enforced its will upon the rulers and influential men of its time by assassination, and, indeed, that is the derivation of that word. The leaders of this sect would ply religious young men with hashish and then transport them to a marvelous garden which contained all the sensual delights recounted in the Koran, even to the forty black-eyed houris. The young men, believing themselves in Paradise itself, would be told that they could not remain there unless they obeyed the slightest wish of the sect and that they could not return unless they were actually dead. The young men, so bedazzled, were then returned to the "world of the living"

and were used to slay important persons, for what mattered that the assassin was killed since he would, at worst, return to "Paradise." Thus any ruler or influential man in the world, once threatened by this sect, would obey its mandates as to tribute or the passing of new laws.

In India, down through the millenia, various methods of influencing human thought have been practised with greater or lesser success. One of these wandered into the western world and became known as "hypnotism." The variability of its success was such and the extravagant and unfounded claims made for it were so out of the ordinary that even today there are many people who do not believe it exists.

The basic technique of hypnotism consists of one individual, the hypnotist, relaxing or coaxing into quiescence another individual called the "subject." The operator then makes certain suggestions to the subject and the subject may, during the session or after it is dictated, obey. Hypnotic subjects are in the minority and skilled hypnotists are few and so this method of influencing minds has had limited scope.

Further, the hypnotist claims curative powers in hypnotism and a careful examination of the field demonstrates that hypnotism is far more harmful to a mind than beneficial. Thus hypnotism, a curious phenomena, is not greatly employed. But it has, nevertheless, been employed to the harm of individuals and the "betterment" of operators.

It is claimed by hypnotism's zealots—and it has them in plenty—that a hypnotized subject will not perform immoral or dangerous acts. Experiment demonstrates a limited truth in this but it also demonstrates that a hypnotic subject can be influenced against his best interests. The charlatanism in this field is very great.

Other methods of influencing and swaying minds are all about us. They range from the cold brutality of threatened death to the extensive practice of advertising. Each depends upon some natural phenomenon or phenomena, whether known or unknown.

(Continued in Next Issue)

TECHNIQUE 88

Special Memorial Edition made from plates in L. Ron Hubbard's own handwriting. However, data in it is so important that it has become more than a beautiful book.

Made for early contributors to Mr. Hubbard, there are only 15 left. While they last—\$25.00.

OFFICE OF L. RON HUBBARD

1405 N. Central - Phoenix, Arizona

Is this YOUR

Last Copy?

This is the third issue of SCIENTOLOGY. Maybe this is the first one you've received, or it may be the third. In any event, you should know whether you like our attempt to give you information about the science it represents, to present new techniques as quickly as they are developed, and to keep you in touch with what others are doing.

This is your communications channel!

The low price of \$2.50 a year doesn't begin to pay the cost of publishing 24 issues of this magazine. However, because there has been a need for some sort of reliable contact since L. Ron Hubbard's first book was given the public in 1949, the loss is being partly absorbed by the Association through its sale of other books.

When a new title is on the market, subscribers will be the first to learn about it. When a new technique has been brought out and proven, its results and formula will be carried in the columns of Scientology. Here, in eight data-packed pages, issued twice a month, is the answer to demands for better and more regular communication.

There are two ways to subscribe. You can send \$2.50 for a year's subscription. Or, you can send \$2.50 for membership in The Hubbard Association of Scientologists and receive the magazine free. In the latter case, state whether you are applying for General Membership or Professional Membership, giving the date or approximate date you were awarded your H.D.A.

Don't delay. While you read this, copy and mailing lists for the fourth issue are being prepared, and you don't want to miss an issue. Already, copies of the first two issues are at a premium, and are unavailable from this office.

The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central Avenue

Phoenix, Arizona

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 4-G

ASSOCIATION ACQUIRES TITLE TO ALL L. RON HUBBARD COPYRIGHTS

more than fifty books included in blanket transfer;
organization assured financial security

the time track

L. Ron Hubbard, owner of all copyrights and source books on Dianetics and Scientology, has presented to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists all his copyrights.

Acquisition of these copyrights and processes assures ample financing for Association programs.

Several of the volumes, whose copyrights of the H. A. S. has acquired under this blanket transfer, have been, or are, best sellers. DIANETICS, THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH, sold more than 100,000 copies, and still continues at a high level. SELF-ANALYSIS has sold several times the number of copies necessary to be classified in the general book trade as a best seller. SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL ranks with the average best seller of the past. SCIENTOLOGY, THE HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS, has excellent current sales. SCIENTOLOGY, 8-80, soon to be published, and HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE, the Hubbard Manual of Communication, promise to be on a sales level with the first book on Dianetics.

In addition to the above, the copyrights presented to the Association include: CHILD DIANETICS, ADVANCED PROCEDURE AND AXIOMS, WHAT TO AUDIT, ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING, and all the Professional Course books, which number fifty.

Such has been the wide acceptance of Dianetics and the growing acceptance of Scientology that the gross sales of L. Ron Hubbard's books are in excess of \$800,000. Contrary to popular belief, the earlier books are not outdated but furnish the necessary background for knowledge of human behavior, so necessary in processing, not otherwise presented.

Almost all funds acquired from the sale of these volumes by Mr. Hubbard have

been utilized in paying for research and in the forwarding of the subject for the general public. He has arranged and paid for the work on an uncounted number of charity cases and has maintained from time to time a considerable staff to correlate the test information he has discovered and formulated.

Earlier receipts of these volumes went toward the maintenance of the first Foundation in New Jersey, and to other Foundations. Almost \$125,000 of receipts, however, were seized earlier in 1952 by action antipathetic to the general good of Dianetics and Scientology, and although the sum had been scheduled for research and further publication, it found its way, instead, into the channel of personal property, an occurrence which caused Mr. Hubbard to abolish the Foundation system as placing too much control in hands of persons wanting only the profits that might be derived from a science designed for the millions.

The funds which will be accumulated through the H. A. S. ownership of these copyrights will be devoted to the furtherances of the purposes of the Association.

This is the first time Mr. Hubbard has given to any organization any copyrights or rights of Dianetics and Scientology. All earlier lendings were temporary copyright licenses, which he has cancelled.

The ownership of the copyrights and rights make it possible to classify the H. A. S. among the weather general groups. The Association acquires a small amount of money from various Associate schools for training and from other sources.

Volney Mathison writes that one of the girls in his assembly department, when placed temporarily on the order desk, described an Electropsychometer as a "Gladometer." She hadn't caught the correct name over the telephone . . . "Detective" Dick Halpern of Stamford, Conn., is trying to link the "D Folgere," who writes the Professional Course booklets, to Signor Andiamo Esposito DiVulgere, a philosopher (b. 1972-d. 1327?) who, Halpern says, is "the discoverer of reversalism, whose chief tenet is that the world is backwards. His basic purpose is to be born in 1972 and spend his life living backwards till he comes to a man named Gunlatch, scanning out regret as he goes. Some years ago he will probably write a book about it." And here a confused editor can see no pleasure looking forward to progressing through marriage, his first date, school, kindergarten, and birth . . . It's a 6½-pound girl, "red haired," born to Mary Sue Hubbard, and her husband, L. Ron Hubbard, according to word received in this office . . .

A rush order for 50 of the new books, "8-80," from the Hubbard Associates of Puget Sound, has been put on the spike pending publication. Dave Cysewski, who recently took over as secretary-manager, has a drive on to get this Associate School functioning at optimum . . . Bob Arentz, now checking the aberrations of a fleet of trucks, has turned his new HDA certificate face to the wall, he regretfully admitted on a whirlwind trip through Phoenix.

Martha Courtis is back to a busy schedule in Ann Arbor, Mich., after a summer with her husband in Wyoming . . . Ath. Athanassoulis of Cairo, Egypt, has buried himself in a shipment of new books, but writes that he also is busy filling out 10 case histories for a B.Sc. degree.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists

a new klondike

The new "88" techniques are bringing results so rapidly that new short-cuts and new angles of approach are almost daily "discoveries."

It's a new "Klondike." Some of you can remember the fabulous stories that came out of the Yukon after the cry of "Gold!" seeped out. Some, learning that gold was there, took their picks and shovels and worked on the grave of running streams in search of a deposit, or vein, that would pay off. Others were satisfied with picking up a few nuggets off the surface, or spent their days and evenings trying to hear of "lost" or abandoned claims they could "work" without the expenditure of too much effort.

All fields of research have their equivalents. A basic discovery is made, and there are those who take the available data and go off on research angles of their own. Some of them fail, some come up with hybrid nightmares that are of no benefit to anyone, but if they were honest in their desires to contribute to the development of the new "ology," they deserve more than an "E for Effort."

Too many want only to pick up a few nuggets. They let others do the research, do the digging, find the gold veins. Some would take by force or guile that which another has discovered; some haven't even enough ambition to do that. They can only sit by, following blindly, hoping that by the process of osmosis "all will come to him who waits and waits." They would rub against the gold, hoping that enough will rub off on their clothes to keep them from starving to death.

Civilization is advanced by pioneers, maintained by the ambitious, and aberrated by the hangers-on. So is science. It's only when a science reaches the point where there no longer are pioneers or those with ambition that it becomes static and decaying.

Scientology so far has a multitude of pioneers. Let's keep it that way, even though there may be many loud wails that "it's too fast for me; I can't keep up with it."

Two Phoenix auditors, John Farrell and Jay Stanley, have reduced both the early and late techniques to five simple steps:

1. Go back
2. Go over it again
3. Go earlier
4. Turn it white
5. Make it beautiful

scienotes
some like us, but you
can't please everybody!

"... I find the Journal to be darn good. Keep up the good work. ..." Eph Howard, East St. Louis, Ill.

"We, during the year 1951... wrote several articles and permitted them to be published (without remuneration) in the Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin and Supplements to Science of Survival, published in Wichita... and now wish to disassociate ourselves from any and all issues of these publications dated later than December, 1951..." Peter Aard, William Wilson, Arthur Closter, Edward Domber, Los Angeles, Calif.

"... I got SCIENTOLOGY: 88 last Friday. Today I audited two young boys for a total of 30 minutes. One... is about 9 years of age. I have had him on the E-Meter once before. He got the can in his hands and started running automatically. He ran a past death as a robber and buried his loot near this section and then was shot. I ran him through the between lives and back to earth.

"The other boy is... about 19 years... I started him off asking him if he could see any white. He could so I got him looking at it and told him to think how beautiful it was. He did so and then saw a beautiful city on Mars with colors of red and white. I told him to look only at the white and think how beautiful it was... Then he ran being condemned and sent to Earth. Then he ran a past death in New York city. He was a gangster being chased by police. He tried to catch a train on the fly, but fell; and the train severed his left hand. He tried to flee but the police shot him. Then he ran a between lives. By that time his 15 minutes were up and I had to take him home..." J. M. "Smokey" Brand, El Paso, Texas.

"... Your paper fills a real need for communication concerning the latest techniques and news, which some of us would otherwise not hear of for sometime..." Wayne G. King, Paramount, Calif.

"... Please take my name off your mailing list. My wife reads your paper, but I won't. I don't care what you do, you ain't going to affect me, affect me, affect me." D. P., Wichita, Kans.

"This publication... should not be addressed to the practiced but to those without knowledge of this art. It should be a tool to interest an inquiring mind. We need hundreds and thousands more within our group to make it strong.

"We have three HAD's here who give of their time to help those who will come... The Hobby of the Mind. The Value of Knowing How the Mind Works. Why Do We Think the Way We Do? Why Do Folks Think Differently? Where Do We Obtain Data to Help Us Think? These are some captions which occur. Each could suggest the pleasure of knowing more regarding things which affect our choice... We must do the work—you must give us the correct tools..." J. H. Vawter, Buffalo, N. Y.

"After receiving your publication SCIENTOLOGY, I have decided to move to Phoenix, secure work and a place to stay and live." Noel Newton, Jr., Oroville, Calif.

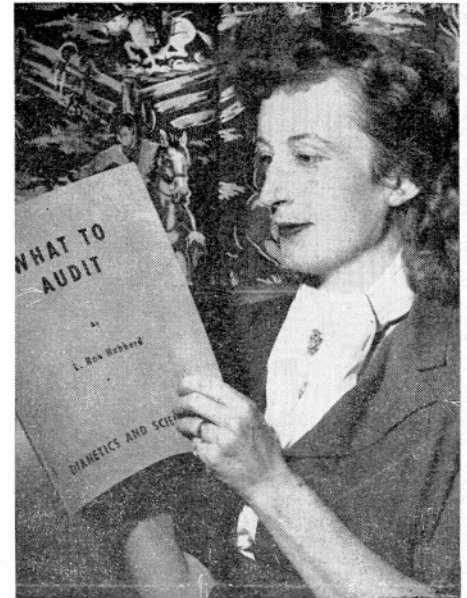
"We received the second issue of SCIENTOLOGY. If you people aren't careful, you'll have us all 'over the top' on enthusiasm alone..." Corinne Ellsworth, Long Beach, Calif.

"... all of your literature goes directly into waste basket, so save yourself the cost, postage, and labor." S. K., Los Angeles, Calif.

"... We tried the experiment for reaction time with the dollar bill and find that a ruler works very well and more actual measurements can be taken by holding the ruler just level with the thumb and forefinger..." Raymond A. Bissell, Reno, Nev.

"I have absolutely no intention of sending my poetry to your old rag." Dave Cysewski, Seattle, Wash.

"... I wish to thank you for my copy of 'Scientology: 88' which came in the mail several days ago. Mr. (George) Seidler tells me that it is the only copy in our local dianetics circle. He has arranged a special meeting for tomorrow night for the book's "first showing." The book will be read aloud, and people will actually be



she helped In this candid snapshot, Mary Sue Hubbard is shown looking over one of the first copies of the revised edition of WHAT TO AUDIT, the book her husband, L. Ron Hubbard, dedicated to her. The first edition of this book was sold out almost before it came off the press.

permitted to hold it in their hands. I am more than proud..." Francis C. Uridge, Berkeley, Calif.

SIX HOURS OF TAPED LECTURES

by L. Ron Hubbard, taken from the Professional Course, or 12 7-inch Reels of Plastic Tape in protective metal cans.

FREE with each WEBSTER TAPE RECORDER, shipped prepaid. Cash in advance or C.O.D. (\$20.00 deposit on C.O.D. orders). Price: \$199.75.

This is the famous tape player and recorder made by Webster of Chicago, adopted as standard by most Hubbard Associate Schools.

AUDIO SPECIALISTS

P. O. Box 29 Phoenix, Arizona
Write us for special prices on tapes and other supplies.

HOW TO DEVELOP THETA PERCEPTICS

By
Evans W. Farber, HDA
Fellow of Scientology

The Author says:
"From July 1 to October 1, 1952, I have used this technique on 107 cases. Only two cases failed to respond."

\$1.50 per copy
(In California add 3% sales tax.)

Emergency Dianetics

1722 1/2 Riverside Drive
Los Angeles 31, California

grade of 'fellowship' set up as award for aids to scientology

The grade of "Fellowship of Scientology" has been established by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists in reward for participation and furtherance of the science.

The certificate of fellowship, when awarded, establishes perpetual membership in the association without payment of dues and is on an honorary basis. Several older fellowships have been reissued on behalf of the Association.

New fellowships, and those reissued recently, follow:

C. PARKER MORGAN, Fellow of Scientology, re-award from 1950 for his contribution in discovering the running of pleasure moments as a process.

J. A. WINTER, M.D., Fellow of Scientology, an award for his furtherance of new concepts in the field and societies of formal medicine.

JOHN W. CAMPBELL, Fellow of Scientology, for his furtherance of the science in the magazine world, and his early encouragement and interest.

JUDGE STREET and ELIZABETH BY-ALL, joint award as Fellows of Scientology for their work on scanning and furtherance of the science in the psychiatric world.

ARTHUR CEPPOS, Fellow of Scientology, in recognition of his excellent work in publication of the original book.

DONALD H. ROGERS, Fellow of Scientology, for his effort in organization of the research department in the Foundation.

A. E. VAN VOGT, Fellow of Scientology, for his protection of the science in its early stages.

DON BARTHOLOMEW, Fellow of Scientology, for his early work on clearing.

BURKE BELKNAP and MRS. BELKNAP, joint Fellows of Scientology, for their assistance and devotion in establishing the new science.

ALPHIA HART, B.Sc., Fellow of Scientology, for his excellent work in establishing the Association.

JAMES A. STRUCKMEYER, Fellow of Scientology, in reward for his labor in legally safeguarding the new science.

VOLNEY G. MATHISON, Fellow of Scientology, for his development of electronic aids.

D. M. EUBANK and J. J. ROBINSON, joint award as Fellows of Scientology for their solution of the problem of entities.

EVANS W. FARBER, Fellow of Scientology, for his brilliant work in rapid theta-clearing.

GEORGE RICHARD HALPERN, Fellow of Scientology, for his development of abstrand postulates and general activity in investigation.

Posthumous awards of fellowship have

been authorized for publication for the following:

David Carey, Fellow of Scientology, for his development of ARC-kinetics.

Sigmund Freud, Fellow of Scientology, for his invaluable early work on human behavior.

William Alanson White, Fellow of Scientology, for his early work on psychosis.

Count Alfred Korzybski, Fellow of Scientology, for his development of General Semantics.

Commander Thompson (M.C., USN) Fellow of Scientology, for his work in the field of Anthropology.

The following additional persons have been credited by L. Ron Hubbard for the background work which made Scientology possible: Anaxagoras, Aristotle, Sorcrates, Plato, Euclid, Lucretius, Roger Bacon, Francis Bacon, Isaac Newton, Van Leeuwenhoek, Voltaire, Thomas Paine, Thomas Jefferson, Rene Descartes, James Clerk Maxwell, Charcote, Anton Mesmer, Herbert Spencer, William James, Will Durant,

and Dr. Hubbard's instructors in atomic and molecular phenomena, mathematics, and the humanities at George Washington University and at Princeton.

The above is a total list of fellowships recognized by the Association.

The creation of fellowships by the Association is now handled by nomination of the name by Dr. Hubbard, action by the board of trustees, and notification and forwarding of a Certificate, where possible, to the party named.

Some of the above recipients had not been informed prior to this publication, one because of loss of address.

A fellowship certificate is printed on buff vellum and bears the seal of the Association.

Fellowships are awarded on philosophical, mathematical, electronic, or purely scientological developments on the level of investigation, or application, or for singularly excellent and effective work in achieving the goals of scientology in general and the Association in particular.

Memo from Noyga and O'brien:

NOW IT IS UP TO YOU. MEST clear? Theta clear? Cleared theta clear?

Our professional training gives you the map. Sixty lectures on tapes by L. Ron Hubbard, including No. 080752, plus fifty texts. One hundred hours of supervised co-auditing with Mathison Electropsychometers, using every important technique from Effort to Black and White.

The highest toned outfit in the field. Get up on the theta track and take a look.

Hubbard Dianetic Foundation

122 North Mole St. — Philadelphia 2, Penn. — Phone Rittenhouse 6-5714
Mathison E-meters. — Books: wholesale and retail. — Write for list.

How Important Is YOUR Auditing?

Whether you're an auditor, trying to get results, or a preclear, seeking to advance himself toward his goal of health and sanity, you want only the best.

With the new techniques, an E-Meter is almost mandatory. To meet rigid specifications of processing, the Mathison Electropsychometer was developed, and has produced consistent proven results over a wide variety of techniques and conditions.

TWO MODELS ARE AVAILABLE

The Professional
Model **9850**

Minimeter

(Same Tone Scale but with reduced
needle throw. No AC connections) ...

3500

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

scientology's advance facilitated by h.a.s., research is broadened

Formation of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists has been accomplished, and already has facilitated a new step forward in the field of science.

From its struggling beginnings, through its period of Dianetics, Scientology has been, in the words of Dr. L. Ron Hubbard, "unstable because a science should be composed of a technology for the use of general workers, and for broad research on the part of many individuals in many fields of activity. A science should not be the work of one man, although in their beginnings you will find that most sciences are.

"Our accumulation of knowledge has been arduously won. It has for some time been stable and it has now attained a goal of a height which can be easily utilized throughout the other sciences."

The purposes of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists are as follows:

1. To assist groups and individuals investigators and practitioners in the field of individual and social thought and behavior.

2. To centralize and co-ordinate and publish the data accumulated in Scientology for the use by the individual, the organization, and the general practitioner.

3. To standardize the training of practitioners, and technicians.

4. To assist the maintenance of the general ethics and conduct in the field.

5. To prevent the phenomena contained in Scientology from being used to enslave humanity.

6. To collect funds and finance investigation and the publication of the results thereof.

7. To collect funds for and finance general programs directed toward the eradication of criminality and social and individual derangement.

8. To stop and eradicate war and the impulses toward war in every nation on the face of earth.

Too many of these goals might seem ambitious beyond attainment, according to some Scientologists, but they reckon without taking into account the fact that in any society the ultimate weapon is the human mind.

The Association has established new standards of electronics and mental technologies.

The Association is setting up autonomous associations over the world and is already solidly represented in eight countries.

The Association has no dangerous or effective opponents. The medical and psychiatric worlds gradually are accepting the new science, and it is now taught openly in many universities.

Scientology: 8-80

By L. Ron Hubbard, C.E., D.ScN.

This is the book for which the entire professional field has been waiting. Under the tentative title, "How to Audit," more than 100 orders were turned down and money refunded because addition of new material was delaying its preparation.

All the latest techniques—"Black and White," Attention Unit Running, the Electronics of Human Thought, the Anatomy of Life itself—all these are described and charted for both the auditor and preclear who wishes to audit himself.

Advance orders now being accepted (to be filled in the order in which they are received)\$3.00

Other books available, or soon
to be available:

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of booklets supplementing and interpreting (Discounts only if ordered in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing preclear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

***SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL.** The second hardcover book on Dianetics. Here's a treatise that gives you all you need to know about the Tone Scale..... \$5.00

***HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE** Here is the know-how needed to set up an efficient organization, large or small, that does not depend upon the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00

*In process of being printed.

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central Avenue
Phoenix, Arizona

'being cause' is society's major aberration

only dead martyrs,
completely 'wrong,'
tolerated as 'right'

By TOM ESTERBROOK, B.ScN.

The little girl was badly crippled—she had been on crutches for some time. The pity of everyone was excited.

She was taken to an auditor, who in twenty-two hours of Scientology made it possible for her to walk again without any assistance. In twenty-two easy, but expert hours, he had made it possible for her to grow up and thrive as a whole being, to be married, to be part of the world of action.

The auditor had done the work out of charity. On restoring, again, the child to her father's arms, he started to bid the man goodbye, but instead of thanks he received a snarl of rage from the parent and the astonishing "intelligence" that the "cure" must be due to some other thing.

The tone-drop occasioned by this counter-emotion did not help the auditor. He had given back a life—had done a miracle—and his pay was anger.

Why?

Why is it that the preclear, whose migraine headaches from which he has been suffering for years, assigns the cause to medicines he takes daily when the actual reason is obvious. Every auditor has had this experience.

Can this have any relationship to another phenomenon: the 'I must be Cause!'

Indeed it does.

We learn from the Hubbard Chart of Attitudes that Cause is in the vicinity of 40.0 on the tone scale and Effect is below 0.0.

On the same chart, we have in the vicinity of 40.0 "Right" and at 0.0 we have "Wrong." Those things that are right are assigned the attributes of cause; those things that are wrong are assigned the attributes of being an effect.

There is such a thing as being Bad Cause or Good Cause. Because bad cause inhibits survival on too many dynamics, it is low on the scale, but cause of any kind is assigned to anything which is right; and the attribute of effect is assigned to anything that is wrong.

Thus, a person who is right is assigned, whether he wants it or not, the attributes of cause.

The difference between levels of living and dying are cause and effect. A man alive can be cause, dead he is effect. On the other hand, when we ask the question "How wrong can a person get?" The answer is dead! Thus, a person will not tend toward wrongness, but will seek to strive for rightness until he is at a certain

level on the tone scale. Then he will seek to be wrong automatically.

Anyone, then, carrying forward the standard and banner of right is also assigned the position of being cause.

In seeking to survive, a person still possessed of some vigor will seek to be and always asserts that he is right.

Individuation, however, comes about in any being through many counter-efforts received, fighting his being individual as well as to be alive.

Very low on the scale, an individual violently seeks to assert his individuality. He supposes himself to be one amongst the very, very many of "They." He does not realize that every one of the "They" is also under the delusion that he is also one against "They." The pressures and counter-pressures of society are composed of the assertions and counter-assertions that only "I" can be right.

In the original manuscript of the ORIGINAL THESIS there is a line which does not appear in the printed edition of the book. It states as follows: "There seems to be a sort of cosmic election in progress wherein every individual is forwarding his candidacy for the role of creator." This is the primary inhibitor in the formation of groups fairly high on the tone scale. A recognition of beingness is high enough so that a person does not consider his existence to be under continual threat and therefore believes that he can relax sufficiently to participate in group activities.

Due to the level of society on earth at this writing, individuality is so low on the tone scale that a high anxiety can be found on the part of many persons about being right.

In almost every conversation there will occur disputations on the rightness of what has just been said. Each party to the dialog, above all else in his communication, is concerned with proving he is right. He is also asserting the fact that he is cause. Low on the tone scale, he feels this challenge to such a degree that it must be continually guarded and asserted that one is right. Such a person, a little lower on the tone scale, would be, of course, as wrong as one can get, which is dead.

Anyone who has a low opinion of his own survival can be counted upon to make life uncomfortable for all those around him by these continual assertions of being cause and being right. He will lie, cheat, and pretend in order to obtain credit for things he has not done, and he is violent in his denunciation of anyone who has demonstrated his rightness.

This is manifested in many ways. The "I am the only one who can help!" which one sees so often is much the same as "I am the only one who can be right!" these being the same manifestations at different positions on the tone scale.

There are also other parallels to this. "I am the only one who can be needed" is often dramatized by attending physicians,

or nurses, or even, we are sorry to say, by auditors. The same frame of mind goes into "I am the only one who can control" or "I am the only one who can punish" or "I am the only one who can own."

This general delusion that "I am the only one" is the chief and most general aberration of a MEST body society. One even finds it in the Bible where it is often said "I am a Jealous God." Jealousy is simply a manifestation of the "I am the only one."

(This does not infer that God is aberrated, but only that He evidently was written about by aberrated men.)

A person low on the tone scale seems to feel that there is some terrible punishment awaiting him any moment that he relaxes his "I am the only one" aberration.

Anyone indulging in being right, if he is right enough, is going to be assigned, as well, many usually false reasons why he must be wrong. If people have to accept his being right for the thing which he does as right, then they are going to find ways and means to make him wrong in other things. Nothing is as toothsome to the general public as the fall of a supposed saint, for here they have found reasons to make the saint wrong.

Unless protected by religion and the inhibition against blasphemy, any man whose work is right can expect to discover that his character, a thing much easier to assail, inevitably must be considered wrong by the general public for, when an aberrated individual cannot find ways and means to destroy the rightness of work, then he must resort to the frailty of conduct as a target and so balance this wrongness with the rightness they have so abhorred. If a man's work is right, then that man automatically must be considered to be cause, a thing quite abhorrent to anyone with the "I am the only one" in violent restimulation.

Low tone scale people will work incessantly to bring others down below their own level. They do this by throwing out-of-control facsimiles at their fellows and then darting in with many reasons why the other is wrong. The anxiety lying behind this activity, when exposed to view, is enough to cause one shudders.

Many persons have succumbed to the frenzied aberrations of "There is only I." The penalty of being right is to have one's body torn to bits by the mob at the first excuse they can find, to bloody the streets from the veins that have served them so well. It is almost a direct inevitability that he who is right in a society as low as homo sapiens will be destroyed by homo sapiens.

The only thing homo sapiens will tolerate in the way of rightness is a dead martyr. The martyr usually was considered quite wrong when he was alive. After he is dead it can be claimed that he was right because, you see, he is now as wrong as he can get—dead!

experiments develop new techniques for rapid theta clearing

After the issuance of L. Ron Hubbard's work, WHAT TO AUDIT, a wave of intensive investigation for techniques of application was experienced throughout Scientology with the result that the work of theta clearing individuals has advanced rapidly.

Several experimental techniques were developed independently. These included a technique known as "Ridge-Running," which was developed by D. M. Eubank and J. J. Robinson, jointly. This technique sought to utilize present time energy flow as efficiently as possible. It resolved, in the main, the problem of entities and discovered them to be ridges formed by accumulation of energy on which facsimiles could be fastened. It was discovered that the thetan utilized these ridges in the operation of the body so as to make the body a stimulus-response mechanism.

Eubank and Robinson have worked in the field of Dianetics since the issuance of the first book. Eubank was part of Dr. Hubbard's research staff in 1951, and assisted with Perry Chapdelaine, in arranging the order of Axioms. Robinson has worked closely with Dr. Hubbard in Phoenix, and is a veteran auditor.

James A. Struckmeyer, HDA, although an attorney by profession, is an electronic engineer by avocation. After surveying the various elements of a problem, he has drawn up, what may be, the electronics formula of life energy, thus making the first mathematical contribution to the third echelon of Scientology.

The formula is: $LIFE = \frac{EI}{-E} \cdot (-f)$

If: E = energy potential
I = energy flow
-f = negative frequency
-R = negative resistance

This formula is based on Dr. Hubbard's theory of counter-elasticity of electronic flows.

The most swiftly useful contribution of those received was by Evans W. Farber, HDA, from California. The technique introduced a negative aspect to oppose the energy flows which maintain the energy flows inside the body, and makes it possible in some cases to bring the person into full knowingness outside the body in a relatively short space of time.

Farber's technique was tested fully and was integrated into the standard technique for freeing the thetan.

Received shortly after Farber's contribution was a technique for running incidents from outside the body by handling live flow as developed by George Richard Halpern. This technique is consecutive to that of Farber, and the two are used one

following the other with the application of the basic principles developed by Dr. Hubbard. Dr. Hubbard's additional development of the minus zero tone scale has been combined with the techniques of Farber and Halpern, which together, make what is now the standard method of theta clearing.

The record for speed in theta clearing to date, is held by Dr. Hubbard who has accomplished it with a preclear in two hours of auditing, utilizing the method above.

Speaking of this inflow, Dr. Hubbard said, "I am extremely happy about these contributions to the science. It means that we have graduated from the one-man show aspect which I personally have found quite onerous. It means that the body of knowledge accumulated in the Axioms and publications in general can now be utilized much like mathematics in that their application is clear enough and broad enough to enable research workers to discover new horizons for themselves.

"This has been, to a marked degree, a lonely track, but now it is sufficiently marked for the investigator to pursue it on his own, providing, as in any other science, he is equipped with the basic technology.

"It is with considerable peace of mind that I abandon research for a few weeks, for I know that the certainty of results and the stability of the background of the science insure a continuing progress."

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DElaware 7-0683

13 Training Centers

... tailored to fit the particular needs of their area:

HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION
122 N. Mole St. Philadelphia, Penn.

MID-WEST SCIENTOLOGY CENTER
1824 Wright Ave., Little Rock, Ark.

SCIENTOLOGY CENTER OF
BOSTON
26 Common Street, Boston 16, Mass.

SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
3027 W. 28th Ave., Vancouver, B. C.

DETROIT DIANETICS AND
SCIENTOLOGY
8901 Dailey Court, Detroit 4, Mich.

CHICAGO DIANETICS INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF
PUGET SOUND, Inc.
311 West McGraw, Seattle 99, Wash.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY
INSTITUTE
4248 N. 32nd Street, Phoenix, Ariz.

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood
28, Calif.

INSTITUTE OF SELF-
KNOWLEDGE, Inc.
859 Balra Drive, El Cerrito, Calif.

DIANETIC & SCIENTOLOGY
FOUNDATION
6112 Fairview Av., Boise, Idaho
1117 W. 10th Av., Spokane, Wash.

McCURDY FOUNDATION, Inc.
122 Ave. Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM
2 W. Oaks Dr. South, Houston 19, Tex.

Only these Schools are authorized
to give Certified Training.

ALL THE LATEST TECHNIQUES

Concept Running, "Black and White"—the techniques that are producing
such amazing results—are standard procedure at the

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

4248 North 32nd St.

Phone CRestwood 4-0061

Phoenix, Arizona

Processing

Certified Training, either for H. C. A. Certification
or Refresher Courses for H.D.A.'s.

the loophole in guarded rights

by I. ron hubbard

Whenever phenomena becomes known to a small number of unscrupulous men, these, by secrecy, can employ it to the enslavement of many. This, in a thimble, is the history of the race.

It was inevitable that once natural law concerning thought became known, it would be utilized by individuals to enslave, reduce, or even to murder others.

Invalidation of Dianetics is now, fortunately, rendered impossible by the vigorous program of proof and testing to which it has been subjected. However, an invalidation of Dianetics, as a process by which aberration can be relieved, works in the direction of permitting Black Dianetics to be employed without censure upon luckless human beings who may not even know that it has so been employed.

The processes of Black Dianetics can be remedied by what might be called White Dianetics, in most cases. If any group desired to use the phenomena discovered in Dianetics to enslave an individual, a group, or a nation, its first step would be to place White Dianetics out of bounds, to illegalize its practice, and to condemn the tenets contained in it. To debar the general public practice of White Dianetics is to make possible a general unpublic practice of Black Dianetics.

At the present writing, there is one certain method of disenfranchising a human being. In 1215 A.D. by the Magna Carta and in 1791 by the Bill of Rights in America, certain liberties of person and property were delineated and given to certain nations.

In the absence of any known natural law relating to sanity beyond the legal definition that it is the "ability to tell right from wrong" without saying what right and wrong are, clauses relating to sanity were, perforce, omitted from such documents. Thus a wide loophole was left in civil and criminal structure. For whatever a sane man's rights may be said to be, it is only necessary to declare him insane and his rights vanish. He has no right to property. He has no right to trial. He has no right to be confronted by his accusers. All processes of law are suspended the moment an individual is declared to be insane. Indeed, on this whisper, even his friends may desert him. He must have an appointed guardian for all his affairs to whom he cannot object. He can be spirited away into a public jail without other than a complaint that he is not sane. There he is examined by men whose pretense it was to be able to distinguish sanity from insanity and who, themselves, are suspect of being sane in most part. An individual so accused can be incarcerated without any other legal process and can be given "treatments" which will leave him a hopeless

what if the "experts" said you were insane?

Failure to delineate sanity has left a wide loophole in our civil and criminal laws. An insane man has no rights, and his degree of mental efficiency can be determined by men who, themselves, are borderline psychotics.

What can Man do about it? What would YOU do if rumors were circulated that you were mentally ill; that some of your idiosyncrasies imperiled the safety and health of your neighbors and associates? What recourse would you have if you were examined by a board of "experts" and declared mentally unfit to handle your own affairs?

There are those who, to control, resort to narcotics, suggestion, gossip, slander—the thousands of overt and covert ways that can be classified as Black Dianetics. There is only one defense. In this, the second of three articles, Dr. Hubbard tells you the vital role White Dianetics can play in the peace and security of you and the world.

imbecile for the remainder of his life. Or he may simply be killed by attendants.

Electric shock, "psycho-surgery," other types of shock "treatment" are at this writing accepted treatment of the "insane." Adequate documents exist to demonstrate that these "treatments" never cure anything, that they often break a man's spine or leave him even unable to control simple body functions.

All this waits for the individual the moment he is pronounced "insane." He is disenfranchised, his property is forfeited, he passes into hands which have the power of life and death over him.

Thus we see that even the Magna Carta and the Bill of Rights are worthless in the hands and under the manipulation of the unscrupulous.

In order to have a true bill of rights a citizen would have to be given rights to his sanity and to his life. These are two rights which can not now be guaranteed. Until they are guaranteed, the Constitution, to many, is a mockery.

In one insane asylum, at the behest of a government, a man that government considers dangerous is held as "insane."

After Pearl Harbor in 1941 any naval captain who dared cry "Treason!" when he saw how high administrative orders brought about a debacle was shipped, quickly and without any recourse to friends or courts, to insane asylums.

Thus it is possible, even now, in this "enlightened age" for a group of men to function much as did the assassins, even

without Black Dianetics. By using the public fear of the insane, a fear born from the unknowns of insanity, anyone can be discredited and imprisoned.

By using Black Dianetics, insanity itself can be brought about with considerable ease.

In these turbulent times, with an A-bomb hanging over every city, civil law is more and more withdrawn from the citizen, censorship is more and more strict. Disaster breeds secret control and enslavement. In event of a national disaster such as that envisioned in an atomic war, it is not necessarily true that civilization may be destroyed, regardless of what the president says, but it is true that disaster may assume a magnitude sufficient for any small group to seize control of the remaining populace, a control very close to complete slavery.

In order to resolve insanity, it was necessary to release the natural laws discovered in Dianetics. When they were released it became possible to create insanity at will. And even more insidiously, complete control of a human being can be effected without insanity being demonstrated by him.

The release of these laws and the whole of Black Dianetics is necessary if a long range program of prevention is to be effected. So long as Black Dianetics remains the property of the very few, a very great many more will suffer eventually than those few who will die because of the publication of this material.

Thus, the first basic principle of Black Dianetics: **So long as a natural phenomenon remains the knowledge of a few and is denied to the many it can be utilized to control the many.**

The first law of Dianetics which you should know is as follows: **The human organism receives and records all perceptions while under duress and in a reduced state of consciousness.**

Should you wish to know complete derivations of this law and its proofs, you are invited to study the science itself. Here is contained only sufficient material to delineate Black Dianetics in full.

(To be concluded in next issue)

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, H.D.A.

Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas, Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi, New Orleans, and adjacent territory.

Beginners' course in auditing and lectures.
Advanced course in Scientology, lectures, and co-audit instructions.
Local H.C.A. certification by L. Ron Hubbard

Physician-supervised intensives
Consultant: Donald T. Graffam, Ed. D.
Psychometrics

Address: 2 West Oaks South Drive
Houston 19, Texas
Telephone MOhawk 9627

A Basic Course for Serious Study Groups



Here are all the ingredients a Study Group needs for learning the fundamentals of Scientology. These tapes and books have been chosen carefully with only one idea in mind: Give the most data to the most persons at the lowest possible price.

Special Price To Study Groups

\$250.00, cash in advance, or send this office \$151.50 and the E-Meter will be shipped C. O. D. from the factory.

HERE IS THE PACKAGE:

- 12 hours of L. Ron Hubbard's lectures (3 $\frac{3}{4}$ -speed tapes) on the subject of Scientology.
- 120 printed lecture summary booklets, 10 for each hour of tapes.
- 10 HANDBOOKS FOR PRE-CLEARS
- 10 ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS
- 10 SYMBOLOGICAL PROCESSING
- 1 Model H-52-1R ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 5-G

JANUARY CONFERENCE CALLED

entire scope of scientology will be discussed in papers;
more solid association is first order of business

scienotes

some like us, but you
can't please everybody!

"Enclosed is \$5; \$2.50 is for my own subscription to The Journal, the other is for a year's subscription to good Dr. B. A. of Chicago. In this 'dull and cynical age on Earth,' anyone capable of throwing such relatively high-toned brickbats is worthwhile keeping around.

"If some other genius should dream up this same idea, you are at liberty to use MY \$2.50 in any manner you seem fit. Please reserve a place for all Dr. B. A.'s communications in Scienotes. That one is a jewel." Donald Hunt, Chicago.

"... A suggestion which I hope is in order ... Let's not turn the Journal into a 'cheap' advertising journal which hands out pure and unadulterated 'blurbs' on the wonders of the techniques we know nothing or comparatively nothing about. Give us the tools or facts so we can find out for ourselves. We can't all be right there in Arizona to get it first hand, nor do we want to. ... " Edna Klatzko, Washington, D. C.

"... I want one set of the 27 course booklets to be sent to me here. Between these, and the stuff I brought along, it looks as if the Central Pennsylvania Group will soon have a sub-group operating in Arabia!" Capt. Donald Maier, Saudi Arabia.

"Is your printer short of capital letters or are we being different?" Leon D. Egan, Long Beach, Calif.

"Congratulations to the Journal of Scientology for its guileless perspicacity. Since I know you will improve it, I shall not say: 'It's wonderful, but I wish you would do such and such'." Stephen E. Walkley, Long Beach, Calif.

"I have started to process myself with your 'Handbook for Preclears' and after about 1 hour of auditing, I gave up smoking. I had smoked over 27 years at the rate of between 1½ and 2 packs a day and had tried to stop on several occasions before and could not do so even for an entire 24 hours. At this time I have been without cigarettes for about 40 days. I have even run the chains that were causing me to be almost a chain-smoker during my waking hours. ... This is just a small example of what the 'Handbook' and your other works are doing for and to me. ... " David O. Tubbs, Spokane, Wash.

"... The word Dianetics seems to have been dropped from your vocabulary—if the first few issues of your magazine is a sample. Then, when you do mention the word, you call it 'Black Dianetics!' What's the matter—has your baby got dirty hands? Why don't you just process Dianetics instead of kicking it into the gutter?" P. O., Tulsa, Okla.

A nation-wide conference, to embrace the entire scope of Dianetics and Scientology, has been called by the directors of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. This meeting will be held in Phoenix the second week in January.

Because of the rapid advances in Scientology—advances which some of those who have studied nothing beyond the first book on "Dianetics" consider extreme and confusing—it was thought that such a conference would permit discussion and integration of the new discoveries.

H. R. Hubbard, Ross Lamoreaux, and Paul Lyon were named to direct a committee which will work out plans for the conference.

The goals of the Association, and how these aims will be met, also will come up for discussion. It was thought that something more permanent than the mere issuance of membership cards is needed to knit the organization together into an active, compact federation.

The first day of the conference will be set aside for discussion about the Association. Election of national representatives and committees will come up during this phase of the conference.

The next two or three days will be given over to the reading of papers from the field and a discussion of new techniques.

Reports from the chairmen of the various temporary committees will take up the last day of the conference.

Affairs of the conference were to be placed in the hands of 11 temporary committees, and members and chairmen were picked arbitrarily by the directors because of the small amount of time left for organization prior to the January date. Chairmen have been notified by airmail, with the suggestion that members contact each other and their chairmen immediately, and notify the Phoenix office of the Association of any additions to the committee they'd like to make.

These committees, and their tentative membership, follow:

Publications Committee — Sadah W. Field, 53 West Maple, Denver 9, Colo.

(Continued on Page Two)

new h.c.a.'s

More than 25 students, during the last weeks, have been graduated from the various Associate Schools with certificates, signed by L. Ron Hubbard, as qualified Hubbard Certified Auditors. This number was attained despite the fact most schools were waiting until September or October to start their professional classes.

Students who enroll for the Professional Course at any of the 13 Associate Schools are entitled to certification when they complete the required eight weeks of studies, auditing, and being audited. In some schools, this training is extended over 16 weeks of evening classes.

Schools reporting graduates, and the new H.C.A.'s, follow:

Hubbard Dianetic Foundation, Philadelphia—Alice H. Thomason, Joseph Marishak, Christian E. Rossee, Geraldine Sandberg, Maurice M. Mandelkehr, Alfred W. Kozak, Thomas S. Mertes, Ted E. Dunn, Philip Delano, R. Michael Carrell, Kate Ornsen, Gabriel Petroski, Charles Gaskin, Jr., and Charles John Washbourn.

Phoenix Scientology Institute, Phoenix—Gertrude Howard, Alexandra W. Stansfield, Mrs. Ethel R. Adler, Ada Marckx, Bob Shannon, E. Hannah, Box Saxton, and Jessie Hampton.

Scientology Institute, Vancouver, B. C.—Lennon Gordon Fraser, Wilhelmena O. Fraser, and Raymond H. Van Wyck.

Chicago Dianetics Institute, Chicago—Sophie Sedlack, Jean Frankowski, and Ival A. Mainard.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

association slates january conference

(Continued from Page One)

Chairman; Donald H. Schuster, 1316 Fourth St., N.E., Minneapolis, Minn.; Alma Hill, 53 Spring St., 1A, Boston, Mass.; Idella Stone, 2663 East Foothill Blvd., Pasadena, Calif.; Dr. Gordon L. Beckstead, 616 North Third St., Phoenix; William H. Swygard, 1370 N. W. 85th St., Miami 47, Fla.; Chas. R. Higgins, 50 Bryant Way, Denver, Colo.

Professional Standards and Ethics Committee—Carl Jardine, P. O. Box 361, Coronado, Calif., chairman; L. Ron Hubbard, honorary member; John B. Lewis, Hanover Road, Hanover, N. J.; John M. Campbell, 27 West 11th St., New York, N. Y.; Refa Postel, 8901 Dailey Court, Detroit 4, Mich.

Research (1) Past Lives—Hardin Walsh, 7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood 28, Calif., chairman; Ted Lacy, 414 West Poplar, San Mateo, Calif.; J. A. Brand, 3130 Alamo-gordo, El Paso, Tex.; Idella Stone, 2663 E. Foothill Blvd., Pasadena 8, Calif.; William Bradner, 1820 Laurel Rd., Winter Park, Fla.; Jan Halpern, Roxbury Rd., Stamford, Conn.; Val Cook, 1743 Pendrell St., Vancouver, B. C., Canada.

Research (2) Specific Somatics — Ken Marlin, 326 N. Railroad, Monticello, Ind., chairman; Elizabeth Burrage, 1531 Camarilla, Colorado Springs, Colo.; O. Stanley Waldrop, Box 4503, Los Angeles 24, Calif.; Robert Nichols, East St., Suffield, Conn.; Robert Gill, 1201 S. Forest Dr., Arlington, Va.; Emery Mann, RFD 1, West Townsend, Mass.

Research (3) New Techniques — Evans Farber, 1722½ Riverside Dr., Los Angeles, chairman; Lyn Sterling, 1140 W. 27th St., Los Angeles 7; C. C. Street, 610 S. Vincente Blvd., Los Angeles 48; Morry Kamman, 1531 Camarilla, Colorado Springs; Dr. Paul Beaver, Medical Bldg., Leetonia, Ohio; Walt Remy, 3345 Carrolton, Indianapolis 5, Ind.

Research, Psychic—Lois B. Ringgold, c/o Paul D. Jones Co., 147 W. 22nd St., New York 11, N. Y., chairman; Alberta Elliott, Rt. 5, Box 470, Greenville, S. C.; Basil D. Vaerlen, 1355 19th Ave., San Francisco 22; W. T. Rucker, 4 Sixth St., South, St. Petersburg, Fla.; Dr. Nan McCurdy, 122 Ave. Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.

Philosophy Committee—Eric H. Olsen, Box 901, Scottsbluff, Neb., chairman; Doris Colbury Graffam, 2, West Oaks South Drive, Houston 19, Tex.; John W. Campbell, 122 E. 42nd St., New York, N. Y.

... and the word was lost!

Are you a friend of yours?

Probably the most neglected friend you have is you. And yet every man, before he can be a true friend to the world, must first become a friend to himself.

In this society, where aberration flourishes in the crowded cities and marts of business, few are the men who have not been subjected, on every hand, to a campaign to convince them that they are much less than they think they are.

You would fight anyone who said of your friends what is implied about you. It is time you fought for the best friend you will ever have—yourself.

The first move in striking up this friendship is to make an acquaintance with what you are and what you might become. "Know thyself!" said the ancient Greek. Until recently it was not possible to make a very wide acquaintance. Little was known about human behavior as a science. But atomic physics, in revealing new knowledge to man, has also revealed the general characteristics of the energy of life and by that a great deal can be known which was not before suspected. You do not need to know atomic physics to know yourself, but you need to know something of the apparent goal of life in general and your own goals in particular.

All problems are basically simple—once you know the fundamental answer. And this is no exception in life. For thousands of years men strove to discover the underlying drives of existence. And in an en-

lightened age, when exploration of the universes already had yielded enough secrets to give us A-bombs, it became possible to explore for and find the fundamental law of life. What would you do if you had this fundamental law? How easily then would you understand all the puzzles, riddles, and complexities of personality and behavior. You could understand conjurers and bank presidents, colonels and coolies, kings, cats and coal heavers. And more important, you could easily predict what they would do in any given circumstance and you would know what to expect from anyone without any guesswork—indeed with a security diabolical in its accuracy.

lightened age, when exploration of the universes already had yielded enough secrets to give us A-bombs, it became possible to explore for and find the fundamental law of life. What would you do if you had this fundamental law? How easily then would you understand all the puzzles, riddles, and complexities of personality and behavior. You could understand conjurers and bank presidents, colonels and coolies, kings, cats and coal heavers. And more important, you could easily predict what they would do in any given circumstance and you would know what to expect from anyone without any guesswork—indeed with a security diabolical in its accuracy.

"In the Beginning was the Word," but what was the Word? What fundamental principle did it outline? What understanding would one have if he knew it?

An ancient Persian king once made a great effort to know this Word. He tried to discover it by having his sages boil down all the knowledge in the world.

At his orders, every book written which could be obtained was collected together in an enormous library. Books were brought to that ancient city by the caravan load. And the wise men of the time worked for years condensing every piece of knowledge which was known into a single volume.

But the king wanted a better statement of the fundamental Word. And he made his sages reduce that volume to a single page. And he made them reduce it again to a sentence. And then, after many more years of study, his philosophers finally obtained that single Word, the formula which would solve all riddles.

And the city died in war and the Word was lost.

But what was it? Certainly its value, since it would make an understanding of Man possible, exceeded the riches of Persia. Two thousand years later, out of the studies of atomic and molecular phenomena, we can again postulate what that Word was. And use it. Use it to know ourselves. And to predict the actions of other men.—From SELF ANALYSIS. by L. Ron Hubbard.

Groups—Martha Courtis, P. O. Box 480, Ann Arbor, Mich., chairman; Morris T. Helling, 202 Columbia Bldg., 1516 Second St., Seattle, Wash.; Raymond A. Bissell, P. O. Box 1782, Reno, Nev.; Perry Chapdelaine, 5618 Ocean View Dr., Oakland, Calif.; Stanley Gottlieb, 2423 East Liberty, Phoenix; Corinne Ellsworth, 744 Gaviota, Long Beach, Calif.

Child Dianetics — Mary Beth Horner, 4400 N. 20th, Phoenix, chairman; Bettye Walton, 989 Marengo, Pasadena, Calif.; Wm. T. Powers, 111 E. Oak, Chicago, Ill.; Elizabeth Bert Byall, 1235¼ N. Detroit St., Los Angeles 46; Inez Graf, 6554 S. Campbell, Chicago 29; Stella King, Newtown, R. R. 1, Bucks Co., Penn.

Legal—Helen O'Brien, 122 N. Mole St., Philadelphia, Penn., chairman; George Sterling, 1530 W. Wilshire Dr., Phoenix; Janet Hayes, 465A Capitol St., Oakland, Calif.; Parker C. Morgan, 36 Monmouth Rd., Elizabeth, N. J.; Faith Rossiter, 2845 Polk St., San Francisco 9.

Publicity — Remington Stone, 2663 E. Foothill Blvd., Pasadena 8, Calif., chairman; Virginia P. Allen, 1117 N. Union Blvd., St. Louis 13, Mo.; Faith Rossiter, 2845 Polk St., San Francisco 9, Calif.; Marcel Sylvain, Diane Farm, R. R. No. 2, Foster, Brome County, Quebec, Canada; Basil Vaerlen, 1355 19th Ave., San Francisco 22.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DELaware 7-0683

either cans, sponges make good electrodes when used on e-meter

By VOLNEY G. MATHISON

The type of skin-contacting electrodes used with the Electropsychometer has been a subject of more discussion and experimentation than any other single thing about this instrument.

Metallic sponge type electrodes formerly were considered the best available, but one evening L. Ron Hubbard improvised by trying a couple large tomato cans, and with such good results that he has used them since. Plain metal cans work at least as well as other electrodes, except possibly sponges. It is important that the cans not be too small in diameter or too short, the best size being about 2½" in diameter by 4½" in length. The large area of such electrodes enables the therapist to take advantage of the subject's myological or muscular reflexes to an effective degree. This reflex is superimposed upon the psychogalvanic reflex which functions through the sweat glands in the palms.

Personally, I can use either sponges or cans, though I have come to prefer the cans somewhat, as the responses are quite consistent and dependable.

There are some types of E-meter surges that are at least relatively more mechanical than others. There are five basic types of these, as follows:

1: Most common: Produced by subject changing position on the couch, shifting arm positions, regrasping the electrodes, and so forth. So far, these types of surges

have not usually been regarded as significant. However, the alert therapist should note whether the bodily shift occurs just after the therapist has handed the preclear what might be regarded as a painful question. If this does not seem to be the reason for the shift of body position, then the action and the resulting E-meter surge ordinarily may be discounted.

2: Yawns and laughter. These acts affect metabolism and myological reflex. Significance not fully established, but needle usually recovers rapidly, and there seems reason to believe that yawns indicate a release of tension. Laughter requires more research.

3: Curiosity about the electrodes or concern about the effects of purposely squeezing them. An important factor, too commonly overlooked, is that when the subject purposely pumps on the cans, he is directing most of his attention units to the area of fingers and hands. Hence at such times he may be avoiding or at least be out of contact with more important material in his case. Most subjects quickly forget about the electrodes. If not, it may be necessary to "run them out."

To do this, place the E-meter so that the subject can watch the needle, turn sensitivity control down to "2" and instruct the preclear somewhat as follows:

"Now, squeeze hard!" Then "Let go!" "Again squeeze hard!" "Let go!" Repeat at least a dozen times, or until preclear gets good and bored. Then go on with auditing.

4: Sometimes the preclear is working hard at being honest, and is so anxious not to cause any false registrations that he lies thinking about the electrodes constantly. This also means that the preclear is focusing all his attention either on the electrodes

or on hand and finger areas. This tendency should be reduced by using the procedure outlined in the preceding paragraph.

5: The "interesting" or "difficult" case. Subject continually "fiddles" with the electrodes, tapping cans with moving fingers, and the like. When this occurs, it has rather consistently been found to rest on **something in the case** having to do with the hands or fingers. It has been found to rest on having had fingers burned when a child by touching some hot rod-like object. Also two cases were found to rest on masturbation.

So, when you get one of these persistent "fingering" cases, try to contact the earliest traumatic event involving clutching something, or tinkering with something, and review this data out.

Perhaps more commonly the hand and finger facsimiles causing intermittent contact with the electrodes will be found to rest on childhood burns, also occasional electric shocks.

13 Training Centers

... tailored to fit the particular needs of their area:

HUBBARD DIANETIC FOUNDATION
122 N. Mole St. Philadelphia, Penn.

MID-WEST SCIENTOLOGY CENTER
1824 Wright Ave., Little Rock, Ark.

SCIENTOLOGY CENTER OF
BOSTON
26 Common Street, Boston 16, Mass.

SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
3027 W. 28th Ave., Vancouver, B. C.

DETROIT DIANETICS AND
SCIENTOLOGY
8901 Dailey Court, Detroit 4, Mich.

CHICAGO DIANETICS INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF
PUGET SOUND, Inc.
311 West McGraw, Seattle 99, Wash.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY
INSTITUTE
4248 N. 32nd Street, Phoenix, Ariz.

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd., Hollywood
28, Calif.

INSTITUTE OF SELF-
KNOWLEDGE, Inc.
859 Balra Drive, El Cerrito, Calif.

DIANETIC & SCIENTOLOGY
FOUNDATION
6112 Fairview Av., Boise, Idaho
1117 W. 10th Av., Spokane, Wash.

McCURDY FOUNDATION, Inc.
122 Ave. Minorca, Coral Gables, Fla.

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM
2 W. Oaks Dr. South, Houston 19, Tex.

Only these Schools are authorized to give Certified Training.

DUAL SCALE E-METER

The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Price, f.o.b. Los Angeles **9850**

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections **3500**

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the first of the series.

ABERRATION – Taken from the Latin *ab-errare*, meaning to wander from. Any deviation from rationality. An aberrated person wanders from his self-determined course, and no longer goes where he wants to go NOW, but goes where he determined to go SOMETIME IN THE PAST. This makes his course irrational, and he travels where his environment pushes him. He has as many aberrations as he has contra-survival decisions in his past. At the time the decisions were made, they were pro-survival, but changing environment and conditions may have made them contra-survival. However, until he has erased these early decisions from his memory bank, the earlier decisions have precedence over contrary decisions made later. This confusion – wanting to do something today, yet being driven toward a goal set in some forgotten yesterday – accounts for most of man's aberrated behavior.

AFFINITY – One corner of the triangle that makes up the anatomy of the static of Life: Affinity, Reality, and Communication (A-R-C). Affinity is the cohesion that makes the physical universe possible, that makes matter stay together. In the mundane state, it is love above 2.0 on the Tone Scale.

Affinity between the auditor and the preclear are vital if either expects success from the sessions. Without affinity, there can be no agreement; without agreement, no communication; and without communication, reality drops to an inoperable low.

ALLY – A person from whom sympathy came when the preclear was ill or injured. If the Ally came to the preclear's defense or his words and/or actions were aligned with the individual's survival, the reactive mind gives that Ally the status of always being right – especially if this Ally was obtained during a highly-painful engram. Allies are usually well hidden because they're pro-survival, and he dares not lose them if he's to survive. Probably, he's even shifting valences between one or more of his Allies as often as his reactive mind finds it convenient or necessary.

ALTITUDE – A preclear trusts and confides in his auditor to the degree that he respects him and his judgment. The altitude, therefore, is a level of prestige. If the preclear cannot respect, or look up to his auditor, he will believe little that he says or does, and the sessions may lag; if the respect reaches the high level of artificial idolatry, there may be a tendency to believe too well in everything the auditor says and become completely an effect of the auditor's slightest comment.

In the individual, altitude may be divided into four different categories: **DATA ALTITUDE**, in which the individual seems to have an exceptional fund of knowledge gathered from books, records, and/or experiences; **COMPUTATIONAL ALTITUDE**, in which the individual has an outstanding ability to think and compute the data given him; **POSITIONAL ALTITUDE**, which is an altitude assumed or bestowed because of an arbitrary title or position; and **PERSONAL PRESENCE ALTITUDE**, which is altitude some persons may project merely by their presence, or the examples they set. In the past, this has been called by some "personal magnetism".

The auditor's "altitude" is one of the most important factors in establishing early A-R-C between the auditor and his preclear.

ANALYTICAL MIND – The "computer", or the part of the mind which perceives and retains data, analyzes it, and uses the answers thus received to resolve problems and direct the organism along all the dynamics. The analytical mind, as a computer, is incapable of error as it thinks in differences and similarities; given accurate data, there would be perfection in every conclusion. Each iota of information picked up by any of the senses is filed in the memory banks, where it is accessible to the analytical mind.

All this data is scanned by the analytical mind before it makes a computation on any problem, no matter how minor that problem may be. When not aberrated by false data, the analytical mind, which has full charge of the organism's functions, can control or change all muscular, glandular, rhythm, and fluid functions of the body instantly and for the optimum benefit of the organism concerned.

*SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80, by L. Ron Hubbard (\$3.00). Published by The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., 1405 N. Central, Phoenix, Ariz.

ANATEN – This is a neologism (new word) made up of syllables from the two words, ANALYTICAL ATTENUATION, or partial or complete dilution or weakening of the functions of the analytical mind. This shutoff of the analyzer happens in the presence of ANY physical pain, even though the pain may be mild or brief. The anaten buries the somatic, and, unfortunately, it buries with it all the percepts present when the somatic was received. Anaten also develops during emotional stress, which is a form of pain.

A-R-C – The initials of Affinity, Reality, and Communication, the three corners of the triangle that symbolizes the anatomy of the static of Life. These three words, either in life or in an auditing session, are so deeply intertwined that to neglect one is to suppress the others. Without affinity, there is no reality; without reality, communication is nebulous; without communication, affinity is impotent, and so on through all possible variants.

Establishment of A-R-C between the auditor and preclear is the first duty of the auditor before starting a case. This is done by finding out whether the auditor has any objection to improving the tone of his preclear, whether the preclear objects to the auditor, and whether there is anything about the environment that might be restimulative to the preclear.

AUDITOR – One who listens, computes, and guides another with the intention of helping the preclear resolve the problems of his life. The auditor must remember that he is only a guide, and it is not his province to validate or invalidate any information the preclear offers him during a session. He may make conclusions and evaluations, but he must not retail those conclusions or evaluations to his preclear, nor to others. Neither will he discuss the case, nor reveal to anyone any of the data that has been supplied him. He is not personally interested in what the preclear tells him, and listens only because the presence of an auditor has a value far beyond the mere words which are spoken. If he believes the preclear is missing or avoiding an important computation, it is his duty to tactfully guide the session so the preclear, himself, can pick up his aberrative decisions and conclusions of the past for re-evaluation in present time.

AUDITOR'S CODE – A system of ethics designed to guide the auditor throughout his relationship with the preclear whose case has been placed in the auditor's hands. Observation of this code is important, because even the slightest violation may interfere with progress in a low-tone case; may even add locks to a highly-charged chain that will require hours and hours of auditing to reduce sufficiently so the case may proceed. The auditor should remember that he should exhibit no personal interest in the preclear's past nor morbid curiosity about the acts of the preclear or his contacts; it is not his mission to erase psychoses or neuroses, nor to reduce engrams and secondaries. His goal is to raise the preclear on the tone scale, and if this is done efficiently, the preclear's own persistence and general responsibility will take care of the aberrative patterns that have been dogging him into one failure after another.

Some of the things an auditor must be conscious of while working a case:

Be trustworthy, and never violate a confidence by revealing to others any data that has been uncovered in a session. *Be courteous* to the preclear, no matter what may happen during a session; remember, the aberrations that may irritate or anger you are the aberrations the preclear is depending on you to help him eradicate. *Be courageous*; follow through with the optimum procedure you think necessary, regardless of any alarming conduct on the part of the preclear. *Never evaluate* the case for the preclear, or tell him where you think he is on the tone scale; that only invalidates the preclear's ability to compute his own data, and undermines his self-determinism. *Never invalidate* (or validate) the personality or the data of the preclear, no matter how much the auditor's sense of reality may be stretched; the data may be, and probably is, more correct than your evaluation of it. *Know your techniques*, and depend upon them for results; hypnosis, sedatives, and commands not only are unnecessary but are to be avoided, even if the preclear asks you to use these methods. The auditor must *keep himself processed* and scan out any aberrative restimulation from each session so that he can, at all times, perform at optimum efficiency.

self-determinism seen as theta invalidation

contact with genetic line brings servility to degenerate thetan

By DR. L. C. VANNERSON

As we look about us we see MEST bodies whose whole purpose in this life has degenerated to striving for recognition of self at the expense of anything and everything outside themselves. In these cases we are observing the workings of a degraded Thetan who has been duped and hypnotized with the concept that the MEST body it is in charge of is all that is important.

This hypnosis probably was a result of the thetan's constant contact with the genetic line, or somatic mind. Pain and hardships on the genetic line and the overcoming of these circumstances have been the sole concern of the somatic mind. At first, before degradation, the thetan could repair the body with facility. But by having to listen to the countless complaints of pain and ill-treatment, and the imagined facsimiles of counter-effort, emotion, and thought throughout many lives, the thetan finally became convinced that the MEST body was all-important.

Such thetans have become entrapped by MEST. They have been invalidated by the MEST bodies they were supposed to control. They have become servants.

The development of organisms through the genetic line has been a tooth and claw struggle for survival, but the original thetan needed none of this to survive. He needed no body, but in taking over the control of Man that Man might have reason, imagination, and the power of choice in thinking thoughts, the theta being became the victim of the facsimiles of the organism it was attempting to enrich with powers and concepts not unlike the attributes of God himself.

In the process of rehabilitating the degraded thetans, or the "I's" of all the people who make up our society today, we cannot speculate too much on what the original attributes of the theta being were. The attributes of pure theta might be listed as follows:

1. Omnipresence. The attribute of being all-present.
2. Omnipotence. The attribute of having all-power.
3. Omniscience. The attribute of having all-knowledge.

In this pool of pure theta it would be inconceivable to think that there would be any such thing as self-determinism, because there would be no "selves" to be self-determined. In this pool of pure theta with the potentials of all-presence, all-power, and all-knowledge in a static sense, it is very conceivable that boredom could be found in abundance. There was nothing to do because nothing needed to be done.

This pool of all-power, presence, and

knowledge meets with our finite conceptions of the Supreme Being. We could suppose then that God could become bored with nothing to do and drop down on the tone scale and do some pretending in order to engage in some activity of some kind. So we have small portions of pure theta leaving the static pool to engage in the activity of bringing MEST bodies into the consciousness of all-power, all-presence, and all-knowledge. These small portions of theta that left the pool could be said to leave with all the attributes of the pure theta pool. These portions of theta took over MEST bodies and became thetans of the individual MEST bodies.

Then came the first need of self-determinism on the part of the thetans. These thetans ran into the discontent, pain, and suffering of the genetic lines. The thetans were confronted with such a howl of agony and despair from the somatic minds that all the memories of the bliss and peace that existed in the pool of pure theta became obscure. In short, the thetans were hypnotized by the wails and groans of the MEST bodies. Through mercy and sympathy, the thetans began administering to MEST bodies instead of controlling them.

In rehabilitating the thetans, it must not be lost sight of that the thetans are a part of the pool of pure theta; therefore, when they are rehabilitated in the consciousness of omnipresence, omnipotence, and omniscience they will again be at one with the consciousness of the theta pool from whence they came. When two or more thetans succeed in lifting their organisms into the consciousness of the theta pool, the nucleus of the Brotherhood of Man will have become a fact.

Without doubt, when all people come to the consciousness that exists in the pool of pure theta, the show will be over on this stage, the earth, and the time to re-enact it on another planet will be at hand. But let no one become excited about this because that time is a long way off. When we look around us, into the eyes of our fellow men, and behold MEST bodies with their thetans completely hypnotized, we can be assured that there is much work yet to be done.

Briefly, the control of the development of the genetic line has been one of ceaseless effort. With the activities of the genetic lines transferred to the thetans, these functions will be controlled by THOUGHT rather than effort. With the thetan cleared, the facsimiles of the somatic mind will be erased easily, and no longer effective.

Having become clear, it could be postulated that there would be no more need for self-determinism on the part of that particular thetan. In consciousness, he would be no longer a "self" as a result of becoming at one with all-knowledge, all-presence, and all-power, it would be impossible to conceive of his having any further need for self-determination. But since he still would be in charge of a MEST

body it would be reasonable to assume that he would have a feeling of responsibility toward all other thetans who still were entrapped by the facsimiles of MEST bodies. Due to this feeling of responsibility, the cleared thetan would be likely to spend as much time as he cared to in aiding the rehabilitation of his degraded brothers. He would enjoy this and it would serve two purposes. He would be helping his degraded brothers, and at the same time avoiding boredom for himself which could cause him to become aberrated again.

This is mentioned because in earlier works a lot of importance has been given to the rehabilitation of self-determinism. This is as it should be for the degraded and apathetic, but it must be kept in mind that in clearing the theta being the purpose of self-determinism has been accomplished completely. The thetans, when they are rehabilitated in the ONENESS of pure theta, lose their identity in that ONENESS. They cease to be "I's".

This separateness and ONENESS is charted in the chart of attitudes. The higher one can be postulated on the tone scale, the more at-one he is with his environment and the causative factor of the universe. In apathy the need for self-determinism is great. After one has been lifted to anger or antagonism, self-determinism is the motivator of overt acts, thoughts, and random effort. As one rises on the tone scale, he can look back on his struggles and see self-determinism as the basis of his past aberrations.

Detroit Dianetics and Scientology

8901 Dailey Court
Phone WEBster 3-9715

Classes for H.C.A.
Certification
by L. Ron Hubbard

8 Weeks (Days)

16 Weeks (Evenings)

Co-Auditing

Instruction

Processing

study groups spread scientology to world

more than 60 units meet requirements; advantages are many

The spread of Scientology throughout the world is being intensified by the formation of Study Groups, more than 60 of which already have been registered with the Phoenix office of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists. These include groups from Canada and Australia.

These groups, some of which perform as miniature training and processing centers, have varying fields of operation. Some cover an area of several counties, some are city-wide, and others are neighborhood organizations. Membership varies from a few to more than 100. One organization, H.D.S. Universal, has branches in several cities.

Some of these groups are operated by professional auditors. Some groups are composed entirely of auditors and advanced students, who see in seminar discussions a way of keeping up with the theory and application of new techniques.

Advantages in belonging to study groups are many. It offers a means of keeping up interest, of exchanging information, and members—when they order through and in the name of the group—are able to buy books and tapes at 30 percent discount. This enables them to offer service to book purchasers in their area and make a small profit on sales.

No fee is charged for this registration. All the Phoenix headquarters of the H.A.S. requires is the name of the group and a list of its officers and members—together with any pertinent information regarding meetings, services offered, etc. A certificate then is issued to the organization.

Officially recognized study groups include the following:

Akron Dianetics Center, 1671 Idlewood Av., Akron 13, O., Roy E. Shook, Pres.; Alpha Fellowship, 6554 S. Campbell Av., Chicago 29, Ill., Inez Graf, Pres.; Baton Rouge Dianetics Study Group, 411 Gottlieb St., Baton Rouge, La.; Burlington Dianetic Group, P. O. Box 244, Burlington, N. J., Nelson Shedaker, Secy.; Butler County Dianetic Committee, 94 Howman Av., New Miami, O., Wm. C. Hamilton, Chm.; Central Florida Dianetics, 1820 Laurel Rd., Winter Park, Fla., Wm. Bradner, Pres.; Central Pennsylvania Dianetics Group, 124 Oak Hill Dr., Middleton, Penn., Donald C. Maier, Secy.; Chicago Dianetic Ass'n., 6914 S. Stewart Av., Chicago 21, Ill.; Harry Ralph, Secy.

Cincinnati Dianetics, 230 West 4th St., Cincinnati 2, O., Erwin Krieger, Chm.; Collinsville Study Group, 1533 N. 44th, E. St. Louis, Ill., Eph Howard, advisor; Columbus Dianetics Association, 3243 Karl Rd., Columbus, O., Averil Chatfield, Chm.; Con-

necticut Valley Dianetic Ass'n., 76 S. Hawthorne St., Manchester, Conn., John Flynn, Pres.; Dallas Dianetic Group, 4600 Victor, Dallas, Tex., Robert Burns, Pres.; Daytona Beach Dianetic Group, 244 Burleigh Av., Holly Hill, Fla., Barrett Emerson, Pres.

Denver Dianetic Group, 53 W. Maple Av., Denver 19, Colo., Sadah Field; Dianetic Center of Elgin, 109 Center St., Elgin, Ill., Ival Mainard, Chm.; Dianetics Center of Seattle, 202 Columbia Bldg., 1516 Second Av., Seattle 1, Wash., Dr. M. P. Helling, director; Dianetic Consultants, 320 Greyhound Terminal, Tampa 2, Fla.; Morgan Morey, Pres.; Dianetics Co-operative, Roxbury Road, Stamford, Conn., Richard Halpern; Dianetics Engineering Associates, Box 1648, Sta. A, Bremerton, Wash., Vernon L. Steinke, Pres.; Dianetics Peoria, 619 Barker, Peoria, Ill., Carl Warner; Dianetic Processing & Research Fdn., 111 E. Oak St., Chicago 11, Ill., W. T. Powers, Pres.

Dianetics & Scientology, 124 Harding, Wherry Project, Panama City, Fla., John W. Burch, Pres.; Eastern New York Dianetics Group, 13 Clayton St., Schenectady 4, N. Y., Arthur F. Ackley; El Paso Scientology Group, 3130 Alamogordo, El Paso, Tex., J. M. Brand; Fair Oaks Dianetic Group, Box 124, Fair Oaks, Calif., Lulu F. Robles, Secy.; Fifth Avenue Dianetics Club, Box 973, Warrenville, Ill., Don Wilbur, Pres.; Foundation for Objective Research, Stoopville Rd., Newtown R. D. 1, Bucks County, Penn., Edna Cushmore, Pres.; Fresno Psychology Center, 508 Olive, Fresno, Cal., A. M. Noxon.

Hanamana Hui, 1344 Ridge Av., Wahiawa, Hawaii, Erik Fennel, Pres.; H. D. S. Universal, P. O. Box 1359, Wichita, Kans., Stanley Gottlieb, Pres.; Health and Happiness, Inc., 5618 Ocean View Dr., Oakland 18, Cal., Perry Chapdelaine; Hollywood Group, 7175 Sunset Blvd., Los Angeles 46, Cal., A. E. vanVogt, Pres.; Houston Dianetic Society, 2044 Santa Rosa, Houston, Tex., Fred Frank, Jr.; Hubbard Dianetic

Service Center, 2663 East Foothill Blvd., Pasadena 8, Calif., Idella Stone, Pres.; Lake Sumpter Dianetic Group, Box 127, Wildwood, Fla., Harry Rohr, Pres.; Long Beach Scientology Seminar, 744 Gaviota, Long Beach, Cal., Corinne Ellsworth, Secy.

Los Feliz Scientology Group, 4963 Los Feliz Blvd., Los Angeles 27, Cal., Frank Bannister, Chm.; Maryland Group, 11311 Mansel Av., Inglewood 2, Cal., Arovi Dale, Secy.; Melbourne Dianetics Group, 36 Trevascus St., South Caulfield, S. E. 8, Melbourne, Australia, Monty Maizels, Secy.; Minneapolis Dianetics, Inc., 2449 Humboldt Av. So., Minneapolis, Minn., Donald Schuster, Pres.; Normal Park Dianetic Group, 6914 S. Stewart Av., Chicago 21, Ill., Corinne Sowa, Secy.; Northeast Dianetic Group, 15853 Fairmount Dr., Detroit 5, Mich., Lillian Wirick, Secy.; Oak Cliff Scientology Group, 801 W. 10th St., Dallas, Tex., Roy Smith, Pres.; Oklahoma City Group, 6508 S. Denning, Oklahoma City, Okla., Robert Gardner; Permian Basin Dianetics Society, 302 S. Rio Grande, Monahans, Tex., Dr. R. B. Miller, Chm.; Phoenix Dianetics Group, 1017 N. 24th Pl., Phoenix, Ariz., Joe Banks, Chm.; Portland Dianetics Group, 8058 S. E. Main, Portland 16, Ore., Jon R. Skinner, Secy.; Psychological Research Foundation, 616 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Ariz., Gordon Beckstead, Pres.

Reno Optimum Foundation, P. O. Box 1782, Reno, Nev., Raymond Bissell, Pres.; Scientologists of Chicago, 5920 Wilson Av., Chicago 30, Ill., Dr. F. A. Derenski, Adm.; St. Louis Dianetic Society, 8349 Archer Av., University City 14, Mo., Richard Kerlin, Chm.; San Diego Dianetics Ass'n., 4664 Park Blvd., San Diego 16, Cal., Larry Denton, Pres.; Spokane Dianetic Society, W. 1611 Buckeye, Spokane 12, Wash., O. R. Walker; Tidewater Dianetics Group, 4004 Little Bend Rd., Norfolk, Va., D. H. McCracken, Adm.; L. C. Vannerson Group, Box 647, Coolidge, Ariz.; Vancouver Dianetic Ass'n., 2593 W. Broadway, Vancouver 9, B. C., Val Cook, Pres.

ALL THE LATEST TECHNIQUES

Concept Running, "Black and White"—the techniques that are producing such amazing results—are standard procedure at the

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

Phone CRestwood 4-0061

4248 North 32nd St.

Phoenix, Arizona

Processing

Certified Training, either for H. C. A. Certification
or Refresher Courses for H.D.A.'s.

records of mind are permanent

by I. ron hubbard

Man for all his years took the observation for the fact that when a human being was no longer able to control its own operations and functions and so long as it, again in control, could not recall what had occurred, that the material was not recorded. This was wholly unwarranted as an assumption.

Let us examine, first, pain. Pain, technically, is caused by an effort counter to the effort of the individual as a whole.

The individual is a colonial aggregation of cells. Each cell is seeking to live. Each cell and the whole organism is basically motivated by a desire to survive.

The entire physical structure is composed of atoms and molecules, organic and inorganic. While the individual is alive and conscious, these atoms and molecules are in a state of optimum or near-optimum tension and alignment.

On the receipt of a counter effort such as that of a blow or, internally, as in the case of drugs, shock or bacteria, the optimum or near-optimum tension and alignment of these atoms and molecules, as contained in the nerves, muscles, bones, and tissues of the body, are disarranged. The result is a slackening or speeding of the motions of the physical body in such a way as to cause misalignment and maltension of the atoms and molecules.

This is pain. Counter-efforts to survival cause this effect to take place. The technical name of this effect is **randomity**. The directions of motion of the various portions of the body are disarranged into random vectors or patterns. Pain results in loss, invariably, the loss of cells or the loss of general alignment.

When pain departs, it is still on record. The record of that pain can be called again into existence.

If you wish to make a very simple test, simply go back to the last time you hurt yourself. Get as full perceptions as you can of the object which hurt you and the surrounding environment. Seek to contact the painful object again. Unless you are badly occluded, you should be able to feel that pain once more. If you yourself cannot make this test because you are occluded, ask your friends to try it. Sooner or later you will find someone who can recall pain.

Another test: Pinch yourself and then go back to the moment you did it and feel the pinch again. Even if you are occluded you should be able to do this.

In short, pain is stored on record. But

means to rescue man also can control him

In this, the last of three articles on Black Dianetics, Mr. Hubbard tells how the very processes of the mind are used for man's control, when utilized by persons seeking power. By knowing how the mind works, and adapting this knowledge to his needs, man at the same time can free himself of his aberrations, his psychosomatic illnesses — even ascend to the stars.

that is not all that is stored. The whole area of any randomness is stored in full. The atoms and molecules rearrange themselves, when pain is recontacted, into the pattern they had when that pain was received. Hence the pain can come back. But also the effort and all of its perceptions can come back when either the pain or the general randomness come back.

The misalignment caused by a blow, shock, drugs, or bacteria causes an inability of the control center of the mind to function. Thus, the control center of the mind can go unconscious, can be overwhelmed by this misalignment.

After consciousness is regained, whenever the control center of the mind tries to recall what happened, it can recall only the randomness. It is trying to recall a time when it could not recall and thus draws a blank.

Man thought that if he could not recall a thing, then it didn't record. This is like the little child who hides his eyes and then thinks you can't see him just because he can't see you.

With every area of randomness thus created by injury or illness or shock or

drugs, there is stored as well the counter effort to the body. The effort impinged upon the body by the blow or the other misaligning factor also was stored. This is physical force. When it comes back upon the body, it comes back as physical force. It can distort features or the body by being in constant "restimulation."

Restimulation is occasioned by some part of the early recording being approximated in the environment in the present. This calls up the old area of randomness. The body, confused, registers the old counter-effort.

Nearly everyone has these counter-efforts of the past being, some of them, exerted against him in the present. His sub-level awareness is tied up in resisting old counter-efforts — blows, sicknesses, drugs—which once affected him and drove him into unconsciousness.

The moment an individual wholly concentrates his attention elsewhere these old areas may exert their force again.

Feel the aliveness or full sense of being of each one of the following. Feel wholly alive only in the member of your body named:

1. The right foot.
2. The left foot.
3. The right cheek.
4. The left cheek.
5. The toes.
6. The back of the head.
7. The back of the neck.
8. The nose.
10. The right hand.
11. The tongue.
12. The left hand.
13. The stomach.

If you have gone over these members, investing carefully, aliveness only in each, you probably will have received various aches and pains in areas where your concentration was not fixed or at least experienced grogginess. Try it several times.

Processing cleans up these old areas with resultant rise in health and sanity.

Black Dianetics uses this mechanism to implant new compulsion.

Memo from Noyga and O'Brien:

NOW IT IS UP TO YOU.
MEST clear? Theta clear? Cleared theta clear?

Our professional training gives you the map. Sixty lectures on tapes by L. Ron Hubbard, including No. 080752, plus fifty texts. One hundred hours of supervised co-auditing with Mathison Electropsychometers, using every important technique from Effort to Black and White.

The highest toned outfit in the field. Get up on the theta track and take a look.

Hubbard Dianetic Foundation

122 North Mole St. — Philadelphia 2, Penn. — Phone Rittenhouse 6-5714
Mathison E-meters. — Books: wholesale and retail. — Write for list.

What do you know of the Electronics of Human Thought?

How can a preclear generate so much charge while running an incident that he must be grounded? What dichotomies must be run to become a clear? Can you run the beauty of ugliness?

These, and a thousand other questions about the new techniques, are answered in L. Ron Hubbard's

Scientology: 8-80

The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens

This book, in hard cover and a new format \$3.00

Other books available include
the following:

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity. \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself. \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress. \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes. \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written. \$2.50

SELF-ANALYSIS. The most simple method of contacting your entire memory bank. Completely revised and bound in a hard cover. British edition. (Orders will be relayed to London and shipped from there.) No discounts. \$3.00

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

***SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL.** The second hard-cover book on Dianetics. Here's a treatise that gives you all you need to know about the Tone Scale. \$5.00

***HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE** Here is the know-how needed to set up an efficient organization, large or small, that does not depend upon the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00

*In process of being printed.

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each85c (Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Or contact your nearest Associate School

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 6-G

SCIENTOLOGY BOOMED IN BRITAIN

the time track

It's Diana Meredith deWolf Hubbard, Father L. Ron and Mother Mary Sue write from London. Diana, of course, is for Dianetics, Meredith is Mrs. Hubbard's family name, and deWolf one of Mr. Hubbard's . . . Incidentally, they're scheduled to be back home in Phoenix in January. . . . Flash! From our on-the-toes news service: On November 16, the 6½-pound son of HDA Val Cook of Vancouver, D. C., will celebrate his three-month birthday. Name? Well, what do they call most babies the first few months of their lives? . . . Perry Chapdelaine has closed Health and Happiness Incorporated in Oakland and joined the auditing and teaching staff of the Phoenix Scientology Institute . . .

Recent visitors to Phoenix (primarily for processing and/or to catch up on the new techniques): Jeanne Warfield and son of Little Rock, Ark., Mary Stimpert of Los Angeles, Harold Cohn of Houston, and Clyde Wagenhurst of Reading, Penn. . . . Jim Scheeler, Wichita HDA, has been accepted by the University of Chicago for work on his Masters Degree in physics. . . . The FLASH, in starting Vol. 3, No. 1, announces it is the oldest newsletter in the field of Scientology, dating its "embodiment" from 1950. It is published by the Service Center in Pasadena. . . .

Ath. Athanassoulis of Cairo, Egypt, is the latest to apply for a B.Sc. degree. . . . It may mean nothing, but the first four men to apply for the Bachelor degree also are eligible for matrimony. In other words, they have no wives to tell them they cannot be a "Bachelor."

**standard procedures
set up for clearing**

Seven steps, covering every type of individual—even those so low on the Tone Scale they need basic recognition of their immediate environment—have been outlined by L. Ron Hubbard for producing theta clears. Turn to Pages 4 and 5.

L. Ron Hubbard reports meteoric growth of organization; new techniques clear 26 of first 28 processed

The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Ltd., has been organized by L. Ron Hubbard in the British Isles and already has begun to hang up records. Since his arrival there L. Ron Hubbard, in one month, has theta cleared, with his new techniques, 26 out of 28 persons processed. The organization now has 18 trained professional auditors and many others still in training. These have multiplied results so that England now has a considerable number of cases of the "miracle" variety.

The formation of the British organization has been a project of long standing with Dr. Hubbard. Several organizations which existed prior to his arrival have combined into the new main organization, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Ltd.

Leaving the United States in September with his wife, Mary Sue, Dr. Hubbard's plane was nearly beaten by the stork. Their new child, Diana Meredith deWolf Hubbard, was born shortly after the plane arrived in England. This gives Dr. Hubbard a nationalistic interest in the British Isles for the child is, of course, a British citizen.

According to Dr. Hubbard, "For two years I have been talking and writing a lot about what we should do to minimize the threat of war. We had the techniques. But such was the task of consolidating American organizations that little was done on the international scene. When at last I sought to do something about war, the fact arose that America is hardly the operating theater for an organization which would be truly serious about ending international insanity.

"America has no reality about war aside from those few millions of us who fought the last one. The entire national economy of America is built around the beauties of having the threat of war present at all times. If that threat is held long enough it will become a fact and another war cannot but ensue. A billionaire who is making all his money from the fact that war exists as a threat can hardly be serious when he professes the hope that war will cease forever. And in a lesser degree, this

(Turn to Page Six)

globerrations

"whom the gods would make
'mad,' they first make
human." —paraphrase

In Phoenix, two elected State officials came to blows in the lobby of a State office because one "fingered my personal property" (a stack of campaign literature that had been left lying on the counter).

A Wichita, Kan., university has added to its curriculum: A course for church ushers. No credits.

A "tame" lion, after starring on a Hollywood television show, objected to being forced down stairs and into his cage. The best part of the performance wasn't televised. The house's operational tone for the moment: 1.0.

Investigating a weaving car on a London, Eng., street, "bobbies" found a motorist trying to save time by shaving on his way to the office.

A Camp Verde, Ariz., Apache war veteran received a one-year prison sentence "for drinking" so he could receive treatment for a head injury received in Pacific battle action.

A Washington, D. C., writer recommends that the best way to hold a family together is for all members of the family to sit on the floor—not chairs.

A Detroit mother admits embezzling \$25,000 to get her daughter in the movies. For the daughter, staying in Hollywood, "the show must go on."

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.



co-auditors A romance that started in the auditing room in Seattle was climaxed recently in Phoenix when George H. Montgomery of Seattle, a graduate of the Phoenix Scientology Institute, and Ival P. Staples, a former book auditor with the Seattle Dianetics Center, were married in the reception room of the Institute.

The ceremony was performed by Rev. Ebed Hannah of Phoenix, also a recent graduate of the Institute.

Mr. and Mrs. Ross Lamoreaux, who were attendants to the bride and bridegroom, were host and hostess to more than 40 guests during and after the ceremony.

The Montgomerys, following the wedding, left for Seattle. They will return to Phoenix and make their home at 6518 North 16th St.

"... I have been interested in 'Dianetics' since it was first released in both the textbook and the manuscript edition of 'SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL.' I have found Dianetics to be a distinct and very superior way of living... Best wishes to Ron, may he live as long as ole Doc Methuselah."... Charles F. Jameson, Anaheim, Calif.

Scienotes: some like us, and yet . . . you can't please everybody!

"As a practicing lawyer, and as county judge, I have very little time for work outside of my profession. However, Dianetics has done so much for me and my family and I am very much interested in its progress.

"As county judge I am required to pass judgment on the sanity of those who ought to be in state institutions under the present conceptions.

"Knowing something of the workings of the mind, it has become a very disagreeable task for me to be compelled to send people to the asylum and yet I have no other recourse as of now. The law requires it, and if I don't do it someone else will. That probably is a rotten excuse, but that is a factual situation.

"If I had time I would very much like to investigate the psychotic. Not having time, I have a suggestion to pass along to somebody who is engaged in that investigation. It has been my observation that the psychotic and neurotic closely approaching the psychotic, is generally intensely interested, at least on the surface, in his own mental condition and he is constantly seeking to know what is wrong with him. Those whom I have been in contact with are very eager readers of every article in the newspaper or elsewhere that they can get hold of, which purports to tell them what is wrong with their mind.

"From the principles of Dianetics, most of these articles of course are of little help and I have two persons whom I have been working with to whom it has become an obsession in itself. The result is that I can do nothing with them because they are constantly invalidating whatever I gain for them, by throwing some new article from magazine or paper at me.

"It seems to me, that they, in every case, put an exceptionally high value on a printed statement. This of course is a first class aberration, but if they find a statement in print, it has a very high authority for them.

"Now my thought is, if someone investigating and working with a psychotic, who is in a position to do a little investigation, could perhaps present a series of short printed statements for lectures or articles, which could be fed to a psychotic or a severe neurotic at the time, the fact that it is in printing will carry a much greater weight with them than anything that I or any other auditor can say to them.

"I don't think that any material for self-help ought to be included in such papers; I don't think that any particular stress ought to be made upon the fact that Dianetics is a new science. It could be simply written on the basis of an investigating paper. I pass this suggestion along. If anything develops, will you please let me know?"—Irving W. Smith, Niagara, Wis.

"... I wish I could express the enthusiasm that all of this new data from Phoenix has produced in me, but at the moment about all I can do is sit at the typewriter and feel enthusiastic."—Fred S. Boyd, Jr., Denver, Colo.

"... Your overall format seems rather an improvement over previous efforts... I was pleased to learn that Mr. Hubbard has approached an optimum state; perhaps indeed one has to BE truth before one can organize it. May your efforts be successful."—Robert Thomas, Flushing, N. Y.

"... I'm planning on a meter soon with theta clear production of two a day scheduled. However, if the estimate is too low I always can raise it upwards... If Ron is interested in taking a course in 'How to Sell A-R-C and Make Big Money' tell him to write me for further details. The genuine kind don't cost money and seem to be a hell of a lot more potent. (This is just my opinion)."—"Steve," Oregon City, Ore.

"You write a tremendous amount of words in saying nothing, but keep them coming to me..."—Thomas B. Harvey, St. Louis, Mo.

"... What will happen to the Office of L. Ron Hubbard when all the personnel become theta clears?"—R. E. Koons, Middletown, Pa.

"... I have been working with all your new techniques, and I like Black and White and concept running most. They certainly bring results rapidly. I sure feel a different person since Dianetics. Further, I feel better and improve all the time. Is there an end? I think not!"—Larry P. Otey, Wichita, Kan.

"... The 'Symbolical Processing' does tremendous things for children. My six-year-old son is about to take off as a result."—Hardin Walsh, Hollywood, Calif.

"... For a number of years I have been interested and engaged in the field of assisting groping mankind to better understand its "beingness" and inherent potentialities of unlimited awareness. Scientology would seem to accord the 'tools' by which great strides can now be made to reach the optimum functioning of Man."—Melford Pearson, Noblesville, Ind.

"... I wish to express my thanks for 'Symbolical Processing.' It's ideal for getting pre-clears up off the minus scale on the E-Meter. One session of it on a P-C of mine brought him from the bottom of the meter to above 3 on the center scale. It seems to have the same swift effect on every P-C that we use it on. I know it sure has on me; I run the most interesting stuff with it!"—Ed McCormick, San Diego, Calif.

"Perhaps you will continue to send me the Journal of SCIENTOLOGY, which I agree does serve as an excellent communications channel, being informative and delightfully free of printers' errors."—Benjamin Aycrigg, Winter Park, Fla.

"Are there any forms necessary to be filled out for becoming—as stated in your articles—a 'book auditor'? At the present time I am using my dianetics knowledge with some polio patients, in addition to my other nursing duties... I know they are out of the hospital faster than they would be otherwise... And most important of all to us is finding out that this isn't a, by any means, first life, and it won't be the last. We have recalled some rather interesting lives. Best ever to Scientology—it works."—Mary Meade Lovejoy, Minneapolis, Minn.

"What is this DR. Hubbard—? An appeal to AUTHORITY? Intellectual dandyism! He used to be known and referred to as Ron in his publications. Hubbard was still better than that, it was sincere but apparently not SERIOUS enough... I suppose giving complete information on developments and new techs in the Journal of SCIENTOLOGY endangers possible later sales of books on the subject and for that reason the Journal is mostly personalities, gossip, and organizational chatter. Dianetics was, and it looks like as if Scientology will continue to be, presented at all aspects at low intellectual levels and low tone scale levels. It sometimes looks like a cheap compromise between the science's desire to further the scientist and his practitioners, and the equally sincere desire (passion) for the BUCK, and the sanctimonious system of acceptance of the doctor, the master, and the bachelor degree. I stick with it because I and others KNOW it is basically valid and then some... I do not give a damn for a photograph of Hubbard's house, a gold medal award, or the first 'B.Scen.' because they are window dressing and have nothing at all to do with the science."—Hugh R. Townley, Milwaukee, Wis.

"When Dianetics first came out, I read it, did some serious cogitating, and told a good friend who is now an auditor that here, at last, was a key to the vast field of psychic phenomena. Now, at the startling results obtained through your latest technique, it would appear that you have actually discovered the source of power basic to life. What's more you can prove your theory by demonstration with technological equipment. Now, we begin to fathom the miracles attributed to Christ, the saints and the yogis. I have long been intrigued by these things, feeling that there had to be a scientific answer.

"Apparently, you have discovered it, in the same intelligent manner. You have torn away the ancient habiliments with which religious fanatics have clothed this power, and exposed it for what it is. Of course, you still have a long way to go before you will succeed in isolating a thing that is as static and transient as the electronic field in which it had its existence. But you have, at least, substituted a scientific approach as against the mumbo-jumbo of superstitious ritual. Let's hope Scientology always remains so; absolutely free of religious elements who might seek to employ its magic to resurrect dark age concepts that have held the world in bondage so long.

"I'll admit that most of the data dragged up from the subconscious is hard to accept. Particularly the concept of former lives. The orthodox mind balks at such evidence and skepticism would be rampant on this issue—even if you raised the dead. Christ did, according to the record, and look what they did to him."—Harold N. Dodge, Los Angeles, Calif.

e-meter is precision instrument when used skillfully by auditor

By TOM ESTERBROOK, B.Sc.n.

An auditor who would get precision results should use precision methods.

Part of those methods is the skill of reading an E-Meter. While this skill is for the most part covered in "ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING," even more can be known about it.

The E-Meter is, essentially, a simple instrument, capable of astonishing accuracy. The new Minemeter and the professional E-Meter are read each in the same way and each tells the same story.

The preclear holds two "terminals" in his hands. A very tiny current passes through one of the terminals, through the body of the preclear, into the second terminal and down into the instrument, and then through the instrument and back into the first terminal. A needle on the instrument, much like an ammeter in a car, varies to the right and left in accordance with the variation of density (resistance) in the preclear's body. When the auditor's questions cause facsimiles to come into play, the facsimiles vary the density of the preclear's body and this variation registers on the needle. Thus the needle "tells" the auditor directly whether or not he is touching upon subjects where the preclear is heavily controlled by the environment; which is to say, subjects which are aberrated in the preclear.

The E-Meter reads responses far below the preclear's awareness. This occurs because the facsimiles are held on ridges (electronic densities) which themselves can be restimulated and which act automatically without consulting the awareness unit of the preclear himself. Aberrative data is not "buried in the depths of" the preclear's own awareness. The preclear is aberrated because he acts aberrated. He actually isn't aberrated so far as the central beingness is concerned. Even in the very neurotic and insane, much more in the stabler person, the awareness of awareness unit, the beingness of the individual, is working, thinking, and acting sanely enough so far as their initial impulses are concerned but are working, thinking, and acting across electronic ridges which are themselves individualistic.

The sanest impulse sent out to some area of the body or surroundings may become, in crossing through these electronic "ridges," meaningless and even psychotic. In that the actual personage, the central source, does not perceive these ridges but perceives only the often wild or senseless action he has produced, he comes to believe that he himself is neurotic or psychotic. BUT he has no vaguest inkling why. The unseen facsimile on these ridges is restimulated by the being himself, or by impulses toward the being from the environment. So stimulated, the facsimile or the whole ridge goes into action, caus-

ing strange behavior or nullifying behavior which should take place.

Finding these facsimiles and their ridges may be done by the preclear's own perception, as in straight wire. But the preclear is ordinarily too "blind" to adequately see these causes of malfunction and behavior.

The uniformly successfully "seeing-eye dog" which spots these facsimiles and ridges is the E-meter. The auditor activates them with questions which are directed at the preclear but which actually land on the ridges. The ridges and the facsimiles on them go into some small shadow of action. This minute disturbance is registered on the needle of the E-meter.

It is quite interesting to see an auditor apparently addressing the preclear and never taking any answer except from the E-meter which the preclear is holding. Often without any volition on the part of the preclear, the E-meter tells the auditor all about the preclear.

When a heavy ridge is started or touched, the needle tends to sag. This is to say, it drops toward the viewer's right as he faces it. When a flow is restimulated, the needle is seen to climb to the left. So long as a flow runs, the needle climbs. When the limit of flow is reached (counter-elasticity of flow) there is, of course, a ridge now in restimulation and the needle sags to the right. The needle flicks whenever the preclear "blows" a small ridge; this is the same as "getting" a somatic.

The E-meter is used primarily to locate information and place it in the time span and then to determine how long to run a flow or an incident. So long as one can keep the needle rising to the left, in general the preclear is exhausting a flow and getting better. When the needle sags to the right, the preclear has hit a heavy charge.

When there is a flick to the right, the preclear has a somatic, or is about to have one. When the needle is stuck on an overt act, the auditor knows he must now run its motivator.

Anything which has heavy effort, emotion, or energy in general connected with it by association will cause a reaction in the needle of an E-meter.

Amusingly enough, because everything is on record, one can locate lost car keys, the page one left off reading in a book, the true state of one's wife's emotions, and the address or telephone number one forgot. The E-meter can be used like a crystal ball.

Very low toned persons have a terror of the E-meter and claim that it invalidates the preclear. It doesn't. It makes his life into a wide open book for the auditor which, after all, is what we are trying to do. The low toned person has such fear of discovery that he would prefer the whole world stayed mad rather than have some auditor find out what he used to do with the rest of the little boys in the neighborhood.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DELaware 7-0683

DUAL SCALE E-METER

The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Price, f.o.b. Los Angeles **9850**

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections **3500**

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

procedures for theta clearing

by I. ron hubbard

This is Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing. This IS THE ROAD. It applies to all cases of whatever kind. It does not change or vary from case to case.

This process is done in steps. The auditor with EVERY preclear makes no other judgment than to begin with Step I and, failing to accomplish that immediately, to go to Step II; if he fails to accomplish this immediately he goes to Step III and so on. When he is able to accomplish a step he labels the case as that step number, i.e., a III. He then begins working with that step. After a few hours of work he again starts at the top with the PC with Step I and progresses on through. Eventually the P-C becomes a Step I.

Step I: POSITIVE EXTERIORIZING. Ask the preclear to step a foot back of his head. If he does, make him go back further, then up, then down, practising placement in space and time. Then one asks him to see if there are any items in the body he would like to repair and proceeds to let P-C repair them according to P-C's own ideas as to how he should do it. Then educate the P-C by making him create and destroy his own illusions into finally getting a certainty of illusion and from this a certainty of perceiving the real universe with all perceptions. (Note: The most real universe is, of course, one's own illusory universe and should be completely rehabilitated before one attempts to perceive or handle or worry about the MEST universe. Rehabilitated, sonic, visio, etc., of the MEST universe are clear and very certain. Clear perception in early stages is not a test of being outside. The only test is whether the P-C KNOWS he is outside.) Failing the first line of this step, go to Step II.

Step II: NEGATIVE EXTERIORIZING. Ask the preclear NOT to be a foot back of his head. (See sub-zero tone scale where all commands reverse.) Give him commands in the negative which will be obeyed in the positive sense. Then orient him in space and time (the thetan can be out of time badly) and thereafter treat him as a STEP I case. Failing this step, go to Step III.

Step III: BY ORIENTATION. Ask the preclear, still inside, to locate the inside of his forehead. Ask him to put a pressor beam against it and push himself out the back of his head. Supplement this by asking him to reach out through the back of his head and grab the wall with a pulling beam and pull himself out. Ask him to steady himself outside and then, by means of beams, to raise and lower himself while outside and to move to various parts of the room while still outside. By orientation as a thetan, placing himself as a thetan in time and space, he becomes sure of his whereabouts. Have him find and cast off old lines which have their terminals fixed

(EDITOR'S NOTE: The material in this article parallels the book SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80, the Discovery and Increase of Life Energy, recently published by the HAS. Further and necessary data for a complete use of this article is contained in Scientology: 8-80. Use of this material by itself without knowledge of 8-80 may not produce the desired results. The auditor should equip himself with complete knowledge of the subject.)

The origination and formulation of Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing was done by L. Ron Hubbard during his stay in England. SOP marks a new high in Scientology and is the technique which sums all Dr. Hubbard's work for the last year. The importance of SOP to mankind will become apparent to the auditor on his first tests of the method. To accomplish a "clean use" of SOP, one should know Dianetics and Scientology thoroughly in all their phases for he will have, from case to case, use of all his repertoire.)

to radiators and water taps so the energy will drain out of him. The III ordinarily has enough lines to cause him to snap back in the head when he releases beams. Failing this go to Step IV.

Step IV: RIDGE RUNNING. Ask the preclear to give himself a command to walk. Let him locate the white flow line which results inside his head. When this line goes dark, have him locate the tiny inside skull ridge that stopped it. Have him run the flow from this barrier (these barriers are tiny ridges, each have a thought with them such as "Can't walk" or "Too bored to walk") back toward the spot where he told himself to walk. It will run white for a moment, then go black. Have him give himself the command to walk again and "watch" this flow line. It may run through two or three tiny barriers and then stop. Again have him run the "objection" to walking. Have him watch this "objection" flow until it goes black. Then have him give himself the command to walk again and so on and so on. He will wind up at some outside point. Now have him give himself the command "Listen" and have him run this and its back flows on "black and white" until he is exterior on the subject of listen. Then use the com-

mand "Talk," similarly. Then the command "Nod," then the command "Move." Give "Look" last for it may "blind" his perception of black and white. He may each time get out to a distance in another quarter. If he can do all this start with STEP I again. Failing this step, failing to "see" black and white energy manifestations, go to Step V. (See "What to Audit.")

Step V: DED-DEDEX RUNNING. Audit the preclear on DEDs and DEDEXes with particular attention to blanketings. Audit him also very heavily on "Creative Processing" ("Self Analysis," British Edition). Then go through steps again. If P-C is immediately perceived to have little or no reality on ANY incident, go to Step VI.

Step VI: A-R-C STRAIGHT WIRE. Drill, by direct questioning, on locks until P-C can remember something really "real" to him, something which he "really loved," something with which he was in communication. Then drill him on creating illusions until he is certain he has created one which really isn't real, which he is certain HE put the emotion and perceptions into. (See "Self Analysis," British Edition, with attention to "End of Session Processing.") Then go through steps again. Failing Step VI after a quick test, go to Step VII.

Step VII: PRESENT TIME BODY ORIENTATION. Have preclear locate a part of his body and recognize it as such. Have him locate furniture, fixtures, auditor in room. Have him locate the town and country he is in. Get him to find something in present time which is really real to him, with which he can communicate. Work on this until he can do this. Then go to Step VI. Then go to Step I.

The Bibliography for SOP Theta Clearing is as Follows: "Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health." "Science of Survival." "Self Analysis" (British Edition as revised Fall, 1952). "What to Audit." Professional Course Books. "Scientology 8-80."

The Road Is Paved! The Route Is Marked!

Now, It's Up to YOU!

Both training that leads to Hubbard Certified Auditors and the Doctorate Course—covering the Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing—are available. Wire for reservations, or telephone RIttenhouse 6-5714.

HUBBARD FOUNDATION

John Noyga, HDA, and Helen O'Brien, HDA
122 North Mole Street Philadelphia, Penn.

Training — Books, Wholesale and Retail — Processing

doctorate schools in phoenix, philadelphia

what is fourth dimension?

These are terms—new, old, or revised—used extensively in the new theta clearing techniques:

THETAN: This term designates the beingness of the individual, the awareness of awareness unit, that quantity and identity which IS the preclear. One does not speak of "my thetan" any more than he would speak of "my me."

AUDITOR: The person who "audits," who computes and listens, a practitioner of Dianetics and Scientology. SOP Theta Clearing is best done by an auditor who has been theta cleared. A "V" (see below) commonly acts to force a preclear to stay in his body even while pretending to free the preclear from his body. A safer way to be theta cleared than to attempt it with an uncleared auditor is to use a Model 1911 U. S. Army pistol applied to the temple.

LOCATION: The thetan is an energy unit which is located in the center of the skull. It is conceived to be small but is as large as the preclear believes it to be.

SELF-DETERMINISM: Self-determinism is a relative state of ability to determine location in time and space. If one can locate his facsimiles and ridges in time and space, if one is able to place persons and objects in the past, present, and future in time and space, he can be considered to have high self-determinism. If one's facsimiles place him in time and space, if people can easily place one in time and space in the past, present, or future, one's self-determinism is low. Willingness and unwillingness to locate things in time and space are the key relative states of sanity.

ILLUSION: That with which one locates himself in time and space on his own determinism.

REALITY: That agreement upon illusion which became the MEST Universe.

DELUSION: Things not of one's own creation or of the MEST Universe which locate one in time and space.

CERTAINTY: One is certain on a plus or minus basis and one can be equally certain on either. One can be certain a thing is NOT real or he can be certain that it IS real. There are three sides to this. One is certain a thing is his own illusion; this is the highest level. One is certain that a thing is a MEST Universe reality (illusion). One can be certain that a thing is a delusion.

KNOWINGNESS: Knowingness depends upon certainty.

ABERRATION: Aberration depends upon uncertainty.

THETA PERCEPTION: That which one perceives by radiating toward an object and from the reflection perceiving various characteristics of the object such as size, odor, tactile, sound, color, etc. Certainty of perception is increased by drilling in certainties as above.

MEST PERCEPTION: Recordings the

thetan takes from the perception organs of the human body as a short cut to perception (lazy perception). The body records actual wave emanations from the MEST Universe, the thetan uses these recordings.

ORIENTATION: Determination of location in space and time and determination of energy quantity present. This applies to past, present, future.

RIDGES: "Solid" accumulations of energy which are suspended in space and time. Ridges can be handled variously. They also can explode.

FACSIMILES: Energy reproductions of things in the various universes. They are fixed to ridges.

END OF TERMINAL: A communication line to anything has the P-C at one end and something at the other end. When the end of terminal is vacated, flow dams and the P-C must fix the vacated end to his own body. This is the mechanics behind the loss which brings about grief.

ASTRAL BODIES: Somebody's delusion.

FOURTH DIMENSION: Mathematical gibberish.

ELECTRONICS: Lower and cruder manifestations of the same order of actuality as thought.

TERMINALS: In facsimiles, ridges, and electric motors, terminals operate and current flows only when they are fixed in time and space. Alternating current becomes possible only because of an overlooked item, the base of the motor which is fixed in time and space and which keeps the terminals apart by fixing them in time and space.

THE HUMAN SOUL: The PC.

MYSTICISM: The wrong way to go about it.

FREEDOM: Able to position energy or matter in time and space.

SLAVERY: Being positioned in time and space.

THE HUMAN BODY: A carbon-oxygen engine built of complex electronic ridges around the genetic entity which animates it.

THE HUMAN MIND: The thetan.

STIMULUS RESPONSE: The environment of the thetan activating ridges to make them activate the body.

THE REACTIVE MIND: The ridge automatic response system.

THE SOMATIC MIND: The Genetic Entity.

SCIENTOLOGY: The science of knowing how to know.

KNOWING HOW TO KNOW: Being the thetan, clear of the body and its ridges and able to handle illusion, matter, energy, space, and time.

THETA CLEAR: A being who is reasonably stable outside the body and does not come back into the body simply because

rapid theta clearing taught for auditors, new courses monthly

Two courses leading to degree as Doctors of Scientology (D.Scen.) have been established in the United States.

The first was in Phoenix where it was opened by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., H.C.A. The second will be in Philadelphia at the Hubbard Foundation where L. Ron Hubbard will give a series of lectures.

Both courses have the same curriculum. Both use material prepared a short time ago by L. Ron Hubbard in England.

First sessions of the Phoenix school are for graduate auditors, or persons who can pass examinations in basic Dianetics and Scientology. The school, of four-week duration, reviews thoroughly Techniques 80 and 88, and thence through a complete training in Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing. Price for the four-week course is \$350.00.

The Philadelphia course has two sections—one in basic Scientology leading to certification as Hubbard Certified Auditors and then to a review of Techniques 80 and 88. Following this will come the Standard Operating Procedure as given in London and Phoenix.

The latter material is available only at these three schools: London, Phoenix, and Philadelphia.

Persons completing the S.O.P. course are awarded the Bachelor of Scientology degree. After assurance that the student has reached the state of theta clear, usually by the time they have completed the course, the holder of the Bachelor degree can attain the highest honors in Scientology, the Doctor of Scientology award, by proving himself able to accomplish excellent results in the field.

Under present plans, new courses begin both in Phoenix and Philadelphia near the first of each month.

After L. Ron Hubbard's rendition of the complete Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing in London at the HAS school there, where the state of theta clear is required for the basic training, the lectures on tapes were flown to his son in Phoenix at the Hubbard College Graduate School.

On December 1, Dr. Hubbard will fly to Philadelphia from London to give three weeks of intensive training to students at the Hubbard Foundation there.

the body is hurt. No other condition necessary.

CLEARED THETA CLEAR: A thetan who is completely rehabilitated and can do everything a thetan should do such as move MEST and control others from a distance.

A THETA EXTERIOR: A thetan who is clear of the body and knows it but is not yet stable outside.

I. ron hubbard reports scientology in britain showing meteoric rise

(Continued from Page One)

also is true of a population which is receiving its principal employment from war plants and associated interests. There are, of course, bright exceptions to this state of affairs.

"The populaces most interested in stopping war are those who feel they will become vitally concerned in the next one. Further, wars usually start in the politics of just one area of the world—Europe, which, with its continual shortages of food easily conceives, on its old hates, new causes for combat. The resolution of this international engram, the needs and hates of Europe, might well solve the psychosis called war.

"The logical place to begin an attack upon this engram is from the British Isles. In the first place, for all their protest otherwise, the British and the Americans have similar interests and tastes. If any great difference exists it is contrary to the difference one would think—America is very conservative to new ideas and the British accept them. Scientology, for instance, as had Dianetics, has many staunch supporters in the medical and psychiatric professions of Great Britain.

"England, besides being vitally interested in stopping wars on the continent, is interested in Dianetics and Scientology stopping war, a fact which has become evident in the majority of discussions I have had here. The geographical situation is such as to make it strongly possible that, if we ever can do anything, it will be an American and British effort operating from England straight into the psychosis itself—the Continent.

"I was not too hopeful nor very starry-eyed when I first started to investigate this plan against war for war is a very dreadful insanity indeed and, like so many insanities, has so much vested interest to keep it active. But after a few weeks here my hopes are up that perhaps one can achieve at least a start against war."

The HAS in Great Britain has already nearly as many members as the U. S. HAS, and has, due to the instruction and efforts of Dr. Hubbard, more theta clears.

All major publications are being reproduced there and a new and completely re-

vised SELF ANALYSIS is being published by one of the leading book publishers in England.

The publishing program is a major part of the effort against war. Dr. Hubbard already has provided the HAS Ltd. with publishing press facilities and translators. Old and new Dianetic and Scientology books are being translated into French, German, Italian, and Russian for export across the Channel. Professional students from Europe are beginning to enrol in the professional school in London where Dr. Hubbard is instructing.

This entire program has developed with "the speed of a bursting rocket," according to some observers. Within six weeks of his arrival, Dr. Hubbard has been able to straighten out the legal and financial affairs, consolidate existing Dianetic organizations, train 18 auditors who had been long in Dianetics in England, clear a large number of persons, and found and organize the HAS Ltd. headquarters at 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W. 11. The organization is now well financed and stable and has a staff of eight persons with a volunteer staff of many more.

Dr. Hubbard attributes the speed of this consolidation to hard-won experience in America where, for two and a half years, he was heavily burdened with adventures and misadventures of attempting to achieve a stable and workable American organization in spite of "American business ethics" and other drawbacks.

"Of course," Dr. Hubbard stated, "none of this could have been done except that there already were two working organizations in Great Britain which had things in hand. But it is very amusing to note that the British consider themselves very slow and that any progress in England cannot be done after a great deal of resistance. They do things, it happens, considerably faster, but only when they are sure of their goals and planning.

"It may happen that we CAN do something about war. It is immodest to attack such a mad giant as battle. Possibly we have overestimated the enemy, perhaps underestimated it. Whether we succeed or not, I could not be comfortable within myself if we did not at least try."

Detroit Dianetics and Scientology

8901 Dailey Court
Phone WEBster 3-9715

Classes for H.C.A.
Certification
by L. Ron Hubbard

8 Weeks (Days)

16 Weeks (Evenings)

Co-Auditing

Instruction

Processing

HOW TO DEVELOP THETA PERCEPTICS

By
Evans W. Farber, HDA
Fellow of Scientology

Presents the step-by-step process
for moving the preclear off of the
MEST body.

\$1.50 per copy
(In California add 3% sales tax.)

Emergency Dianetics

1722 1/2 Riverside Drive
Los Angeles 31, California

Processing and Training

Supervised by

R. Ross Lamoreaux and Perry Chapdelaine

Seven Trained Auditors on the Staff

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

4248 North 32nd St.

Phone CRestwood 4-0061

Phoenix, Arizona

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, B. Scn.

Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas,
Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi,
New Orleans, and adjacent territory.

Beginners' course in auditing and lectures.
Advanced course in Scientology, lectures, and
co-audit instructions.

Local H.C.A. certification by L. Ron Hubbard

Physician-supervised intensives
Consultant: Donald T. Graffam, Ed. D.
Psychometrics

Address: 2 West Oaks South Drive
Houston 19, Texas
Telephone MOhawk 9627

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the second of the series.

AXIOMS – Webster: “A statement of a self-evident truth . . . An established principle which is universally received.” The nearly two hundred Axioms used in Scientology cover the science of existence as no other science or “ology” ever has attempted to cover it. What is life? What is mind? Why are we what we are? What is a body and why do we need one? To whom are we responsible? These are some of the questions Scientology has taken out of the fear, terror, and superstition classification.

BASIC-BASIC – The first moment of discomfort, pain, or unconsciousness in the current life of the individual.

BLACK AND WHITE – A rapid process which eliminates the need for running single incidents, locks, or secondaries, and is effective only in occluded cases. Wide-open cases cannot see black or white, but see color. These black areas, which are curtains over occluded facsimiles along the time track, erase, or become white, when attention is centered on them, and turning the field white by concentrating on the aesthetic band is the only concern of the auditor or preclear.

Heavy somatics may be expected during “black and white” processing, but these can be avoided by keeping the field white.

BOIL-OFF – It is not uncommon for the preclear to go into periods which resemble sleep, but boil-offs are not sleep. They can last for hours. They never should be tolerated by an auditor for they waste time and have little or no therapeutic value.

The sudden wave of unconsciousness occurs because the preclear has run an outflow or inflow of energy beyond the limit of elasticity of the flow. This is remedied by having the preclear reverse the direction of energy flow he has been running. If he has been outflowing, have him inflow, or vice versa. Boil-off will cease immediately.

Tiredness at a day's end is an incipient boil-off, occasioned by the accumulated outflows of the day. Run or scan these out, and the tiredness eases or goes away.

BOUNCER – Words or phrases in engrams or locks which send the preclear up the time track when he is trying to run the incident. (“Get out”, “Don't touch me”, etc.)

Energy flows and dispersals act as bouncers when contacted. They cause the preclear to talk excessively to escape an incident on the track. A bouncer also causes the emotion of fear, and fear results only from sudden flows.

BRAIN – An organic, physical entity, composed of two anterior hemispheres of nerve tissue, and located in the upper part of the cranium. It consists of nerve cells (gray matter) and nerve fibers (white matter). It is *not* the mind, but only the tool which the mind uses as a control board for the organism.

CHARGE – The aberrative force of a lock, secondary, or engram. Restimulation, or addition of more locks on the engram chain, increases the charge; running of these locks during an auditing session reduces the charge. Charges are measured in Ohms.

CHRONIC SOMATIC – A recurrence, constant or periodic, of the original physical pain, deformity, or illness which has been stored in the reactive mind as the result of an engram-type incident.

CIRCUIT – An engram command containing a control or nullifying “You” phrase which causes the individual to compute differently than he ordinarily would. These circuits are especially dominant in persons low on the tone scale, and the lower they are, the more circuits they have and the more force these circuits exert. When in running a case, the File Clerk suddenly becomes inoperative, or the whole engram blanks out and strange visios turn on, the auditor may safely suspect his preclear has bumped into a control circuit. These can be eliminated by straight wire; check his memory to see who, in his

background, made a practice of using statements that are responsible for these circuit locks. Once these locks are lifted, the engram containing the locks loses a degree of its tension.

Active circuits indicate a highly-charged case, and the case should be relieved of tension before an attempt is made to locate the circuits in the engram. Since all circuits are phrases that attempt to do something to the preclear in contest with the preclear's own “I”, these controls are artificial, and most of them can be made inoperative with straight wire. You don't even have to get out the command phrase; when the preclear discovers what it is and why he's using it, his self-determinism will assert itself.

Circuits can do many strange things to an individual. They can shut off memory (“You can't remember anything”), or block visio and sound. Some contain such a forceful control phrase (such as “You've got to do everything”) that the preclear takes over the running of his own case from the auditor. This type of case is particularly difficult to handle. Other circuits that interfere with auditing include those that occlude data, or inhibit the release of emotion.

CLEAR – Originally, this meant a person who no longer was operating under engram commands, who has been “cleared” of his aberrations. Now, it is a relative word, and can be applied to persons who have raised themselves on the tone scale to a level where they have command of their thinking processes. The *ideal clear*, of course, would be at 20.0 on the tone scale – a balancing of theta and MEST. As long as they remained at that point, they would be *complete cause*, unaffected by anything.

In the last few months, there has been a tendency to assign the word “clear” to three different categories: MEST clear, theta clear, and cleared theta clear. A MEST clear, under this breakdown, would be a body-plus-thetan relatively unaberrated, probably above 4.0 on the tone scale; a theta clear is one who can leave his body at will, and he probably would be, although not necessarily so, much lower on the tone scale than a MEST clear; and a cleared theta clear would have all major incidents in his time track removed, as well as have complete freedom from his physical body.

CONCEPT RUNNING – Getting concepts, or “getting the idea” of, (not the “feeling”, because “feeling” refers to the somatic sensations of the MEST body), is especially adaptable to persons who are occluded, and cannot recall individual incidents. Running concepts, which is a high wave thought far above perception or reason, is similar to erasing the basic lock on a chain. It addresses hundreds of incidents, rather than individual ones. Primary concepts to run are beauty, sympathy, and evil, and their opposites.

COMMUNICATION – One of the corners of the A-R-C triangle that symbolizes the static of Life. Communication covers all phases of transmitting data from individual to individual, from a part of the universe to the individual, or from one's own memory recordings to himself. Communication uses all the physical senses – sight, hearing, touch, smell, taste – as well as the fifty or more perceptics in any and all possible combinations, to relay data to the “I” or to other organisms.

COMPUTATION – A computation is an aberrated evaluation and postulate that conflicts with a person's skills and abilities. Examples: A person computes that he must live in poverty to be rich, or be dignified to succeed even though his abilities lie in the entertainment line.

Computations not only are aberrated but they all are non-survival, and are held in place wholly to invalidate others. They generally are concerned with this lifetime, and are intimately concerned with the use of the Service Facsimile. They usually reduce on contact because of their irrational nature.

COUNTER-EFFORT – The force which counters one's own survival. This force can be motionless (such as a parked car or a building bumped or run into), or in motion (train at a crossing, a fist, bullet, etc.) Counter-effort is an effort for which you do not accept responsibility. (See EFFORT).

What do you know of the Electronics of Human Thought?

How can a preclear generate so much charge while running an incident that he must be grounded? What dichotomies must be run to become a clear? Can you run the beauty of ugliness?

These, and a thousand other questions about the new techniques, are answered in L. Ron Hubbard's

Scientology: 8-80

The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens

In hard cover and a new format \$3.00

Other books available include
the following:

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity. \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself. \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress. \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes. \$2.00

SELF-ANALYSIS. The most simple method of contacting your entire memory bank. Completely revised and bound in a hard cover. British edition. This book, which soon will be ready for distribution, contains essential information for Theta Clearing. (No discounts) \$3.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written. \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL — This volume, which became so popular as the second hard cover book on Dianetics, is being reprinted by our London office, and will be available early in 1953. Completely revised.

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each 85c (Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Indoctrination of the Pre-Clear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body

OTHER BOOKLETS IN PREPARATION

- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Or contact your nearest Associate School

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 7-G

globerrations

"whom the gods would make
'mad,' they first make
human." —paraphrase

A University of Illinois professor seeks financing for an umbrella of connected plastic pillows, large enough to cover a city, which will permit city-wide air conditioning in roofless homes. To be banned: Boys with air rifles.

American offices and defense plants took a holiday to celebrate the end of the "war to end all wars." On the Korean battle front, however, it was business as usual.

A North Carolina Negro was convicted of assault on a blue jeaned farm wife by "leering" at her from 75 feet away. His defense: He thought he was asking a "boy" where to borrow a trailer.

A Marion, Ohio, woman bequeathed the bulk of her \$75,000 estate to establish a non-profit corporation to care for cats and birds.

President Truman, out in January, is submitting a 1954 budget of 85 BILLIONS. (Crescit eundo.)

The crooning of a Nevada night club warbler threw a blonde patron into a hypnotic trance. Said a past president of the American Hypnotic Assn.: "Trance induced by a broken love affair." Said a psychiatrist: "Injections of sodium pentathol."

Because a federal judge in Salt Lake City objected to the noise coming from a mailing room below his courtroom, the postmaster was given a \$100 suspended fine and 24 postal employes were cited for contempt of court. More than 65,000 pieces of mail stagnated during the controversy.

A bank cashier in North Baltimore, Ohio, confessed to embezzlement over a period of years to meet living expenses. When the court learned his top salary was \$36 a week, sentence was refused. Instead, bank officials were urged to read Charles Dickens' "Christmas Carol," see themselves mirrored in the character of Scrooge, and consider themselves publicly chastised.

data contained in scientology can influence world; slavery on third dynamic has wrecked nations

Almost everyone interested in Scientology, even in its experimental beginnings, has understood that any such mass of knowledge should contain answers to the "world situation" today.

Once one has grasped the principles of causative individualism it is easy to see what cannot help but follow on the stage of the world.

The urge toward the survival of groups—the third dynamic—is inherent in all individuals.

Communism survives almost wholly upon the third dynamic. But here the individual has his entire protection and refuge in the group, and only the group can survive; but such a group survives on making an ant-like slave of the individual and forcing him to conform. There's an old story about the Communist who said, "When comes the revolution, everybody will eat strumberries"; "But I don't like strawberries," said the daughter! "When comes the revolution, we make sure you like strumberries." This all too grimly illustrates the fate of the individual under a monomaniac third dynamic.

A reasonable study of the dynamics demonstrates that the group dynamic necessarily is dependent upon the first dynamic, or upon the individual dynamic, and any dynamic is interdependent upon any other dynamic. An individual weak on any dynamic weakens any dynamic in which he is involved, and the group is definitely weakened by slave members, as Greece and Rome discovered to their sorrow.

None can be free, who himself enslaves, and no group is possible which contains individuals who are not free or powerful.

Reason alone can produce optimum action. Force begets force. In a Fascism, one has a strong central individual who imposes that reason of which he is capable upon a multitude, and these, policed and enslaved, inevitably fail. The length of life of any Fascism is measurable in tens of years. The lifetime of Communisms (which are strangely like Fascisms in that they are run by strong MEST force individuals) evolve upward into Fascism.

No group in the past has been able to have an ethic and action level higher than that with which it started. Its ethic and action level at the beginning is higher than

january conference is delayed for six weeks

BULLETIN

The January conference, set for January 5 to 11, inclusive, has been postponed until the latter part of February, at the request of L. Ron Hubbard, in an airmailed message from London.

Committee chairman, with an additional six weeks or so for the preparation of their papers, are being notified so they can make arrangements with their committee members to cover the delay.

Plans for the conference have been placed in charge of Monica Macomber, Association secretary.

it ever would be afterward. This dwindling spiral is vicious, and ends in a decadent, helpless, and hopeless society.

The ills manifested in this dwindling spiral are criminality, insanity, corrupt central government, and war—all psychotic manifestations. Such groups in the past, facing this dwindling spiral, sought only to apply more MEST force to remedy their troubles, and yet they worsened in the exact ratio that MEST force was applied and slavery was incurred by the members of the group.

One should not be too critical of groups in the past, since they faced a contagion of aberration. One neurotic or insane individual in a group cannot but influence, and lessen, the rationality of others within the group. Societies have attempted to meet this with prisons and sanitariums. These eventually become concentration camps, and at least the optimum desire of a ruler of such an area, driven to distraction by the suicidal activities and indifferent indolences of the populace, is a nation, or group, completely inclosed in barbed wire and driven by whips.

But no technology existed to break the

(Continued on Page 4)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

an idea versus war

Creation precedes destruction: for to be destroyed, a thing must have been created.

The initial form of creation is an idea, and from an idea flows the energy and forms necessary to action.

Destruction requires action when that destruction embraces nations, towns, and the bodies of men.

Since civilization began on earth, men have been seeking to destroy men in the "glorious cause of ending war". Force begets force; the spear only seeks the weak point of the shield; the shield itself, offered long enough, will provoke the invention of a spear which will pierce it.

Man has sought to solve his confusion by applying it to the chaos and confusion of force on the level of the material universe. Yet no progress or advancement ever has been made by mankind which did not have as its vanguard an idea. An idea alone is capable of altering man's circumstance with regard to war. Ideas, their creation and control, alone can defeat an atom bomb. The idea which will defeat the bomb may be as low level as the construction of a force stream to render impenetrable the defences of a city, but that idea would end war only for a time. Observably it will require an idea of far greater magnitude to stop the bloodlust of nations.

Perhaps in Scientology there exist sufficient techniques for the origin of new ideas and the control of ideas to halt the wilful suicide of man through the machinery of battle.

'what to audit' errors corrected by hubbard

Two important changes in the book, WHAT TO AUDIT, have been suggested by L. Ron Hubbard, who said in a letter from London that the corrections were dictated by recent research.

First, he says, the individual is not usually about 35,000 years old. Instead: "An individual is approximately 74 trillion years old. He has lived this in cycles, which are called spirals. The first was very long, and then they shortened until he has reached the last spiral which is about 35,000 years old, at this time, on the average. Beginning a spiral is parallel to beginning a new life."

The second correction is that the thetan

doctorate schools in three cities lead to clearing of students

Three new Doctorate courses in Scientology have been initiated recently to embrace the highest upper reaches of the science.

In Phoenix, Philadelphia, and London, L. Ron Hubbard has made it possible to teach HCA's and those who can qualify for that grade the secrets of the effectiveness of theta clearing and the role of the theta clear in the control of the material universe.

The subject and the goal of these three schools is unique. Never before in man's history has any school calmly set out to carefully achieve an effective and god-like beingness in its students with assured results.

Not in the history of India or the Western world has any such span of knowledge been taught with the security of its application, and certainly no school in the history of man has ever before coolly demanded a state of complete immortality on the part of its graduates before their degree was awarded.

The courses now in progress in Phoenix, Philadelphia and London are being attended by students from widely separated geographical areas and no less separated interests in life: Rosicrucians, electronics engineers, mystics, ministers of the Gospel, mathematicians, teachers, psychoanalysts, are attending from many countries: Africa, India, Greece, Scotland, Germany, France, England and many states of the Union. The average student age is 36 and 83 per cent are professional people. The majority of the students are college graduates and some of them are widely known in their own professions.

At the end of the course, the graduate is awarded a Bachelor of Scientology degree from Hubbard College Graduate School. After he has demonstrated his skill in using the techniques and has been stable for many months as a theta clear, he is eligible for the degree of Doctor of Scientology.

Because of qualification requirements on the level of professional auditor, the actual course length is five weeks. Night courses and extended attendance also are being given.

The Chair of Physics of a leading University once said of Dr. Hubbard's work: "What is amazing is the diabolical accuracy of his predictions." Theta clearing, even to its most critical observers, has now attained that level of diabolical accuracy.

The Phoenix school is located at 1405 North Central, the Philadelphia school at 122 North Mole Street, and the London school at 163 Holland Park Avenue.

is not about arm's length from the body, but is "exactly in the center of the head, for most persons."

scienotes
some like us, but you
can't please everybody!

"For some time I have felt that it would be right to write to you a short letter to express our thanks to you for your work in Dianetics, which has given us a new and wider viewpoint; and a strong uplift and above all an increasing hope that something actual can be done to help the world out of its present unhappy state. Whether we succeed or not in using this therapy we will still always be most grateful to you for all the heavy labour of the past that you have put in to help all of us.

"I am rather unorthodox from the point of view of perhaps most Catholic Churches, but both my wife and I have since we were married devoted our time to helping people to a better understanding of life. We have given all our time along various lines of contact and it is refreshing to have contacted Dianetics with the new hope of really being able to touch the root of sickness both mental, moral and physical. . . .

"We wonder what language an engram would be run in say 1210 A.D. or in some other age. The language we used in other incarnations might be easier to master in this. I accept the idea of many lives and know from experience that "theta" can be given to others and received, especially from one who is far greater than myself. I have a number of times raised a large audience in tone—though I would perhaps call it imparting Divine Grace, speaking to church people. . . ." Rt. Rev. Odo A. Barry, D. Chr., D.C.T., Stanford, New Zealand.

"You're going much too fast for easy assimilation, but I'll not suggest that you slow down. I'll catch up in time. Breathless best wishes, (Puff, puff!)" . . . Allurah Leslie, New Castle, Penn.

" . . . Am returning my membership card after serious consideration of Mr. Hubbard's books. I am sure that it is not my reality . . . Please cancel membership including Scientology. I am turning fully to my divine consciousness and realize that 'I and my Father are One'."—David Tubbs, Spokane, Wash.

"I hope you will be able to rewrite the lead article at a somewhat lower tone level so that I can understand it. One such that, for example, James Clerk and Maxwell merged again into one person. No kidding, that article left me groggy."—G. F. Leydors, Detroit, Mich.

"We have been running 'black and white' and hope we are accomplishing something. However, no one has yet seen 'any city on Mars,' or recognized himself as anything but a P-C running 'black and white' on the couch and getting gray and white spots and black curtains.

"Perhaps we are attempting to read into descriptions of the results of 'black and white' a clarity that exists only in the minds of the auditor. We are very anxious to get 'Scientology: 8-80,' and check our procedures with that. One of our P-Cs achieved an appreciable tone rise in one session but still was not able to recognize anything but black and white . . ."—Raymond Bissell, Reno, Nev.

"Now that we Dianeticists have finally solved the problem of how to make clears, let us not rest on our laurels. Rather, let us immediately begin work on the next, and far more important problem—how to get rid of them . . .

" . . . Let's get rid of the phony optimism and get to work and produce some clears. MEST clears, theta-MEST clears, theta clears, theta-theta clears, but CLEARS. And it can only be done by getting rid of the phony optimism that tells us we've achieved a goal when we've done nothing of the kind. One step is to change the entire policy of the publication called 'Scientology,' every line of which reads like a patent medicine ad of a generation or so ago."—Jim Bartley, New York, N. Y.

"I have just been reading a copy of 'Journal of Scientology.' This should certainly bring up the tone of a lot of bogged down would-be auditors."—William F. Turner, Portland, Ore.

"The book of 'What to Audit' has been a great help in sorting what previously has been a jumbled mess of adventure. Thanks a lot!"—Woodrow P. Mullen, Tulsa, Okla.

"While I feel, personally, that a little less puff and a few more facts would be nice, your publication at least will let me know what some of the people are doing."—Peter Thrasher, Montreal, Que.

sanity needs creation-destruction balance

space, time and energy have their parallels in start, stop and change

BY L. RON HUBBARD

Self-determinism seeks as its goal the attainment of the goal of theta itself.

Theta has the capability of locating matter and energy in time and space, and of creating time and space.

Any action requires space and time, for space and time are necessary to motion.

Motion can be defined as change of location in space, and any change of location requires time.

Thus we have an interacting triangle, one corner of which could be labelled space, another corner time, and the third energy. Matter is not included in the triangle because matter is apparently cohesion and adhesion of energy.

The cycle of a universe could be said to be the cycle of creation, growth, conservation, decay, and destruction. This is the cycle of an entire universe or any part of that universe; it is also the cycle of life forms.

This would compare to the three actions of energy which are Start, Change, and Stop. Where creation is Start, growth is enforced Change; conservation and decay are inhibited Change and destruction is Stop.

The two extremes of the cycle—creation and destruction or, in the terms of motion, Start and Stop—are interdependent and are consecutive.

There could be no creation without destruction, as one must eradicate the tenement before building the apartment house so, in the material universe, must destruction and creation be intermingled. A good action could be said to be one which accomplished the maximal construction with minimal destruction; a bad action could be said to be one which accomplished minimal construction with maximal destruction.

That which is started and cannot be stopped and that which is stopped without being permitted to run a course are alike actions bordering upon the psychotic. Unreasonableness itself is defined by persistence in one or the other of these courses of starting something which cannot be stopped (as in the case of an A-bomb) or of stopping something before it has reached a beneficial stage.

Unlimited creation without any destruction would be insane; unlimited destruction without any creation would be similarly insane.

In actuality, insanity can be grouped and classified, detected and remedied by a study of creation and destruction.

If one discovers in an individual where he will not use force, or can not tolerate force, he will find where that individual will also refuse to be responsible. The definition of responsibility is entirely

CREATION		DESTRUCTION	
Insane	Sane	Insane	
1	1	1	
2	2	2	
3	3	3	
4	4	4	
5	5	5	
6	6	6	
7	7	7	
8	8	8	

within this boundary.

An assessment of a case can be done by use of the accompanying graph. We see here creation with a line pointing straight downward and find there the word insane; under this, we list the dynamics. Wherever along any of these dynamics the individual cannot conceive himself to be able to create, on that level he will be found aberrated to the degree that he does not believe himself able to create. This might be thought to introduce an imponderable but such is not the case, for the individual is most aberrated on the first dynamic and, rightly or wrongly, conceives that he could not create himself. This goes to the extent, in homo sapiens, of believing that one cannot create a body and, rightly or wrongly, one is then most aberrated on the subject of his body.

Potentially, because of the character of theta itself, an individual in an absolute and possibly unattainable state, should be able to create a universe. Certainly it is true that every man is his own universe and possesses within himself all the capabilities of a universe.

To the extreme right of the graph, we have the word destruction and a line pointing downwards toward insanity, and, beneath this, the list of the dynamics. That individual who can only destroy along any of these dynamics and cannot or will not create could be said to be aberrated on that dynamic. He is aberrated to

the degree that he would destroy that dynamic.

Looking again at the column of creation, one finds the individual aberrated anywhere along the dynamics in that column where the individual will only create and will not destroy.

In the destruction column, one finds the individual aberrated on any dynamic in that column where he will not destroy.

Use of this graph and these principles enable the auditor to assess hitherto hidden compulsions and obsessions on the part of the preclear.

This is an auditing graph. If one looks at it in another way than auditing, he finds laid out what has been occasionally posed as a philosophy of existence. Frederick Nietzsche, in his book, "Thus Spake Zarathustra," presents as a desirable code of conduct unlimited willingness to destroy. In order to survive in any universe, conduct must be regulated by a sense of ethics. Ethics are possible on a reasonable level only when the individual is high on the tone scale. In the absence of such height, ethics are supplanted by morals which can be defined as an arbitrary code of conduct not necessarily related to reason. Should one attempt to regulate his conduct on the basis of unlimited creation or destruction, he would find it necessary to act without judgment to put his philosophy into effect. It is noteworthy that the late Nazi regime can serve as a clinical test of the workability of a scheme of things wherein unlimited creation and destruction are held as an ideal.

Detroit Dianetics and Scientology

8901 Dailey Court
Phone WEBster 3-9715

Classes for H.C.A.
Certification
by L. Ron Hubbard

8 Weeks (Days)

16 Weeks (Evenings)

Co-Auditing

Instruction

Processing

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DElaware 7-0683

data in scientology can influence world, help to end slavery

(Continued from Page 1)

"deathness" of the dwindling spiral. Each generation passed on to its children, in the intimacy of the home, the aberrations of the past generation. Education itself, no matter how honestly adventured upon by the government, was thus thwarted, for the home is the true education sphere. Soviet Russia went so far afield as to break up the family and attempt to raise and educate children in barracks, although every such experiment demonstrates the intelligence of a child so raised to have been lowered. Such efforts are frantic and failing manifestations of the inability of the heads of groups to solve the deadly dwindling spiral which leads to decay for any nation in a relatively few generations.

Scientology can for the first time assure a group of a rise from the ethic and action level of formation to higher planes. Groups never have been able to improve after their formation in the past, because of contagion of aberration. Scientology breaks the cycle of contagion and thus, for the first time, makes possible an escape into higher activities from criminality, insanity, and war. Armed with Scientology, no group, or nation, need fail. Causative action would be action which produces constructive results. Action to produce causative results would have to be rational and well-directed, so as not to incur the weakness of error and enslavement of the dynamics.

Groups attempting to use the data in Scientology often have misinterpreted the intent. The individual, without adequate processing, seeks to use group Scientology as a means of escaping his own personal responsibility. Groups have been attempted wherein it was set down as a law that the will of the group must not interfere

with the self-determinism of the individual. This denotes a sickness and craving for protection, on the part of individuals, which is as sickening as a slave state.

What is the remedy? If all the members of a group were rational, relatively speaking, they would have little trouble agreeing upon a desirable action, for their collective desire would not be modified by narrow and aberrated hates or manias. Further, an individual must be strong on the third dynamic in order to be of great value to a group. He cannot be strong on the third dynamic if he is not strong on the first dynamic.

A group cannot be causative and thus produce action of a constructive nature, and have a high ethic level, which is not composed of individuals, each one capable of such action. Only in this case can the will of the group be accepted without altering the self-determinism of the individual. A group, then, to exist at 5.0 on the tone scale, must be composed of individuals who are at 5.0 on the tone scale. Their agreeability, one with another, their goals, thus would be high. Their fears of one another and their petty efforts to make cliques thus would be reduced.

Scientology makes possible the political, or group, philosophy of causative individualism by which each individual, through processing on the first dynamic, is brought to the level where he himself is causation, and only when an individual exists at this state could he be firmly admitted to the council of the group. A group headed by aberrated individuals would shun the creation of strong people in their ranks. Only by increasing the causative individualism of their leaders can one cause them to co-operate with a causative individualism on the part of group members.

A popular phrase for causative individualism could be "eternalism" which would hold that man's advancement begins with his recognition of his brotherhood with the universe, and that brotherhood must be the willingness to bring up all one's associates to a level of causative action.

BOOKS!!

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. Several would have paid \$1,500 for ExCalibur; many paid \$25.00 for Technique 88, yet "8-80" offers more than either book. Hard cover.....\$3.00

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results..... \$2.50

THE PROFESSIONAL COURSE. A series of booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each 85c (Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year.....\$2.50

**HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS, INC.**

1405 North Central

Phoenix, Ariz.

H.C.A. Training and Processing

(Theta Clear Guaranteed)

Supervised by

R. Ross Lamoreaux and Perry Chapdelaine

Seven Trained Auditors on the Staff

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

Phone CRestwood 4-0061

4248 North 32nd St.

Phoenix, Arizona

less than three years' research unscrambling jigsaw puzzle of life

By TOM ESTERBROOK, B.SCN.

A few years ago the elements which made up life looked to most of us like a jigsaw puzzle which had been spilled out carelessly on a table, swept partly under the rug, partly into the hearth, partly into the garbage pail, and from which the essential elements had been taken before the puzzle was presented to us.

In the last 2½ years we have been watching the pieces of this jigsaw called life fall into place, and each piece adding to the completed picture.

It is doubtful if a more fruitful research project ever has been engaged upon than that one in progress.

At first there was only one piece, but that piece had been sorted out of the rubble of the universe by L. Ron Hubbard and had been given a priority rating. He quickly found other pieces which he could fit to the first. SURVIVE was quickly followed by eight dynamics, which was followed by a definition of what the mind was supposed to be doing, and this in turn was followed by the behavior pattern of man.

The next major piece in this puzzle came about when Dr. Hubbard discovered that perceptions were recorded during moments of unconsciousness. After engrams came secondaries and then the locks on the engrams. He found that prenatal experience and birth could be recovered from a preclear with resultant re-stabilization of his life.

By this time, the jigsaw had acquired mysterious pieces on the rim which seemed alien to the picture being composed in the center of the stage. The names of these pieces were Past Lives, Extrasensory Perception, Clairvoyance—pieces which insisted they were part of the puzzle and had validity.

Gradually, more and more pieces were found which were giving the picture form and shape. In rapid succession, lock scanning and the subdivisions of thought, emotion, and effort appeared. After these came counter-thought, counter-emotion, and counter-effort, followed by effort processing with its new simplicities.

With effort processing, past lives became quite demanding of recognition. It seemed almost impossible to run a preclear with this method without contacting a former death.

The real power over neurosis, however, came in January of 1952, when the overt act-motivator pieces were located. The picture was far from complete, but dogged persistence had erased its nebulosity.

With discovery of Technique 80, Dr. Hubbard intensified his research. Results were whirlwind, despite the fact he was aided only by an occasional test au-

ditor paid for from his own funds. One incident after another came to view, exposing almost the entire genetic track, and these were tested on scores of pre-clears. Results were consistent, but disappointing. The big part of the puzzle—the part that would tie all sections together—was missing.

Returning to the Theta-MEST theory he had advanced in 1951, Dr. Hubbard laid the groundwork for Technique 88. The thetan, hiding under the guise of many identities, became a fact.

The doctrine of self-determinism and full responsibility fitted in with affinity, reality, and communication. From this he was able to devise a process, though slow and laborious, which actually made a theta clear.

For some months he worked to establish the capabilities of the theta clear; and, as unbelievable as these at first seemed and as godlike as they made homo sapiens when cleared, they fitted into the central picture so well that new heights were now possible.

Dr. Hubbard was now firmly in his own field of energy, space, and time—the very essence of molecular physics in which he was trained. Instead of handling facsimiles, the auditor suddenly was able to handle, with these new developments, millions of them in a single session of processing. Simply by handling and eradicating the ridges, all the various component parts of energy as they applied to life and indeed, to nuclear physics itself, began to fall into place in the puzzle and the picture became clearer and broader. There were fewer and fewer pieces on the floor, in the garbage can, on the hearth. Technique 88 was advanced. Then Dr. Hubbard outlined aesthetic processing and finally the dichotomies so that flows could be run on concepts, feelings, and agreements, all of which are different.

Assisted materially by the success of Evans Farber with his negative separation process of the thetan and the body, Dr. Hubbard then developed direct processing and incorporated into it another of the few original pieces of work by another in dianetics or scientology, ridge-running by Bud Eubank and John Robinson.

He codified and evaluated these various processes into Standard Operating Procedure, and so large and so complete was the picture that a new definition of self-determinism and of theta itself now was possible. Further new evidence far above any other echelon reached concerning space, energy, and time became available, and thus the task of theta clearing was reduced to hours.

The picture is complete now all the way up to and even out of the material universe.

The rapid construction of this picture from all the jigsaw puzzle pieces available is attributed by Dr. Hubbard largely to the uncorrelated work which had been done by those whom he credits on the dedication page of SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL:

"Acknowledgement is made to fifty-

thousand years of thinking men without whose speculations and observations the creation and construction of Dianetics would not have been possible. Credit in particular is due to: Anaxagoras, Aristotle, Socrates, Plato, Euclid, Lucretius, Roger Bacon, Francis Bacon, Isaac Newton, van Leeuwenhoek, Voltaire, Thomas Paine, Thomas Jefferson, Rene Descartes, James Clerk Maxwell, Charcot, Herbert Spencer, William James, Sigmund Freud, Comdr. Thompson (MC) USN, William A. White, Will Durant, Count Alfred Korzybski, and my instructors in atomic and molecular phenomena, mathematics and the humanities at George Washington University and at Princeton."

He has generously credited as well and given the award of Fellow of Scientology to all coworkers who have assisted him, giving their specific contributions as they appeared in a recent issue of SCIENTOLOGY.

Even with all this credit given, when one looks at these sources and finds the unsorted jigsaw puzzles in the books named, it becomes almost beyond belief that a human being, even though he studied in India and took his training in advanced energy in a western university, could have achieved so much in one lifetime.

Dr. Hubbard's interests do not seem to lie even remotely in the field of thoughtful investigation, for a part column in the "Biographical Encyclopedia of the World" and another in "Who's Who in the East" credit him with being a master mariner of motor and sail vessels, with being a soaring pilot, and his main interest seems observably to lie with fast cars and yachts.

By his own confession his school grades were low enough to cause shame to both his father and his professors, but evidently not to him.

Even his worst detractors, after one glance at these techniques and what they do for sick children and the aged, and how they can make the able more able, can not still claim that he has not assembled the greatest jigsaw puzzle man has ever confronted—human life and beingness—and made it into a picture we all can understand.

Probably today the biggest puzzle in Scientology is Dr. Hubbard himself.

HOW TO DEVELOP THETA PERCEPTICS

By
Evans W. Farber, HDA
Fellow of Scientology

Here's one answer to your question: "How do I use these new techniques?"

\$1.50 per copy
(In California add 3% sales tax.)

Emergency Dianetics

1722 1/2 Riverside Drive
Los Angeles 31, California

only auditors high on tone scale capable of producing theta clears

A great deal of experience has been gained in recent months about why the preclears of some auditors rise swiftly in tone and why the preclears of others do not.

It has long been known that an auditor had to be well up the tone scale in order to audit effectively. Never did this factor stand out as in the case of theta clearing.

As was printed in the last issue, the state of the case in Standard Operating Procedure in theta clearing ran range from I to VII. When the auditor is from IV to VII in classification—is not, that is to say, a theta clear and has not been outside of his body—he is apparently possessed in that no matter how easy the technique, no matter how obvious the step that needs to be taken, the auditor usually will act to

make the preclear stay inside his body and will not clear him.

Much earlier in Dianetics, it was noted that those auditors who would not be audited seldom produced beneficial results on preclears. Later it was noted that an auditor who would shun an E-meter usually would not himself register on the needle of one, his tone was so low. And now, with theta clearing, the problem becomes much more important and dangerous. Results have been accomplished by non-theta-cleared auditors, but these auditors who, without being cleared themselves can yet theta clear others, are rarities of such fortuitous circumstance that one cannot count upon the condition.

A wide survey of cases demonstrated that non-theta-cleared auditors were responsible for any difficulty being met in the use of Standard Operating Procedure. It is entirely possible that the auditor whose case lies in Category IV to VII is entirely unconscious of the fact that his actions are certain to depress, devalue, and imprison the thetan in the preclear; but, whether it is conscious or unconscious, the result is the same.

Theta clearing is relatively simple—but only when done by a theta clear.

officers and directors named for association; no big change planned

New officers, and a new board of directors, have been elected to manage the affairs of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc. This action was taken at a meeting of stockholders recently in Phoenix.

The association, which has taken over the affairs of the Office of L. Ron Hubbard, was set up under authorization of Dr. Hubbard, who has been in London the last month perfecting a British organization. It will continue to function at 1405 North Central, with no change in personnel or policies.

The board of directors, composed of stockholders in the organization, includes the following: L. Ron Hubbard, Mary Sue Whip Hubbard, George Petersen, R. Ross Lamoreaux, Monica Macomber, Mrs. Eileen Taylor, Mrs. Frances Dodge, Tom Maxwell, L. Ron Hubbard Jr., Helen O'Brien, John Noyga, Hardin Walsh, and Alpha Hart.

Officers elected are as follows: L. Ron Hubbard, honorary president; Alpha Hart, president; George Petersen, vice president; and Monica Macomber, secretary.

book reviewer praises techniques in '8-80'

SCIENTOLOGY: 8:80. THE DISCOVERY AND INCREASE OF LIFE ENERGY IN THE GENUS HOMO SAPIENS, by L. Ron Hubbard, C.E., D.Sc. (Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., 1405 North Central Ave., Phoenix, Ariz. — \$3.00)

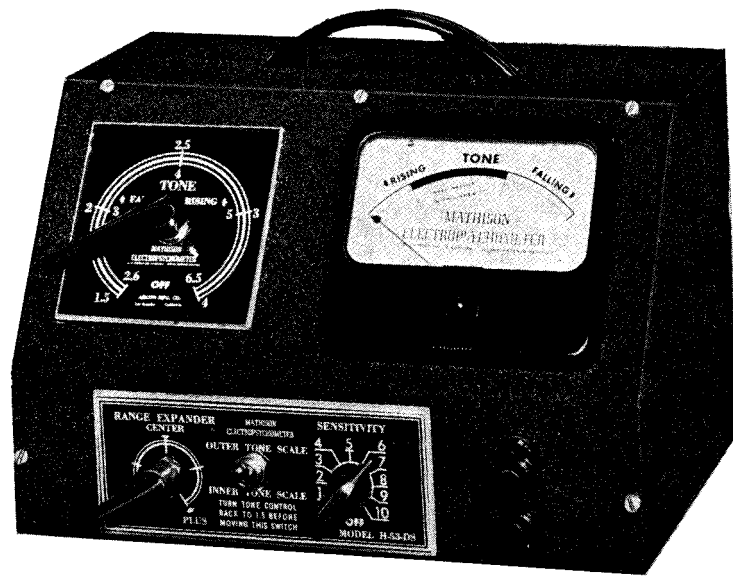
"Life equals a mathematical formula," it states on the cover of this volume by L. Ron Hubbard. Life, in this volume, also equals a staccato assembly of techniques which, though simple to use, may very well daze the reader who has been going forward on the assumption that all we needed to do was to run out facsimiles.

Here are scores of ways of handling facsimiles, and latent in these techniques are scores of others.

Completely aside from processing, on page 44 of this volume is delivered with brief impact a primary error which has existed in elementary electricity since the days of its first invention. Many engineers, hearing that there is a missing element in elementary electricity, have looked sceptical only to discover the hole the absence of this simplicity made in theory and to wonder why it went so long unrecognized.

The precision of this book and the sharp brevity of its statements are welcome indeed. — Tom Esterbrook, B.Sc.

Perry Chapdelaine, auditor with the Phoenix Scientology Institute, reports that he has instructed the British Publishers of his book, "Health and Happiness," to turn over 10 percent of his royalties to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Ltd., London, to aid L. Ron Hubbard's campaign against war.



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Cash price, f.o.b. Los Angeles....

8865

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections

3500

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the third of the series.

COUNTER-EMOTION – The emotions of others in your environment.

It is what you feel when you walk into a room or join a group, especially if their emotions do not parallel yours at the moment. Counter-emotion is so important to the person not fully self-determined that he'll do many things that seem irrational in an attempt to arouse emotions – usually sympathy – in those around him.

COUNTER-THOUGHT – Although unexpressed counter-thoughts are very nebulous, they nevertheless are there – and they have power. If you cannot pick up the thoughts of those around you in running an incident, try to pick up their concepts; not the words they might use in expressing those thoughts, or the pictures – just get the concepts, and you'll find conflict.

Of course, not all counter-thoughts are hidden, but can be expressed by other organisms through all the "normal" channels of communication (speech, gesture, observation, etc.)

DED – An overt act for which there is no motivator is called a "DED" (deserved action). The individual, wishing to justify his actions, tries to avoid blame by saying his victim "deserved what he got".

DEDEX – An individual, trying to cover up a DED, manufactures motivators, or magnifies incidents subsequent to the DED out of all proportion until they, to him, legalize the DED. When he complains violently about what is being done to him or has been done to him, an auditor should look for the overt act against the person about whom the preclear is complaining. DEDEX is taken from the words "DED EXposed", or guilt that is being covered.

DENYER – Words or phrases in an engram that deny existence of the phrase or incident. ("I can't tell", "It's not here", etc.)

DIANETICS – The original name given the system for control, analysis, and development of human thought developed by L. Ron Hubbard, molecular physicist, after more than 20 years' research. Dianetics was, primarily, a system of therapy, and as such, was adopted by thousands of persons who found in it a means of relieving themselves and others of illnesses and aberrations.

DICHOTOMY – A series of opposites: Love-hate, always-never, right-wrong, etc. By running the flows of these, one against the other, and turning all black areas white that show up, a being regains his birthright as an energy production source. This often is the only method by which a case can be made to run, or facsimiles made to reduce. A thetan is fixed to his MEST body only because he has sacrificed his ability to build up sufficient energy to escape.

The basic dichotomy is self-determinism, which is white, and other-determinism, which is black.

DOWN BOUNCER – Words or phrases in engrams or locks which send the preclear earlier on the time track. ("Sit down", "You're early", etc.) An energy dispersal which drives one "down" in time. A psychotic is "down bouncing" from the present he finds too active.

DRAMATIZATION – A particularly vicious type of aberration, a dramatization is the carrying out, by words or actions, of survival conduct used by one or more winning organisms during an engram. Dramatizing an engram, instead of reducing it, only increases its hold. However, if environment keeps a person from dramatizing, he is subjected to further charge by being unable to carry out the engram command.

The reason dramatizations seem so insidious is simple: By running them, you are not running your own efforts, but those of the "winning valence" of an engram. You are running counter-effort. *You are apologizing for failure.* Start running the losing valence – your own effort, emotion, and thought – and you'll start reducing the incident, no matter how much drama may be attached to it.

DYNAMIC – Any one of the eight motivating drives along which each individual travels in his goal of optimum survival. These are numbered from one to eight as follows: 1. Survival for self. 2. Survival through sex and the future generations. 3. Survival through family, group, organization, city, etc. 4. Survival through mankind as a whole. 5. Survival through life. This includes any species, animal or vegetable. 6. Survival through MEST, or the Material Universe. 7. Survival through theta, or the static of Life itself. 8. This is written as "Infinity" – or the figure "8" turned on its side – and stands for man's effort to survive through a Supreme Being.

Failure to accept responsibility on any one or more of the dynamics is non-optimum existence. Each dynamic has as its foundation those preceding it. For example: The first dynamic is for self alone, but when one goes to the second, he accepts responsibility for sex PLUS self, and when he advances to the third, he accepts responsibility for the group PLUS sex PLUS self – and so on up to and including the eighth.

EFFORT – Effort is any force with direction an individual picks up and uses for his own survival. Optimum survival, then, would be a decision to use *all* effort for survival – to accept full responsibility for all force. The degree with which a person accepts full responsibility for all efforts in the MEST universe is the degree with which he uses these efforts for his own survival. Any force in the MEST universe for which he is unwilling to accept responsibility, he is electing as a counter-effort toward non-survival. If you should plant a garden, or orchard, every effort expended by those trees and plants to grow fruits and vegetables for your survival are part of your own efforts, although for our purpose they are classified as EXTENDED EFFORTS.

EMOTION – This is a connector between thought and effort. It is a manifestation of beingness, and closely related to motion. One handles motion on a direct ratio with his ability to handle emotion: the higher his emotion level, the more control he can exert over motion; the lower his emotion level, the more he succumbs to motion.

Above 4.0 on the tone scale, an organism is controlled by Thought; from 4.0 down to 2.2, he is controlled by Emotion, and below that are various levels of Effort. Here is how they manifest: *Happiness* – Confidence and enjoyment in one's goals, and a belief in his control of environment; *Boredom* – Loss of confidence and direction, but he is not defeated; *Antagonism* – One feels his controls are being threatened; *Anger* – The person seeks to destroy everything that is threatening him, yet he is incapable of directing his motions; *Covert Hostility* – Attempt to destroy that which is threatening him, while assuring the "enemy" that he plans no harm; *Fear* – Ready to withdraw, flee from the threatening force; *Grief* – The signal to be quiet and initiate nothing against the force; *Apathy* – Surrender, or feign death so the threat will go away.

EMOTIONAL CURVE – The Emotional Curve is any drop on the tone scale from above 2.5 to apathy and can occur within seconds, minutes, or hours. It follows news of a failure on any one of the dynamics, and the speed of the drop is an index to the severity of that failure. A reverse rise in the Emotional Curve may occur when the person receives an unexpected ally when he is being threatened by his environment.

The auditor will find running of the Emotional Curve – getting out all the times his preclear was happy and suddenly was made sad – one of his most effective auditing tools.

ENGRAM – A recording of what occurs during a period of pain and unconsciousness, which is not available to the analytical mind as experience or memory that can be contacted and resurveyed at will. Engrams, since they are stored only in the reactive mind, act like hidden command posts, and force the individual into patterns of thinking and acting unguided by reasoning. The word has been borrowed from biology, in which science it means "A lasting memory trace on a cell". While it has not yet been proven just how extensive this recording may be, beyond the cellular level, processing has found that an engram is *not* "lasting". When contacted during reverie, it readily erases.

*SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80, by L. Ron Hubbard (\$3.00). Published by The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., 1405 N. Central, Phoenix, Ariz.

the components of experience

by I. ron hubbard

The physicist long has been on a carousel with regard to the component parts of the material universe.

He has had to define time in terms of space and energy, space in terms of time and energy, and energy in terms of time and space, and matter as a combination of all three. When three factors exist at such an altitude in a science, there can be no further clarification unless the material can be related to experience of an equal magnitude.

The current definition in Scientology has this liability: if self-determination is the location of matter and energy in time and space, and the creation, change and destruction of time and space, then there is no comparable data by which to evaluate this level. The physicist has found the inter-relationship of time, space, and energy to be invaluable and has, indeed, produced a civilization from this inter-relationship just as, with our definition of self-determinism, it is possible to deaberrate an individual and increase his potentialities in a way never before suspected possible, and with a speed which exceeds all past estimates, even in the science of Scientology.

Because we are now working from a higher understanding than time, space, and energy, it is possible to compare these to experience in such a way as to broaden their use and modify their force or increase it. Control of time, space, and energy now comes well within our capabilities.

Space, time, and energy in experience become Be, Have, and Do, the component parts of experience itself.

Space could be said to be BE. One can be in space without change and without time; one can also be, without action.

The essence of time is apparently possession. When possession ceases, the record of time ceases. Without possession, change cannot be observed; in the presence of possession change can be observed. Thus it is deduced that time and possession are interdependent.

The past could be subdivided into Had, Should Have Had, Didn't Have, and Got, should Have Gotten, Didn't Get, and Gave, Should Have Given, Didn't Give.

The present could be subdivided into Have, Should Have, Does Not Have, and Giving, Should be Giving, Not Giving, and Receiving, Should Be Receiving, Not Receiving.

The future is sub-divisible into Will Have, Should Have, Will Not Have, and Getting, Will Be Getting, Will Not Be Getting, and Will Receive, Will Not Receive.

In each of the above—past, present and future—the word would apply for any individual or any part of the dynamics to all the other dynamics.

The way one knows there was a past is

by knowing the conditions of the past. The most revelatory of these is the facsimile which was taken in the past. However, without any possession in the present stemming forward from the past, the past becomes unimportant; or, because possession ceased, the past is obliterated. The single matter of the body of a past life not being in the present life invalidates the existence of the past life to the individual who then does not—or does not care to—remember it. Yet the facsimile can be, nevertheless, effective upon him.

Energy, whether in the field of thought, emotion, or effort, can be summed into DO. It requires beingness and havingness in order to achieve doingness. Here we have the static of space acting against the kinetic of possession to produce action in the field of thought, emotion, or effort, the various categories of doingness.

Should one care to test this as a process on a preclear, he will find that the missing portions of the preclear's past have to do with loss of something. Loss itself is the single aberrative factor in living. It long has been known in this science that the release of a grief charge was an important single improvement in the preclear. Grief is entirely and only concerned with loss or threatened loss. Pain itself can be defined in terms of loss, for pain is the threat which tells one that loss of mobility or a portion of the body or the environment is imminent. Man has pain so thoroughly identified with loss that in some languages the words are synonymous.

Loss is always identified with HAVE, for if one doesn't have, one cannot lose.

The Hindu sought to depart into his Nirvana by refusing to have anything to do with Having. He sought thus to promote himself into Being. He saw that so long as he retained a grasp on a body in any degree he was Having, and thus was pressed into Being.

Having and Being often are identified to the degree that many people attempt exclusively to Be only by Having. The capitalist judges his own beingness solely by

the degree of possession, not even vaguely by the degree of action he is able to execute.

Possessions absorb and enforce time; only without possessions would one be able to regulate time at will. This is a singular attribute of the cleared theta clear, and to him possession of MEST is extremely unimportant.

One can make up for a lack of Having by Doing, and by Doing accomplishes Having and thus regulates time.

Having enhances either Being or Doing, as is sometimes severely recognized by one who would like to take a vacation or a trip to foreign lands.

Doing can enhance either Being or Having; a balanced Doing slants in both directions, but if one does without Having, his Being increases, as is well-known by anyone who insists on doing favors without recompense and without gain.

There is an optimum speed of Doing. If one travels less than that speed, he has little Being and Having; if one travels greater than that speed, he has to abandon Both Being and Having. This is applicable especially to the MEST universe. The case of a race driver is in point. He must assume a contempt for Being and Having in order to achieve the speeds he does.

When change is too rapid both Beingness and Havingness suffer. When change is too slow both Beingness and Havingness suffer. For Change is essentially the re-direction of energy.

In the assessment of a preclear, one can easily trace, by use of the triangle, Be, Have, and Do; and by placing this over a second triangle with space at the point of Be, time at the point of Have, and energy at the point of Do, find where the preclear is over-balanced and why the preclear cannot handle time or why he is trying to occupy too much space without being able to fill it, or why his life is complicated with too much havingness and has reduced his beingness to nought.

In the MEST universe as well as in a constructed universe, these three factors should be balanced for orderly progress.

The Road Is Paved! The Route Is Marked!

Now, It's Up to YOU!

Both training that leads to Hubbard Certified Auditors and the Doctorate Course—covering the Standard Operating Procedure for Theta Clearing—are available. Wire for reservations, or telephone RIppenhouse 6-5714.

HUBBARD FOUNDATION

John Noyga, HDA, and Helen O'Brien, HDA
122 North Mole Street Philadelphia, Penn.

Training — Books, Wholesale and Retail — Processing

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 8-G

COURSES STRESS CLEARED AUDITORS

student requirements high; dr. hubbard makes tapes for use in london, phoenix, and philadelphia

the time track

"Ikey" Stone of Pasadena finds that preparing for the marriage December 25 of an 18-year-old daughter, "with all the trimmings," has certain time-consuming proportions. . . The Phoenix firm that bound "8-80" is considering a hard-cover, loose-leaf binder for preserving copies of SCIENTOLOGY, if there is sufficient demand. . . Joanna Walsh of Hollywood writes that application has been made for a national classification in telephone directories for both Scientology and Dianetics. Also, she writes that they're trying to prepare give-away literature on Scientology which would be available to other Associate schools. Anyone interested in either project should write Joanna or Hardin at Scientology Council, 7070 Hollywood Blvd. . . .

Speaking of telephone directory listings, Seattle already has a Dianetic classification, with eight names, and Delbert McElvain sent us the yellow section to prove it. . . Carl Jardine and LaVerne Jammaron of San Diego whirlwinded through the various Scientology and Dianetic facets in Phoenix recently. . . Few will believe this, but "Smoky" Brand of El Paso finally has unhorsed himself from his two-wheeled steed. It was the inconvenience of strapping an E-Meter to his back that put him in the car-owner category. . . Exactly 31 persons clipped the newspaper article about two-tone babies baffling English doctors and sent it to this office. About half asked if this was "The Divider" in full restimulation; others wanted a this-life analysis of the phenomena. . .

Scientology is a magnet drawing Mr. and Mrs. Don Schaffer back to Phoenix, the city they left in 1924, from their Long Beach, Calif., home. . . Also joining Phoenix Scientology circles is Don Hunt of Chicago.

Philadelphia course now in progress and the Phoenix course being given by Dr. L. Ron Hubbard's office have demonstrated the increasing public interest in Scientology by getting off to a flying start.

The Bachelor of Scientology courses have as their requisite, certification or knowledge equivalent to an H.C.A. since they handle only students well grounded in fundamentals.

The long hoped-for goal of cleared auditors is achieved at last in these courses. The general public has for some time demanded that auditors should be cleared before being permitted to practice and the public was entirely correct in their belief that only cleared auditors can attain results of an optimum nature. Before being granted his diploma, the student in these new courses must be cleared, a state made possible in the relatively short time of class attendance only by the speed of theta clearing.

Dr. Hubbard, who is lecturing in Philadelphia for three weeks until December 19, is personally clearing many of those attending that course. Also in training there is his son, L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., who was early cleared by his father and who has developed considerable facility in Scientology, both as a research auditor and as a professional practitioner. L. Ron Hubbard Jr. has been working in his father's office in Phoenix, the national HAS headquarters.

The lectures, totaling more than sixty hours, are supplemented by earlier lecture material. For the first time in the history of Dianetics and Scientology, a series of lectures is being given after the text for them was written. The professional student is instructed from a special text written by Dr. Hubbard in England. This text is not generally available, being very staccato and technical and needing the lectures for interpretation.

The lectures are being recorded with high fidelity tape equipment and two copies made of each lecture. One of them

will be used in London. The other copy is to be used in the college at Phoenix. The original is retained by the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia. Only London, Philadelphia and Phoenix will have this series which will not be recopied and which will not be available elsewhere than in these schools.

The reason for giving this course only in these three areas is stated by Dr. Hubbard, "The over-all task of making these techniques work uniformly depends upon theta clear auditors. I would not trust these very advanced techniques into the hands of auditors who were not good, solid theta clears. In their hands we get excellent results. Unlike the general techniques of Scientology, the technique taught here, SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008, is quite dangerous in the hands of unethical people and the only way we can guarantee that ethic is to clear the auditor. Clearing has to be an essential part of the course. In Phoenix, London, and Philadelphia we have clears who can teach and audit. I am frankly a much wiser man about trusting a good technique to a bad auditor. The clearing staff of these schools is even more important than the instructing staff."

In Phoenix the clearing staff of the school is headed by L. Ron Hubbard Jr. B. Scn., who will return shortly from the Philadelphia lectures to resume his duties in his father's office. In Philadelphia, the clearing is supervised by John Noyga, HDA, B. Scn. In London the staff is headed by Dennis Stephens, HAS, HPA. All three of these men were cleared, coincidentally, by Dr. Hubbard himself.

Establishment of these schools does not mean in any way that associate courses are to end. Associate courses lead to certification as H.C.A. and are generally re-

(Continued on Page 2)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

clearing of auditors of major importance

(Continued from Page 1)

quired background for the degree work. The basic knowledge of Scientology as contained in the course books is vitally necessary to the new material. The Philadelphia Foundation still conducts an associate course in addition to the degree course.

The curriculum of the degree courses in Philadelphia, London, and Phoenix is arduous. There is a great deal of student co-auditing under staff supervision as well as staff auditing of the student.

New classes start in all three degree schools on January 2, 1953. The new series of lectures and the texts will be available on that date in all three of the schools.

The course in Phoenix and Philadelphia is basically one month with additional time as the staff may judge necessary to guarantee a good profession. Theta clearing is the main reason why the course can be given in such a short space of time for the ability to learn has been measured to rise as much as a factor of five.

For his degree of Bachelor of Scientology, the student must pass an examination in the principles involved, must be a stable theta clear or better, must have done the required laboratory work, and must show some proficiency in his work.

After graduation, on submission of acceptable evidence of his application of Scientology and demonstration of good standards of practice, the B.Sc. is given his degree as a Doctor of Scientology.

This is the only way a doctorate in Scientology may be obtained.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DELaware 7-0683

the scientific method

By JOHN W. CAMPBELL, JR.

The Scientific Method is based solidly on definite rules, but is none-the-less, like the American way of life, something that must be lived to be fully understood. The United States has a Constitution, but the American way of life is far more than that; so the Scientific Method is, while based on certain readily cited rules, far more than those rules.

For one thing, the Scientific Method implies zestfully, gleefully attacking, with every available weapon of logic, every possible logical loophole in, your own structure of logic and theory. It requires that a man tear into his carefully-built theory with the vim, vigor, and spite of his worst enemy. It implies that a scientist's best friend will review his work starting with the premise that it's all wrong, and do his best to prove it's wrong.

For the intellectual triumph, the warm glow of victory in science, comes not from producing a new theory, but from producing a new theory that stands up, and is useful, even when the most knowing make deliberate attempts to find a flaw.

The Scientific Method is behind the testing of Navy armor plate. The production of a perfect piece of 16-inch armor plate is routine and gives no special satisfaction. But the production of a slab of 16-inch armor plate with a 16-inch armor-piercing projectile with its nose buried in that armor, a plate bulged, distorted, but unpierced and unbroken—that is a triumph and satisfaction. We don't test the 16-inch plate with machine-gun fire, or with 6-inch projectiles. Test it with the heaviest, deadliest weapons you've got; then, and only then, do you have something to be proud of.

So with theory.

There are rules for argument that lead to the building of a theory; they can be condensed to three key, critical points, the sense of which is clear. The problem in application is the subtlety with which violations of those rules can creep in. The critical rules are:

1. Argument by appeal to authority is of no value whatever.
2. The observations, not the observer's report, are the important data.
3. No theory, however well-established or long-held, can stand in the face of one relevant, contradictory fact.

The first of those rules is the one that is most often violated, usually quite unintentionally and without realizing it. Everybody knows that appeal to authority is no sound way to argue a case, even if the authority happens to be right. Yet, so subtle can appeal to authority be that it is exceedingly easy to miss noticing its insertion; the preceding sentence, for instance, deliberately exemplifies one type of very easily missed "appeal to authority," actually the most common of all such ap-

peals. "Everybody knows," "of course," "naturally" and similar phrases are the slipperiest customers in that respect. "Everybody knew" the world was flat for a long, long time, and "of course" the Sun went around the Earth, as any fool could plainly see. And common clay and the precious ruby have nothing in common—nothing, that is, except the same elements in somewhat different proportions.

But even the less subtle appeal-to-authority that is stamped with the Great Name is a source of immense amounts of trouble. It was not Aristotle's fault that, for nearly a thousand years, science was stopped still by consistent appeal to Aristotle; he didn't claim he knew all the answers—the scholastic arguers did. Even today, in an age which has some understanding of the scientific method, Great Name arguments show up—except, of course, that the Great Name himself has become a Great Name by most carefully refraining from using that method! The sentence, "Einstein says that nothing is faster than the speed of light; it is theoretically impossible," contains two arguments by appeal to authority of present theories. But a theory is not a fact—it's an intelligent set of opinions, and no more, as any scientist realizes. So far as the Great Name argument goes, those are easy to spot, and their value comes into focus very quickly if you simply substitute the arbitrary name "Joe Doakes" for the Great Name. The corrected, scientific-method sentence above—so far as argumentative values goes—would read, "Joe Doakes says nothing is faster than the speed of light; in his informed opinion it appears impossible."

Scientifically, there is no difference whatever between the two statements, so far as evidential value goes. The evidence-statement on the subject would read, "Einstein suggested, and physical experiment appears to prove, that nothing is faster than the speed of light; current physical theory, which seems to fit most of the observed data, indicates it is impossible."

That is, admittedly, a much less solidly satisfying sort of statement. It sounds weak, uncertain of itself or anything else. And it is the sort of statement—the sort of thinking—that went from the first small scientific evidence of the atomic theory in 1800 to atomic fission in less than a century and a half. It is the scientist—who operates on the principle that he doesn't already know all the answers—who is looking for new and better answers. A man who thinks in terms of "This is the answer, I know this is true. That is impossible, because it disagrees with what I know," does not have to do research. He already knows the answers. He is in no danger of making new and disturbing discoveries that might upset his certainty of mind. The scientist, on the other hand,

operates with the certain knowledge that he is uncertain; he is never disappointed, for new data is constantly being found—he's looking for it—that shows that he was, indeed, a bit mistaken.

To the non-scientist, who likes to work with Truths and Certainties and think in Absolutes, the method of uncertainties and probabilities seems stifling, an impossible method of operation. It is so impossible that it produces, in a single century, electric light and power, radio, television, atomics, the entire science of organic chemistry ranging from dyes to synthetic drugs, automobiles, airplanes—practically an entirely new civilization.

By realizing that no theory is final, complete, or perfect, a new concept is admitted: a theory is good so long as it is useful. It is, naturally, a very pleasant thing if the theory also happens to be true, but that (shocking though the thought may be to the layman) is not at all necessary. The really important question is not, "Is it true?" but "Does it work?" If it works, we can use it and pretend it's true; if it is true, that's an added bonus.

This reasoning, which seems to some specious and downright dishonest, is the only method so far found that produces results. Look about you: every product that has been touched by machines in its production is a demonstration of the observed fact, by provisionally assuming a theory is true, concrete, useful results can be obtained. And that by maintaining a willingness to discard or modify that theory at the first sign of failure, progress is made.

For if a theory is good only when it works, then the first time it fails to work—the first fact it encounters which does not fit—the theory must be discarded, and a new and better one found. Only someone who insists that a theory is Truth would hesitate to discard a theory that didn't work. And a scientist never insists that a theory is Truth! only that it is useful.

When an apparent contradiction appears, however, the most careful checking must be instituted. First: check the interpretation of the theory. The basic concepts of the theory might be right, and the application of those concepts wrong. The reinterpretation of the theory may explain the new fact. Secondly, and actually simultaneously, remember that the observation, not the observer's report, is the datum, and repeat the observations. The observer may have been wrong. Men can't see beyond the violet or below the red; quinine makes a man's ears ring, so he hears sounds that aren't there, and no man can hear sounds above 20,000 cycles when they are there. Under ultraviolet light, the human eyeball glows slightly, so that one sees a mist of light that isn't there, but since we can't see ultra-violet light itself, an observer will not see the source of ultraviolet that is there. Always check the observations; the observer may be wrong. But actual observations, facts are **never** wrong.

But all of this is, in essence, a discussion of the scientific method of argument, of thought. There is, at the root of it all,

the scientific technique, the final test and proving ground of all scientific thinking. Ideally, the scientific method follows seven steps:

1. Make a series of careful observations.
 - A. These observations must be repeated, and are acceptable as observations only if many people following the prescribed techniques can duplicate the results.
 - B. Variations of the prescribed techniques must be tried to eliminate the possibility that the observed results might be due to a factor other than that intended. As a gross example, suppose it is reported that a magnet will attract objects. Demonstration shows it does attract and lift iron balls; that is Step A. above. Now variations of the experiment show that the magnet attracts **iron** but not copper, silver, etc. The observed effect—attraction—is real. Variation of the original experiment is needed to show the actual limits of the effect.
2. Combining all relevant data, from all relevant experiments, formulate a hypothesis.
 - A. The hypothesis must explain all observed data.
 - B. It must not demand as a consequence of its logical development, the existence of phenomena that do not, in fact, exist.
 - C. But it should indicate the existence of real, hitherto unobserved facts.
3. Using the hypothesis, predict new facts.

A logical structure broad enough to explain all observed, relevant phenomena will necessarily imply further phenomena that have not yet been observed. Use this mechanism to predict the existence of something which, under previous theories, would not exist.

4. Perform an experiment and make observations on these predictions.
5. As a result of the experiment, discard the hypothesis, or advance it now to the status of "Theory."
6. Make further predictions, further experiments, and collect more observational data, and form a new hypothesis.
7. Discard the old theory, take the new total of observational data, and form a new hypothesis.
8. See Step Three.

The process seems, at first glance, a completely circular, going nowhere system. It isn't; the 50-passenger airliner flying by just overhead testifies to that. Notice that each time round that cycle the new hypothesis shows how to get new data, new experimental evidence, new information. The process is **not** circular; it's an expanding spiral, and each sweep around it covers a broader and broader field of understanding.

But the most important step of all—the one that took men longest to make once the idea of organized knowledge was started—is Step Seven. "Discard the old theory . . . and start all over again." It's hard for men—who are basically conventional, status-quo animals! . . . to give up the comfortable familiarity, the nice, easy routine, of that Old Time Theory, to embark on a completely new system that calls for a total revision of all their thoughts. It's so easy and comfortable and familiar, even if the holes are apparent.

The true scientist is in a somewhat different position. He starts off with any theory and finds it useful only so long as it works. If it no longer works, it should be discarded, and a new, better one fashioned.

And that is an old, comfortable theory that you can settle down into, and stick with for life. Expect change; you can be sure you won't be disappointed.—From *DIANETICS, The Modern Science of Mental Health*, by L. Ron Hubbard. (Hermitage House, Pub.)

Noyga and O'Brien Present:

1. The Doctorate Course (Lectures of December, 1952) leading to a degree.
2. Scientology 8-8008.
3. Fully-trained staff cleared by L. Ron Hubbard.
4. Theta clearing in its fullest sense.
5. Intensives with assured results.
6. Complete H.C.A. courses.
7. Books, Booklets, E-Meters.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street and 237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia, Penn.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714 and LOcust 7-9945

The Eastern Center of Scientology

the history of scientology

L. Ron Hubbard, the originator and founder of Scientology, is a product of the atomic age. In the early 1930's, at George Washington University, one of the first classes in "atomic and molecular phenomena" (now called nuclear physics) was inaugurated.

Hubbard, as a member of that class, thus became one of the first students of "nuclear physics" in America.

It was the dream of his classmates to unlock the energy of the atom with their knowledge of basic energy. It was the dream of L. Ron Hubbard to utilize this knowledge to discover the basic equations of life force; to him, simply another kind of energy. Both were incredible dreams. One would give Man a conquest of time and space. The other would give him a conquest of aberration, illness, even death itself—for death could be conceived as a departure of energy from a damaged container, the body.

In a world as full of hate as it has been in the last two decades, the release of such gigantic energy stores as might be accomplished through the cracking of the atom could not, to a human being with as much foresight as Hubbard, mean anything but chaos unless the riddle of life energy—and with that, hate itself—could also be resolved. Both must rise in the world together.

To Hubbard, grounded in nuclear physics and mathematics, the world, Man, and Life itself seemed the best laboratory one could wish. The answers to the riddle of Life lay in an examination of the living, not with test tubes or books. He commanded three expeditions, became a member of the Explorer's Club, studied 12 different cultures including those of Asia, and asked his questions of forgotten temples, buried cities, and ageless snows. And he studied still as a naval officer in the caldron of World War II. His studies and his research were rewarded with answers to his questions.

In August of 1945 Hubbard's classmates launched upon Hiroshima an atomic bomb—and the concussion wave jarred further than Japan. For with that weapon a world was in peril.

At that very moment, in Hubbard's notebooks, were written down the fruit of all his years of patient investigation. A telephone call to Washington would have placed another weapon in political hands.

All new things, in the hands of unthinking men, are first used for destruction. Gunpowder was utilized to blast down the security of walled towns long before it was first used to help man, as in mining. It seemed to Hubbard that this was what had happened to atomic fission. Here was the knowledge necessary to send Man to the very stars, a source of enormous energy which would help the race to conquer a

physical universe. And politicians had used the hard won knowledge of fission to rend apart a sleeping city and destroy all Man therein.

Scientology, in 1945, had come to the level where it could destroy — to a point where the formulae of life energy could snuff out sanity like a blown candle, just as atomic fission can flatten a nation. Hubbard judged that that was not far enough. Just beyond this point would lie the additional technology necessary to use his energy formulae to restore the waning lives of men, to obtain their sanity.

The difference was, it was in Hubbard's power to choose. Through school and during all the years following he had supported his own researches with a dextrous pen. Where he could have had funds for his work he refused them and turned to his typewriter instead. He wrote, he explored, he did whatever he could to pay his own way.

A casualty himself in World War II, he yet worked through the last year of the conflict in a hospital, studying hard to raise his science up from the gunpowder and war category to a level of construction.

In 1946 he had the glimmerings of a constructive use. In 1947 he had found how this unruly energy could be smoothed out and rearranged in a mind so that thought would be sane, not insane. He had found how this energy governed the body functions. And he could make man better than man ever had been before, both physically and mentally. Still he did not charge out into print.

He had come out of the war a disabled veteran, without funds or a job, the pattern of his life shattered as were those of millions of others. His was the standard problem of day-to-day bread. He wanted desperately to continue his researches until he had a constructive science, not another threat to Man's existence. But for all his need he would not market his discoveries. He counted his pennies closely. Although it gave him considerable pain to write because of his injured eyes and back, he wrote enough stories to support his work. Another nuclear physicist, editing a science-fiction magazine, gave a green light to Hubbard's copy and so gave him scanty funds with which to continue a formulation of Scientology, a stop-gap which would some day let unthinking men call Hubbard a "science-fiction writer."

Hubbard worked hard for the knowledge which would become "Scientology processing." He persuaded other veterans to serve as subjects for investigation.

By 1947, overworked and in poverty, he found he had the glimmerings of a workable process. By 1948, he had the full shape of Scientology and he wrote a scholarly treatise about it for medical and psychiatric societies which was offered with-

out reservation. And he had test cases to back his claims. He had resolved mental aberration and psychosomatic illness and the basic causes of human behavior.

His work, produced with such dogged sacrifice, was ignored.

In 1949, Hubbard had had the processes applied to himself to the extent that he again could see and sit at a typewriter. He became better physically until he passed a full combat physical—and lost his naval retirement.

He was left no recourse but his own accustomed publications. His friend, the nuclear physicist-editor, persuaded him into a popular publication of the work.

They judged that there were two ways to put forth a discovery — to scientific journals and to the public itself. He was forced to choose the latter.

One of the largest psychiatric textbook houses offered to publish a popular text if Hubbard could make it popular enough. His dream of a calm, three-years-to-write textbook went glimmering. The editor demanded an immediate manuscript or none at all. The editor got the manuscript—180,000 words written in three weeks.

The book appeared in May, 1950. It climbed instantly to the top of the best seller lists across the country.

Hubbard's troubles had just begun. The world smashed a highway through to his door. People began to get well who had been "hopeless cases" to medicine and psychiatry.

Service units, called Foundations, were organized in major cities.

A hastily mobilized psychiatry rushed wildly into print in every available magazine with alarmed blasts of Scientology. Hubbard tried to let them rave and kept working.

The solid and real core of Scientology, despite the sensationalism injected into the first book, despite cynical press, began to manifest itself. Hubbard advanced its techniques to a point where their practice would be successful in less competent hands and a period of steady growth began.

Occasionally he promises himself an expedition to the far places of the world, to the Alaskan tundra, or the Mountains of the Moon—and each time gives it up.

His area of exploration is the frontier of Man. He has already blazed a path wide enough to some day stop war and to utterly change our social order.

Even the limitations which Man and his aberrations used to tone down early publications now are no longer necessary. For the first time in centuries, Man dares to know himself. With ease, he can discover in his own background wonders that, years ago, even the most daring writers dared not fictionalize. What's more, he can prove it.—Rewritten from An Editor's Note in SELF-ANALYSIS.

new data doesn't invalidate early, proven techniques

EDITOR'S NOTE—Auditors and preclears too often complain that Scientology is invalidating itself; that today's techniques are making those of yesterday obsolete. L. Ron Hubbard, in a recent lecture, said definitely that you audit the preclear, not the technique; that the first book still will do exactly what it said it would do, and new developments have only one purpose: to give auditors newer and better tools with which to work.

Because we feel that this lecture is of extreme importance, it has been edited somewhat, and is being reprinted serially in SCIENTOLOGY. This is the first chapter.

In the opinion of many people, this science changes—rapidly, radically, sporadically and unpredictably. When someone tells you this, you know he does not know his Scientology.

In **DIANETICS: The Modern Science of Mental Health**, in a chapter called "The Cell and the Organism," there is a statement (though not in these words) that the structure of the human body is a series of efforts and counter-efforts. In the chapter on emotion, there is a discussion on unburdening the mis-emotion by which the body is controlled. There is a statement that emotion is a theta thing, which we can use though we do not fully understand it.

This consistency of theory from the time of the first book to now is easily observed. There is one major error along the line, of which I know: the theory of valence. One glaring error out of all the hundreds of theoretical building blocks of this science is not a bad record.

Valence, as we used it, was wrong. We do not want anyone getting into valence. We want him to get out of valence. Why? Because if he is thoroughly inside his body, the thetan has almost ceased to exist, and the Genetic Entity is in control of the organism to a large degree.

Nowadays we are using Technique 80. That was not in the first book. But does Technique 80 invalidate what was in the book? No! In the first book we got around what we now do in Technique 80 by finding the basic on the chain. You can by-pass the whole of Technique 80, if you can find the basis on the chain. But that is a long and tiresome search, and now Technique 80 makes it unnecessary. Instead of running down chains of this and chains of that, looking for the first counter-effort on the line, Technique 80 just picks up any effort and counter-effort anywhere on the line and takes it from there. Still, finding the basic on the chain was a workable technique, though it required much greater art and many more hours than Technique 80.

Technique 80 says that we can use any effort or counter-effort anywhere we find it and unravel the track from that point. What has the preclear done with this counter-effort, and what has this counter-effort done to him?

The motivator and the overt, the **ded** and the **dedex**: that is Technique 80.

This is considerably easier than looking

through all tangle and confusion of incidents for the basic on the chain, but that does not mean that the auditor should never have heard of basic-basic. Because one fine day he may find a preclear who can go back to the first moment of pain or unconsciousness in the life and run it out—and blow the rest of the track clean.

The processing in the first book was designed for the wide-open case. In a tougher case, you had to know how to shoot demon circuits, as they were called. We don't shoot demon circuits much any more, but now and then you may get a preclear who is being told what to do and think by a voice inside his head, and if you know what it is to shoot a demon circuit you can just turn it off at will and go on to the next problem.

There was a lot of art involved in processing in those days. Some demons had to be attacked by running imaginary incidents. The more difficult the case, the more art was required.

We have been replacing art with technology, until now the case which was a great challenge in 1950 is only the standard routine, but that does not mean that the first-book case no longer exists. There

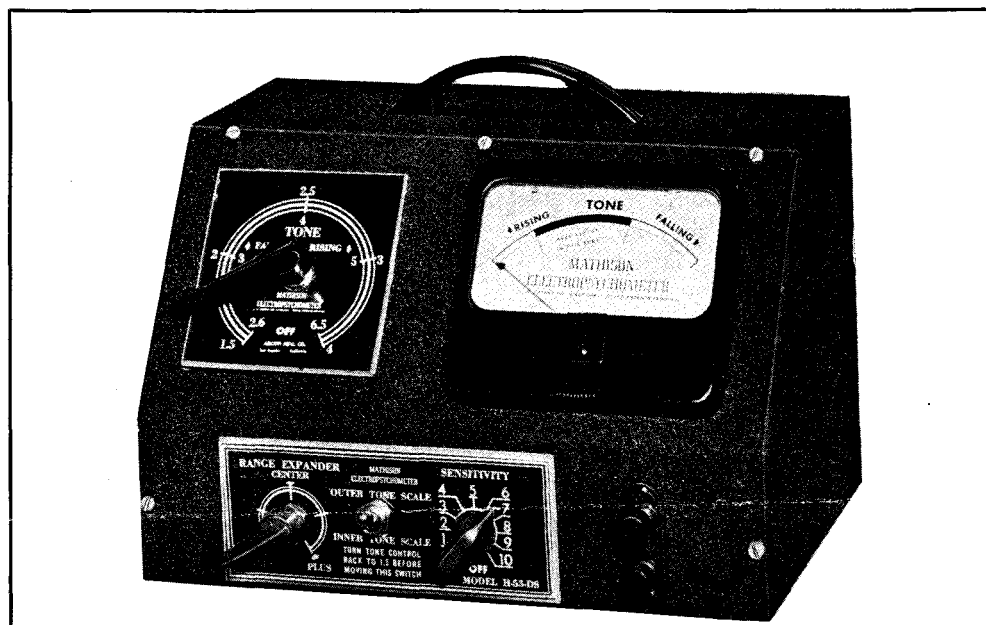
are still cases which have to be processed by 1950 methods before they can be processed by 1952 methods.

The first-book case is stuck in a pre-natal engram. He is spouting the words of the incident. The auditor ignores concepts, attention units, effort, emotion, thought, and so on. He just gets the preclear to tell him what is happening. The incident runs and reduces. Pretty soon the preclear begins to laugh and line-charges all the way up to present time—or scans the locks, as we would say it now. A great improvement has been made in the case, because the auditor knew enough to use the appropriate methods—first-book auditing for a first-book case.

Book One addressed the psychotic. But every time we turn around, we find that our sights have gone up. In 1950 we were trying to take a case and process him up to the point where he would no longer rub his mashed potatoes into his hair. Now we are trying to recover the full identity and knowingness of the being and causality of the immortal, imperishable self, forevermore.

It is quite a different goal.

(Continued in Issue 9-G)



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Cash price, f.o.b. Los Angeles.... **8865**

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections **3500**

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

auditor must not freeze to one technique

attention, concept running may shift to emotion, effort

By D. FOLGERE

In any processing, the type of running which is being done may have, at any time, to give way to another type. Thus, if the session is begun on concept running, it soon may shift to attention-unit running and then to emotion or effort running.

If the auditor starts out with attention-unit or concept running and thinks that he can continue this procedure indefinitely without encountering any emotion or effort or counter-effort, he is missing the point. Attention-unit running and concept running are not intended to save the auditor from these things, but only to give him another way to handle these things.

Therefore, he should be aware that any concept, being thought, is likely to be buried by emotion, and any emotion is likely to be buried by effort. When he has the preclear running concepts, the result may be to free some of the preclear's attention from some incident and bring about a rise of tone. Or the result may be to run the preclear into a heavy wall of emotion or counter-effort. Whatever happens, the auditor must be prepared to keep running the case to a higher point than it was at when he found it. He cannot afford to be without knowledge of the earlier techniques.

If the preclear exhibits an attitude which is found at the bottom of the Chart of Attitudes, if he feels apathetic or does not remember or says he does not know anything, this feeling may be improved by running the concept of that feeling, by becoming aware of the feeling and experiencing it. However, it is not necessary to run the concept which the preclear expresses verbally. The auditor may wish and may do well to ask the preclear to get some other concept which is at the same point on the scale.

If the preclear feels apathetic, the auditor may ask him to get the concept of not knowing. If he forgets, the auditor can ask him for the concept of being an effect. If he feels that he has lost, the auditor may ask him to get the concept of having no trust in anything.

The effect of running one of these is to improve the others, since they are all merely special aspects of being low on the tone scale. When this is done, the preclear does not get the idea that his own words are being used "against him," and the case may run more easily.

We may assume that if the preclear had 99 percent of his body in apathy we would be foolish to send the other one percent to do something about it. It seems reasonable that the old principle of not sending a boy to do a man's job would hold true

in concept running with various parts of the body, just as it held true in other types of processing. If the preclear is too low on the scale, he can run only the lightest incidents. Previously outlined methods must be used to bring him up the scale. This is not to suggest that concept running is a particularly heavy technique, but only to remind the auditor not to let his desire to make headway blind him to the specific and detailed needs of the preclear.

Auditing has not yet reached the point at which the auditor has more data about the preclear than the preclear has. Of course, it may, but it hasn't yet.

When running such a concept as not knowing does not bring the preclear up the tone scale, the auditor suspects immediately that an overt act is interfering. He asks the preclear if he ever caused someone else to feel this way. The overt act will come to light. Running it will achieve the tone rise.

There is, however, one very important instance in which the incident will not come to light without a struggle, and that instance is the DED.

As we have seen, an overt act has a motivator before it. If the preclear feels tired, he is experiencing the counter-effort of the motivator incident, and this counter-effort will continue to plague him until the later incident, the overt act, is found.

A DED, however, is an overt act without a motivator. The feeling of tiredness which the preclear has is serving him as a motivator. He has to go on feeling tired in order to have a justification for the DED. He will not locate and give up the DED if he can help it.

When the motivator-overt sequence does not go smoothly, the auditor suspects a DED. The E-meter will prove even more useful in locating the DED than in locating the overt act.

It is characteristic of the case which is heavy with DEDs that it takes every opportunity to run the processing off the rails. Any loss of personal health and happiness which the preclear can claim, even for a moment, will serve for him as a "motivator" for his DED actions.

Here is a concept which should be added to those that can be used in concept running: the concept of ALONENESS. This is a low-tone concept, indicative of low affinity, reality, and communication.

Concept running is recommended as a self-help process by which an individual may improve his own state of mind at any given moment. If he feels tired, he runs the feeling of tiredness. If he feels alone, he runs the feeling of aloneness. — From ATTENTION UNIT RUNNING, Booklet 37 of the Professional Course.

Best Wishes

for an Optimum 1953

Volney G. Mathison

WHY DO YOU NEED SCIENTOLOGY?

BE - CAUSE

MEST

- A Profession
 - 1. Auditor
 - 2. Lecturer
 - 3. Instructor
 - 4. Group Director
 - 5. Research
 - 6. H.C.A. Certification
- Professional Course

SURVIVAL

- 1. Maintained ARC
 - 2. Defense Against Chronic Problems
 - 3. Maximum Computational Awareness
 - 4. A Technique for Living
- Professional Processing

Directed by Hardin Walsh and Council Members

Applying L. Ron Hubbard's Standard Procedure for Theta Clearing

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL

7070 Hollywood Blvd.

Wire

— Write

Hollywood 28, Calif.

— Telephone HI 0257

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the fourth of the series.

FACSIMILE — That section of thought which has physical universe impressions on it with a time tag. In other words, it is a recording of an incident or part of an incident which contains all the perceptics, as well as emotion, the mind's conclusions, estimation of effort, effort, counter-efforts, counter-thought, and counter-emotions. Although a facsimile, like the thought of which it is a part, has no wave length, no mass, no time and space, its emotional force on the human organism can be measured fairly accurately with an Electropsychometer, regardless of when it happened. A facsimile may have just as much "charge" on it fifty years after it has been apparently "forgotten" as it had the day it occurred.

These pictures, or facsimiles, are used by the mind in combination with other facsimiles to make a body, animate it, and direct it toward its purpose of TO BE and the conquest of the physical universe. Facsimiles are not necessary for survival, but their acquisition is an aberration man has picked up along the time track. Most facsimiles, especially those of pain, loss, defeat, death, are extremely contra-survival.

FACSIMILE ONE — The one basic engram, on top of which all this-life engrams are mere locks. It was received by the human race many, many centuries ago, and probably was a supersonic shot in the forehead, chest, and stomach, incapacitating, and reducing, the size and function of the pineal gland. It can be run out by emotion and effort — not thought (if a preclear picks up thoughts and postulates, he's not contacting the incident, which is replete with "lie factories") — and is handled similarly to a heavy engram. While running it, one gets the impression of a dual being, alive on one side and dead on the other. The sense of time may be aborted.

Thoroughly running this incident alone should return to a person most, if not all, of his self-determinism.

FILE CLERK — Name and identity assigned to whatever has charge of data filed in both the reactive mind and the standard memory banks. Early in Dianetics, the auditor addressed himself to the "File Clerk" for all data; now, the "File Clerk" is used primarily for flash answers when the preclear seems bogged down on the time track. Asking the preclear for data, or a "yes" or "no" answer, followed by a snap of the fingers, will produce material completely unknown to the analytical mind.

GENETIC ENTITY — Although the GE has no real personality, it has a recording of the entire genetic line — from the original cell through all stratas of evolution to its present stage of development — including a transfer of somatics from past theta beings, for seldom will the GE have again the same thetan. A GE, located in the area of the stomach, stays with the body awhile after death — long after the thetan has abandoned it — and takes residence in another body two or three days before conception. Only a small amount of auditing the GE — or MEST processing, as it is called — is necessary except in the case of psychotics.

GROUPEE — Words or phrases in an engram or lock which collapse the time track, bringing similar incidents together. This happens only when a case has heavy charge and the action phrases have considerable effectiveness. To run groupers, the auditor must first reduce the emotion (anger, fear, grief, apathy). (Grouper phrases: "Everything happens at once", "I'll get even with you", "I have to do everything around here", etc.)

HOLDER — Words or phrases picked up by persons during pain or emotional stress that hold the preclear on the time track so that he is unable to move forward during processing. ("Stay here", "Hold on to this", "Don't leave me", etc.)

"I" — The "I" is the center of awareness of awareness, the central switchboard through which the efforts of the body are controlled. A person goes down the tone scale in the degree "I" loses control of its ability

to accurately estimate future efforts. During unconsciousness, from pain or emotion, "I" is cut off from command and the environment takes over. This can be especially confusing to "I" if, during unconsciousness, the body or any portion of it is moved without "I's" awareness. "I", conscious that the body has exerted effort without "I's" knowledge or control, loses some of its self-determinism, and unless through processing "I" recovers knowledge of what happened during that period of unconsciousness, it becomes doubtful of its power. Too many emotional upsets or periods of pain, therefore, have a tendency to divorce "I" completely from its function.

INVALIDATION — Any word or action that casts doubt on or denies the truth of a person's words, thoughts, actions, or perceptic recall during a session. The auditor must avoid this breach in the Code, no matter how skeptical he may be of his preclear's data. Even if he suspects outright falsehood, he should listen patiently and try to get better A-R-C between himself and his preclear. To do otherwise will cause the preclear to withhold data or doubt his own knowledge and emotions, sending him down the tone scale toward apathy.

KEY-IN — The first time a similarity or duplication of environment activates a period of unconsciousness which was brought about by pain or emotion, is called a key-in. An engram never enforces itself upon the body until it has been keyed in; therefore, a person might live a lifetime and never have cause to know he has an engram, or if his environment is sufficiently restimulating, he could live in a constant state of semi-consciousness ("dopey" or "dull"). This shutting down of the analyzer permits other engrams to be keyed in more easily, and a decline may be so rapid and sure that the person suddenly may find himself seriously ill, dead, or in an institution.

KINESTHESIA — The recall of motion — our own or the environment's — through space and time.

KARYOKINESIS — Splitting of the cell. (See MITOSIS).

LAMBDA — The symbol for the living organism is the Greek letter *lambda* (an inverted "y" with the tail extending in the wrong direction). Lambda, which is MEST (matter and energy in space and time) animated by *Theta*, or thought, has only one goal: Survival, with an ultimate goal of Infinite Survival. When an organism, or lambda, fails to advance toward that goal, it succumbs. Theta, using lambda, or the animated organism, as an intermediate step in its conquest of the physical universe, seeks to establish an optimum motion for its control of motion. Both motion which is too swift and motion which is too slow are equally contra-survival, because lambda operates within a very narrow tolerance band (body temperature of 98.6, air pressure of 15 pounds to the square inch, etc.)

LIFE CONTINUUM — Carrying on the goals of another who has been a dominant personality in the preclear's life. Usually, there is a pattern of sympathy, regret, and restitution, preceded by an overt act or act of unkindness you committed or were convinced you committed.

For example: Grandpa was a dominating individual who gave you sympathy, or came to your defense when your peace or well-being were threatened. You liked Grandpa, and thought how nice it would be if you could be like Grandpa. Then Grandpa gets sick, and you feel sorry for him. He dies, and you remember all the times you were unkind to him: You let him hunt for his glasses although you knew they were on his forehead all the time; you forgot to give him that letter he was anxious about until after you'd finished playing six innings of baseball with the boys; you took that piece of chicken breast, although you knew Grandpa didn't like anything except white meat. You wish you hadn't been so mean; that you could turn time back and do nice things for Grandpa instead of being "pestiferous" (that's what he called you one day). And though you're not conscious of it, you begin to act like Grandpa. His goals are your goals. His bald head causes you to lose your hair. His failures are your own failures. You're living Grandpa's life instead of your own; you're carrying on a life continuum for a person who's probably squalling in his mother's lap right now.

It needn't be Grandpa for whom you're living a life continuum; it can be a parent or other relative, someone you know, an animal, or even a physical object, such as a wheezy old parlor organ.

Where Do You Think You Are?

Only a few years ago, LIFE was an enigma only a few could afford the money or time to study. People knew they had a body, which gave them trouble, or pleasure, varying with the individual. They'd been taught they had a soul, or spirit, or something in the heart, or brain, that might continue a nebulous existence after they were "dead" in an unlocated area under unspecified conditions. Man was an unknown, stumbling in biology, theology, philosophy, mysticism, and mythicism.

In 1952, L. Ron Hubbard, in a series of lectures, ripped apart the superstitions that have made man a slave to his own occlusions. His masterful research has unlocked the self-imposed bars between man and his potentials. He has proved that man, literally, **can reach the stars.**

In 50 booklets, called the Professional Course, these lectures have been summarized by D. Folgere, and presented in illustrated, easy-to-understand fascinating study. So important are these booklets that a special price for the entire set is being made to introduce them to the public. Regular price is 85c each. By ordering the entire set at once, now,

they will be shipped, postpaid, for **\$25⁰⁰ NET**

Other books available include the following:

Scientology: 8-80

The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens

In hard cover and a new format \$3.00

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity. \$2.50

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written. \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself. \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress. \$2.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results. \$2.50

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes. \$2.00

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year. \$2.50

SELF-ANALYSIS. The most simple method of contacting your entire memory bank. Completely revised and bound in a hard cover. British edition. This book, which soon will be ready for distribution, contains essential information for Theta Clearing. (No discounts) \$3.00

Where else, outside a Professional School, can you obtain so much information about YOU?

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEDS and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Or contact your nearest Associate School

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 9-G

globerrations

"whom the gods would make
'mad,' they first make
human."—paraphrase

To the dolorous moanings of a Comanche, Okla., funeral parlor organ, 13,000 persons from 39 states, many of them children, rubbernecked their way past the body of William E. Cook, after his execution for the killing of six persons.

An Illinois state law passed in 1929 against branch banking has, after 22 years, caused the Chicago branch of the Bank of Montreal, oldest member of the Chicago clearing house, to close its doors. Legality of the law never has been tested.

A Huntington, W. Va., radio and television station, declaring the song insults children by describing parental "misconduct," banned "I Saw Mommy Kissing Santa Claus Last Night" from the air, even on network programs.

Believing that already installed septic tanks were adequate, an Orlando, Fla., housewife and real-estate saleswoman, with loaded shotgun, defied city employees expanding the city's sewer system.

Positive denial that chlorophyll, taken orally in any form, can control body perspiration odor, was made to the American Chemical Society by the head of the Chemistry Department of John Hopkins University. Experiments with chlorophyll derivatives on rats, he added, brought death to the rats when they were exposed to light.

The chief witness before a House committee investigating "dirty" literature was sharply criticised by the head of the committee because she'd permitted an article of hers to be published in one of the so-called "girlie" magazines.

A 45-minute tape recording of a "one-sided" marital squabble, failed to obtain a divorce for a Welsh husband who charged his wife with cruelty and nagging. All he got was the judge's sympathy and a bill for \$280 in court costs.

quick clearing features successful lecture course given in philadelphia; auditing brings amazing results

Thirty-eight new Scientologists and almost that number of theta clears soon are to be available for public service in the eastern part of the United States after the recent intensive training received from L. Ron Hubbard at the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia.

While the students must still complete their processing and field work before the issuance of their degrees of Bachelor of Scientology, the main portion of their training was completed with three weeks of lectures by Dr. Hubbard.

This selected group was the largest single training group in one class since the days of the first foundations. From this group the Second Foundation (in Philadelphia) will take its professional auditors. Many of those trained have been in Dianetics for some two years and are well grounded in basic material. Of these most will soon be ready for their doctorates.

A total of 63 lectures were delivered to these candidates by Dr. Hubbard, each lecture an hour in duration. The material covered included a wide analysis of human behavior, the handling and control of homo sapiens, the highest level of atomic and molecular phenomena, a complete coverage of Standard Operating Procedure, Issue Four, and a full expansion of the new professional course text book, SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008.

While there, Dr. Hubbard cleared the foundation staff and worked on many of the students and lecture guests with quick and interesting results. Included in demonstration subjects was Gen. Omar Bradley's personal pilot who was relieved of persistent ringing in his ears. Another guest had her voice, unworkable for 27 years, partly restored in one demonstration. Many of the students also were audited with considerable changes.

Some 70 charts were drawn by Dr. Hubbard in the course of his lectures and are being made directly into a book which will be used by students studying this course in the future. Students are also having prepared for use a class work booklets which summarizes all old processes, in which they must be expert. A text on Creative Processing which is for professional application to preclears is also under preparation.

The lectures were recorded fully on

plastic tape by a professional sound engineer using high fidelity equipment, the first high fidelity tapes ever made of Dr. Hubbard's lectures.

These tapes, the book of charts which illustrate the tapes, the class work booklets, the advanced text SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008, and the Creative Processing text comprise the complete equipment of the doctorate course. Supplemented by instructors Dr. Hubbard has trained personally, these materials form the backbone of the doctorate courses which will now be given in Phoenix, London, and Philadelphia where they originated. At no time in the past has such well co-ordinated material been available for use in professional schools. The standardization of the material and the results it achieves both in theta clearing and in routine and even difficult psychosomatics makes future changes in the course improbable even though they may be developed. Half an hour to theta clear in 50 percent of the cases addressed comes close to the "one-shot clear" technique long ago forecast as a future probability. The theta clear's abilities are now far in excess of those described in the first book for clears.

Prerequisites for the B.Scen. courses are a working knowledge of Dianetics or an H.C.A. and a sound background. A rigorous examination must be passed by the student at course end and he must be a theta clear before being granted his degree of Bachelor of Scientology. When he has done adequate field work and has demonstrated his general competence in actual practice, a student is eligible for the award of Doctor of Scientology.

H.C.A. courses continue unchanged in various parts of the country. Certification is obtainable only through schools Dr. Hubbard has certified personally. H.C.A. courses continue to be available at the Philadelphia Foundation in addition to the doctorate course.

No uncertified school—and some exist

(Continued on Page 4)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1952, by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Scienotes: some like us, and yet . . . you can't please everybody!

flying saucers are still big news, as washington pursue-fire order proves

"Flying saucers" continue to engage the interest of the populace, the press, the War Department, and the White House, and have held that interest longer than any other single news item beside wars.

During the last few months, however, the press has become considerably censored on the subject and only occasional mention through the country was made of two interesting events.

On August 20, 1952, the Air Force finally released their official story about the death of Capt. Thomas Mantell on January 7, 1948. This is fast reporting for the Air Force which has continually dropped censorship on "flying saucer" stories. Captain Mantell's mission was to pursue a large space ship and, by official statement, he was blown to bits by it near Fort Knox.

A short time ago Washington issued an order to "Pursue and, under certain conditions, fire upon space ships." A strenuous effort immediately was made by various organizations to dissuade the government from carrying out this order. But as politicians rarely fly anything more dangerous than arm chairs, little reaction was noted.

These and other stories, including the reported discovery of a crashed space ship which had been manned by dolls, bring "flying saucers" into higher and higher certainty in the official mind.

The vessels are NOT "flying saucers." They are discs, Mark V. patrol craft. They aren't observing Earth; in 1945 the crew of the 865T vanished in the vicinity of Earth in 1946, the Daemon, carrying a valuable cargo, also vanished near Earth. The losses were routine to the hazards of travel. Some other navigational errors, earlier than the two mentioned, brought about the necessity of survey.

These patrols are not interested in Earth as such and probably would not land here if paid unless it were on a specific mission. Earth programs are monitored but only to discover if Earthmen insist on space travel.

Earth has friends beyond the upper air who have protected by their presence, if not their deep interest, the security of

"The progressiveness of L. Ron Hubbard and his associates are very stimulating and exhilarating to me as I feel that I am being greatly improved by contact with this technique, as well as helping others to help themselves. I teach a class in which Scientology is introduced as partial material and have been asked to 'open a group' interested in Scientology . . . However, I have hesitated, feeling that I must keep progressing with the many 'new original ideas' being constantly introduced."—M. Patricia Humphreys, Chula Vista, Calif.

"I note that Ron says we are 74 trillion years old—I had suspected there was more to it than 30 or 40 thousand years, from the auditing I have done.

"Ah, well, as Bertrand Russell says, 'to go through so much to get so little.'

"I have had a preclear back before Fac. One and discovered something of his society. It would compare to this one as heaven compares to hell. He—my preclear—had gone to another planet to investigate the disappearance of some of the members of his race when he was electronicized. His main regret is that he didn't kill them as he could have done easily. He was curious and trusting and they got him. . . .

"I have not got out of the body but I can sometimes see energy flows and out of control facsimiles which I have had thrown at me by low tones whom I attempted to audit. I can reach all of the aberrative material in this life on a concept level and can see now what Ron means when he says that there are many worse things than war. The worst, I think, are those people that smile at you and stick a knife in your back. These are practically impervious to auditing since they are SO right."—Earl Nygren, Tacoma, Wash.

"It is my opinion that your organization is taking far too much for granted when it assumes that the world is to be granted safe conduct only under the auspices of dianetic clears. It is further my opinion that there is a sufficient number of very level heads in high places throughout the world to insure the relative safety of the human race. To me it is unfortunate that you and your adherents can express so little faith in your fellow men.

"In general, I cannot find any basis for a belief that your organization is taking a mature view of its place in the struggle for human betterment. A mature view would be recognized by psychotherapists and other medical men and they would more readily come forward to give the endorsement obviously so important to you. . . .

"Until your organization can provide me with evidence that dianetics (as practiced and promoted by your adherents) is full acceptable to the psychiatric world (e.g., the American Association of Psychiatrists), I ask that you DROP my NAME FROM YOUR MAILING LIST."—Paul E. Patten, St. Louis, Mo.

"In my opinion, it (the Journal) is the most effective step forward in a long time."—Dr. C. E. Armstrong, Los Angeles.

"Three years ago, when I sent myself into a spin, following unsuccessful attempts at mysticism, I would have never suspected that real 'salvation' would be so near at hand. Thanks, thanks for myself, my future family, for humanity. . . . As soon as I am clear I have a desire to go back to my native country, France, and help spread the word in Europe. They sure need it."—J. R. Theuma, Los Angeles.

"Have read your book on 'Dianetics' and feel that at long last there is some hope for mankind."—Harry Boas, Southington, Conn.

Earth. Any poorly intentioned invader of Earth would be shot to ribbons before he could land.

Now Washington has issued a "pursue and fire" order. The curse of Earth is that it has not the vaguest idea of how to treat a friend.

WHO'S HOLDING YOU DOWN?

Many Scientologists seem willing to accept personal responsibility for their past; but what about their now? and their future?

"I received 2 specimen copies of your Journal of Scientology. As a practicing physician and psychiatrist, I like them very much and am applying for Professional membership in the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc. I am using many of his (Dr. Hubbard's) ideas in my daily practice."—Dr. M. F. Sanjana, Bombay, India.

"There was one point in the last SCIENTOLOGY that I didn't like. Re. the 4th dimension—it is not 'mathematical gibberish,' though this is the opinion held by people lacking data. The 4th dimension is a mathematical device and a very useful one in some fields. As a matter of fact in physical chemistry systems containing 5 and 6 dimensions are not uncommon and if memory serves me well a Russian (pre-present conflict) worked out a mathematical system with 10 dimensional coordinates—these do not necessarily apply to space and time but to variables in a function. Hence, the statement about gibberish is not only unnecessary but is the sort of thing that tends to alienate a group of people who may be important to us in our 4th and dynamic goals. This is meant more in the sense of information than criticism but SCIENTOLOGY has so much to say that is valuable that it seems too bad that such errors should creep in."—Burke Belknap, Fort Myers, Fla.

"For some time I've been receiving your literature and so help me I don't even know what it's all about—please take my name off your mailing list . . . will say I find it irritating to open mail and even after reading it can't make out what you're driving at. . . ."—Mrs. H. Aronson, Los Angeles, Calif.

"I'd like to make this statement in passing. I see many wonderful things happen to other people, but my case manages to keep up tone but nothing wonderful happens. Maybe tone is wonderful to me."—C. E. Armstrong, Los Angeles.

"No news (Scientology) ever since I left the U. S. Oct. 7th. Merry Christmas and a Happy New Year."—S/Sgt. William H. Johnson, central Korea.

"In a general way I like your paper very much. I feel that you are doing excellent work in advising the field concerning new developments. This is something we have needed badly, and I think you fill the need well.

"However, there is one thing that I very definitely do not like. That is the 'Dr. Hubbard' business. To me that is like ennobling a great musician by giving him a penny whistle. This world's history is full of men who have been 'Doctor,' 'Professor' or 'Councillor' and God knows what else. How much original thinking has the whole batch of them done? How much greatness have they achieved? How much have they added to the happiness of this world? Mostly they have made their living by taking in each other's washing. 'Doctor A' writes a book. 'Doctor B' writes a book about 'Doctor A's' book. 'Doctor C' writes a book about 'Doctor B's' book about 'Doctor A.' And they are all 'Authorities.'

"Some of the most enlightening and happiest hours of my life have been spent in listening to Ron Hubbard pulling the straw out of the stuffed shirts. I have had many belly laughs just listening to the puckish humor and glee with which he did it. And now you want to make a stuffed shirt out of him!"—Edd Clark, Seattle, Wash.

"I find the works and developments of Mr. Hubbard and his associates a great aid to the betterment of mankind."—Margaret Orvitz, Palmerton, Penn.

"We are waiting with high anticipation the return of Mr. Hubbard from England, and sense that some new material concerning theta clearing may be released soon thereafter."—W. F. Pearson, Orlando, Fla.

HOW TO LOSE SPOUSES

John and Mary were so much in love they decided to save their marriage by being audited. After one day of running out motivators, they hated each other so much they got a divorce. Their auditors—kindly, inquisitive friends—thought "overt" was an abbreviation for an operative introduction.

“show us some tricks”

by alpha hart

an illusionary version of
an accepted facsimile

Bill sat tense. From across the table John and Ned stared at him, their eyes narrowed, thin columns of smoke drifting upwards from their cigarettes. At his side, Henry added sugar to his half-empty cup of coffee and stirred noisily.

The waitress came, took his order for toast and coffee, and refilled the three cups before a word was spoken. Nervously, Bill wiped his rain-dampened forehead with a paper napkin, and sopped up the moisture off his jacket and hands.

“How come you got wet?” Ned asked, and there was deep sarcasm in his voice. “I thought clears had complete control of MEST. Doesn’t that include this Arizona dew?”

Bill smiled, shrugged.

“You are a clear, ain’t you?” asked John. “I heard you was.”

Bill nodded, trying to pick up the emotion of those around him. Antagonism, disbelief, envy. Covertly, he studied his companions.

Across from him sat Ned, taking up more than two-thirds of the bench and bulging into the aisle. His short, fat arms rested heavily on the table, and his pudgy fingers toyed with the coffee rings around his cup. Squeezed into the corner was John, his thin arms drawn tight against his skinny body. A three-day growth of dark beard covered his face, almost obliterating an island of longer hair on his chin that showed an earlier decision to affect a goatee. Black, nervous eyes shifted constantly, and long, bony fingers tortured in turn his cigarette, the spoon, and one another. At his side was Henry: huge, wide-shouldered, filling a frayed leather jacket almost to the bursting point. A shock of uncut hair hung in unruly clouds over his ears.

Bill felt himself scowling, and he stifled the angry words that rose to his lips. Only the arrival of his toast and coffee kept him from moving to the counter where he could eat in peace.

“What can you do I can’t do?” Henry asked. “If you can leave your body, why don’t you show us some tricks?”

News travels fast, Bill thought. Only that morning, in a processing session, he’d tapped the goal for which he’d been working. For a few moments, he had known that he could be free of his body, that he and his body could be separate and distinct. For a brief interval he’d had an inkling of some of his potentials.

“Yeah, let’s see some tricks,” John laughed, and sipped noisily from his coffee. “Make it stop raining. Or push that old man’s hat down over his eyes.”

“You know what I’d do if I was a clear?” Ned said, and there was anticipatory excitement in his voice. “I’d go around punching cops in the nose, or pulling their

pants off ’em. Boy! would that be a scream.”

“Not me,” Henry said, coughing over the big gulp of coffee he’d taken. “I’m the subtle type. I’d drive down the road at a hundred miles an hour until I got a cop to chasin’ me. Then I’d suddenly lift the car up—you couldn’t see it either, you know—and get back behind the cop, and start chasin’ him. Man! would he be surprised if I did that to him half a dozen times.” The muscles of his broad shoulders bulged against the peeled leather jacket he wore as he shook with a fresh fit of coughing.

“My ex-wife—and her husband! What I wouldn’t do to them,” John snarled. “They’d live in hell—twenty-four hours a day. I can think of a million things I could do to them.”

“Ha!” Ned snorted. “And Bill’s supposed to be a clear. Bet he ain’t even pinched a girl on the leg. Bet he can’t do it to that waitress when she goes by. Go ahead, Bill, if you’re a clear. Have your thetan give her a pinch. Nip her good, and she’ll think that fellow sitting there with his wife did it.”

Bill said nothing, but his mind was in confusion. Would he be expected to ply his newly-gained talents for the amusement of pranksters and the vengeful; to make life miserable for an odd assortment of victims picked at random or by choice?

“It’s a fake,” John snapped. “I’ll bet Bill has to pay for his coffee just like anybody else. If he was a clear, he’d be eating steaks, and just fade through the wall, leaving an empty seat and some dirty dishes. If all a clear can do is sit here and nibble on toast and not say anything, what value is it?”

“Sure, it’s a fake,” Ned agreed, his fat jowls slinking deeper into the tieless collar of his faded shirt. “I don’t buy any of this theta clear stuff. Why, mystics have been getting out of their bodies over in India for centuries, and what have they done with it? Hypnotize a few guys, maybe. Charm a snake with a reed whistle. Make people think they can climb a rope into nothingness. I don’t believe any of it.”

“I been riding a maybe,” Henry admitted. “When I heard that Bill had made it, I was hoping he’d show me just what a theta clear can do. I wanted to see some action, first hand. I was even willing to pay for his coffee if he’ll prove to me that a theta clear can do tricks. That’s what I want to do, tricks.”

“Look, fellows . . .” Bill began.

“He still talks!” Ned laughed, pointing a fat finger toward Bill. “If he was a clear,

he’d think so hard we could pick up his thoughts. But since he isn’t really a clear, but just thinks he is, he still has to use a MEST mouth to make communication.”

Bill felt himself coloring. “When did you have any processing last?” he asked, conscious that his narrowed eyes were antagonistic. “When did any of you do any processing, or have any done to you?”

“I’m waiting for a preclear,” Henry mumbled. “Haven’t had one for months. I can’t process without an E-meter, and I can’t afford an E-meter, so . . .”

“I tried to borrow one a few weeks ago from Fred, but that so-and-so wouldn’t let me have his—said he was using it,” Ned growled. His voice brightened hopefully: “Anyway, some day there’s going to be a fast technique that won’t be so hard.”

“Have you tried black-and-white? Concept running?” Bill asked. “That’s what I’m using.”

“It don’t work,” Henry snorted, banging on the table for emphasis. “I tried it ten minutes one day, and I couldn’t see any white. Just dark gray. And anyway, I can’t feel any concepts.”

“Me neither,” said John, and bent forward over the table. “Let me show you. All right. I’m closing my eyes. It’s all black. I’m getting a feeling of how it feels to be a theta clear. Umm-m-m-m. Nope! Still black. No white.” He opened his eyes, and stared with malicious triumph across the table toward Bill. “See? I tried it and it don’t work. Who you think you’re kidding when you say you’re a clear?”

Bill set his cup down, picked up his check. “Well, I’ve got to be going,” he said. “I’ve go another session early in the morning. ‘Night.”

“‘Night,” Henry growled. Then, as Bill neared the cashier, he felt a hand on his elbow and turned. Henry was at his side, one hand still on his elbow, the other extended, palm up. “Lend us a buck, will you Bill? We’re broke. Ain’t got enough money to pay our checks. Pay you back some of these days. Soon as we get a preclear.”

Outside, the rain had lightened to a light drizzle. Inside, through the rain-splashed window, Bill could see the waitress refilling the three cups in the booth he’d just vacated.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DElaware 7-0683

censorship of science by stupid politicians called freedom threat

By TOM ESTERBROOK, D.Sc.

Man has fought for many thousand years for freedom and has fought so long and well that he has obtained today a toe-hold in the doorway of a golden age which even yet may dawn. That sun, however, may never rise unless today there comes some means of halting science censorship which looms on every side.

Freedom is a shifty thing when rulers make it so. The heads of nations seek to take from people all their power under guise of protection from some vast but imaginary danger. It is an instinctive urge, this thirst for control, born partly from the insecurity of those who man Man's governments, partly from an honest, if aberrated, belief that the heaviest control is the best government, which it is not.

Recently a politician propagandized a nation to the effect that it should have "Freedom from want; freedom from fear; freedom from . . ." And by this propaganda gave Man to believe that there was such a thing as freedom FROM and very little freedom TO. For freedom TO alone must be safeguarded else the initiative of Man suffer and die under the heavy press of regimentation.

The best government is one which safeguards freedom TO. The worst is that which seeks to give Man freedom FROM. For the end of freedom TO is the stars and the end of freedom FROM is a populace enslaved by a government which taught them they were too weak to face danger.

Recently we have had another freedom FROM presented to the world by stupid politicians. This was freedom from scientific communication. The international competition to obtain the biggest bang from chain fission gave governments excuse to shut their borders down in such a way that free scientific communication has all but ceased in the world.

Censorship of scientific communication could be the beginning of another dark age. Somehow Man has struggled up from the drudgery era of the industrial period. He has here in this century a short breathing space, a small amount of leisure in which to think and plan and map the cultures which could now lie ahead. But that period is not being used for such a mapping. And with the censorship of data about nuclear fission, the first black curtain has been drawn across the doorway which might lead to another golden age.

With the power of nuclear fission, Man could reach the stars. The leisure of the working world would multiply and permit a higher level of education in aesthetics if the power of the atom could be made

available to industry. The equipment and general quality of a culture could be raised beyond belief if atomic power were applied to all man's arts. Yet here, with this roadway all but built, a science police has sprung up which could end that age before that age begins.

Scientology balances the danger of the atomic bomb and even builds above it in the humanities. The only bar to atomic power was the control of the men who would use it as a weapon; the control of atomic power itself never has been in question for it explodes when and where men want it to explode. Scientology gives us the missing building stone for a stable culture based on unlimited atomic power.

In England, America, France, and Russia the communications lines are cut. Scientific communication alone can assist and safeguard Man. Yet the frontiers everywhere are closed to data interchange. And that data interchange is prohibited now not only for atomic data but for many other scientific fields as well. And the list of prohibitions daily grows. We are not only faced with the possibility of Orwell's "1984," it has already begun.

quick clearing marks philadelphia lectures

(Continued from Page 1)

and continue to run without authorization—has any materials for instruction later than early 1951 and has no tapes or lectures by Dr. Hubbard which were designed for professional training. The enormous change in Scientology in the last year and the great advance in its effectiveness for themselves have rendered unimportant organizations which falsely offer certification in Dianetics or Scientology. However, one of the Philadelphia course enrollees who came from the Middle East had been brought to America by a Wichita group's promise that they had up-to-date materials and that no other training was available anywhere. He discovered his error shortly after landing in the United States was in time to enrol in Philadelphia where he could be trained properly.

After his lectures, Dr. Hubbard returned to England.

A Professional School Worthy of the Name

HUBBARD

Comprehensive
Curriculum

Competent
Instructors

Convenient
Schedules

Basic, HCA, and Refresher Courses

Full Time and Evening Classes

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, Inc.

311 West McGraw Street

Seattle 99, Wash.

Send for Free Booklet: "Scientology's Advance Into Our Culture"

Noyga and O'Brien Present:

1. The Doctorate Course (Lectures of December, 1952) leading to a degree.
2. Scientology 8-8008.
3. Fully-trained staff cleared by L. Ron Hubbard.
4. Theta clearing in its fullest sense.
5. Intensives with assured results.
6. Complete H.C.A. courses.
7. Books, Booklets, E-Meters.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street and 237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia, Penn.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714 and LOcust 7-9945

The Eastern Center of Scientology

thetan, to be 'sane,' must learn how he's been caring for body

EDITOR'S NOTE—Auditors and preclears too often complain that Scientology is invalidating itself; that today's techniques are making those of yesterday obsolete. L. Ron Hubbard, in a recent lecture, said definitely that you audit the preclear, not the technique; that the first book still will do exactly what it said it would do, and new developments have only one purpose: to give auditors newer and better tools with which to work.

Because we feel that this lecture is of extreme importance, it has been edited somewhat, and is being reprinted serially in SCIENTOLOGY. This is the second chapter.

PART II

One thing which was not covered by the first book on Dianetics, because we did not know the answer to it, was the difference between the wide-open and the occluded case. We observed a difference which we could not explain.

Now we know that the occluded case, instead of becoming wide-open with processing, wakes up as a thetan and begins to run on the whole track, while the wide-open case, before beginning to run on the whole track, shuts down and becomes an occluded thetan. The wide-open case is wide open because it is running not as a thetan but as a Genetic Entity. When you have processed this case for a while, on the Genetic line, in prenatales, in late life, in whatever has to be run, then it will stop running as a Genetic Entity and begin running as a thetan. Then, instead of having a MEST body under its own somatic direction, you have a thetan, in terrible condition, with a MEST body inserted into the middle of him.

The up-grade is from a quite sane MEST body to a quite insane thetan. But here is the catch: the thetan can handle his own affairs and get along in the world. He is not considered insane by the society—only by us. He has enough horsepower to override his aberrations—or to use them to the disadvantage of everyone else. He may be crazy, but he also may conquer the world. Our problem is to unaberrate him so that he can conquer the world with reason instead of with force.

One of the things that this thetan has to find out, before he can be sane, is that he has been wasting a lot of his strength in "taking care of" his MEST body. And how has he been "taking care of it?"

You may get a pretty big line charge from this thetan when he finally realizes that he has been "helping" his MEST body by crushing it in a vise of energy. The preclear has headaches. Something feels like a tight band around his head. He has been trying to help this MEST body by throwing tractor waves over it, by feeding it engrams to run so that it will be better off, and he has this MEST body as if he had a long wire around it, choking it. He says, "Boy, I'm going to do a wonderful job for this body and get it well!" He chokes it some more.

At no moment does he realize that he is out there with all that horsepower and that this MEST body does not have the insulation to stand it. He is feeding in tremendous electrical impulses. He strikes this body with lightning every few hours—just to keep it in good condition—and he wonders why he has a blank feeling in his pre-frontal lobes.

Then, suddenly, in processing, he realizes the horrible truth. He is complaining about this terrible somatic across his eyes and in his jaws, and then he says "—Oh, my God! I'm doing it!" He suddenly discovers that he can tighten up or slack off this somatic at will, and he is very embarrassed about the whole thing. "I've been doing it to me!" He has been using this tractor wave for so long that he has forgotten how to control it.

Or you will find a thetan who is obsessed by the image of some individual. He just can't get this individual out of his mind. And then he will discover that he has a tractor wave around this individual and is holding this individual in one place and not letting him get away. The facsimile bothers him and the individual obsesses him because of his own efforts to keep the individual close to him. He is putting out a tremendous effort to hold on to facsimiles of certain wavelengths, similar to his own, and at the same time he is complaining that he can't get rid of these facsimiles.

In the first book we had: What has been done to the preclear? That was pretty low on the Responsibility scale. Now we have: What has the preclear done to himself? That is much higher on the scale. Unfortunately, if the preclear is pretty low on the scale, he may have to run what was done to him before he can run what he has been doing.

In December of 1951, some individuals heard the first half of a lecture which said, "All you have to do is be self-determined!" So they went off to be "self-determined." But they didn't hear the second half of the lecture which said, "But you have to run engrams first." Some of those individuals are now sitting around

desire for speed vies with mental research

Few people know that Dr. L. Ron Hubbard would much rather race yachts or cars than audit preclears.

He is at present rebuilding a J.B.M. Jaguar 2½ liter racing car for entrance in European events.

European racing is distinct from American track activities in that it is cross-country, using highways temporarily cleared for the purpose, across mountains and through towns. Racing in the United States is usually track racing on closed courses. Racing in Europe is traditionally a gentlemen's sport but the driving is considerably faster and more hair-raising than the track variety.

Dr. Hubbard has several racing medals but his only racing cups have been won in yacht racing. He hopes to remedy this.

He seldom permits any auditing appointments, and to avoid them has set a charge of \$500 an hour. Occasionally, however, he is snared in spite of his purposely outrageous fee. In contrast, he does a great deal of charity auditing on crippled or needy children. But this, he says, like racing, is fun and can't be added up on a ledger.

It may be strange to Scientologists that Dr. Hubbard is not unknown in the world of sports. It is equally strange to his friends in sports that he is an expert in the field of the human mind.

in apathy, anger, boredom, or hydrophobia, growling, "Well, that's **your** reality!" They just went up the pole a little ahead of the technique.

I have no doubt that there will be a technique for doing this—possibly next year, possibly tomorrow morning, possibly ten thousand years from now. But right now we have to process preclears at the level where we find them.

(Continued in Issue 10-G.)

Differentiate, Evaluate, Integrate Theta MEST

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, B.Sc.

Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas, Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi, and adjacent territory.

MEST Clear Staff with Theta Process Training

SPECIALIZING IN MEST STABILIZATION

Address: 1904 Sul Ross, Houston 6, Texas

Telephone MOhawk 9627

Dr. Hubbard in London; juvenile delinquency program to be pushed

Dr. L. Ron Hubbard has returned to England after his Philadelphia lectures, rejoining his wife, Mary Sue, and his baby Diana for a British Christmas.

He is scheduled to return to Phoenix in early spring.

In Great Britain, where the Hubbard Association of Scientologists operates a professional school on the same level as the doctorate schools in Phoenix and Philadelphia, Dr. Hubbard has established several programs which he has returned to further.

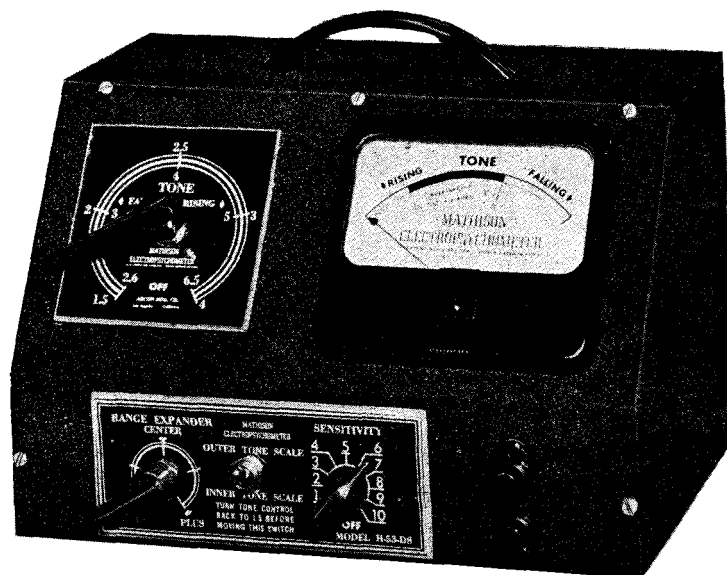
All the monies he earned as a result of his lecture series in Philadelphia he has earmarked for the Juvenile Delinquency Program of the H.A.S. in London. This program is headed by George Wichelow, a British Scientologist and formerly one of the most prominent magicians in the British Isles, a skill which he finds extremely useful in handling children but which is supplemented now by even more potent magic—Scientology.

Dr. Hubbard's activities in Great Britain and in Europe are directed toward ending war, a goal which, if at first it seemed impossible, now has some appearance of possible success.

Such projects as the Juvenile Delinquency Program in London are aimed at attracting the attention of French, German, and Russian social workers. As it is possible to remedy juvenile delinquency by devoting about two hours to the case of each child, using the latest techniques of Scientology, the program is achieving swift success. A child from five to fifteen can be made into a theta clear in five or ten minutes and with some additional work becomes stable and competent.

Dr. Hubbard works on the theory that if British juvenile delinquency can be remedied rapidly the feat will attract enough attention on the continent to infiltrate Scientology and its prohibitions against war into the major capitals. The London H.A.S. already has enrolled many foreign students. These, because of currency restrictions, never could have come to the U. S. for training.

Sacrificing considerable personal comfort to these projects, Dr. Hubbard is missing the climate of Phoenix in winter-time, and the facilities of his desert laboratory and home which he continues to maintain. His U. S. office affairs and communications point continues to be Phoenix.



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Cash price, f.o.b. Los Angeles.....

8865

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50



MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections

3500

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

HAVEN'T YOU ENOUGH REGRETS? This is a new year—an infinitesimal point on your Time Track—but the right decision now could point you toward your infinite destiny. If you are an H.D.A. or H.C.A., or can pass an equivalent examination, can you afford to waste 1953 in wistful reading about the results others are enjoying? Enroll now in the Graduate Course starting in Phoenix January 2.

Hubbard College Graduate School, 1405 North Central, Phoenix, Arizona

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the fifth of the series.

LINE CHARGE — Any period of long and uproarious laughter indulged in by the preclear while being processed. Its therapeutic value is greatest when it is practically uncontrollable; in fact, a laughter line charge will do more to release tension than will grief.

LOCK — An experience during consciousness that approximates the percepts of an engram can cause one of two types of locks: those that merely restimulate and cause the individual to dramatize the engram, or those which break the dramatization demanded in the engram. The second is more severe, since it causes a physical pain to turn on and results in psychosomatic illnesses. A third type of lock is formed any time affinity, reality, or communication has been inhibited or enforced.

Locks can be received only when a person is in non-optimum condition, such as weary or upset by reverses or emotion. During a lifetime a person picks up thousands of these locks, but they are not aberrative in themselves, only as they encyst the underlying engrams, usually, it is necessary to remove some of this encystment before the engram itself can be contacted, but on a real low-toned person, the lock itself must be run as an engram.

The scanning of locks has been found to be a rapid way of getting a person up the Tone Scale sufficiently that his case can progress.

MEST — A coined word compounded from the first letters of Matter, Energy, Space, and Time — the ingredients of the physical universe. All physical phenomena may be considered as energy operating, or moving, in space and time. All matter is reducible to energy operating in space and time. The movement of energy or matter through space is the measurement of time. The movement of matter or energy in time is the measurement of space. Note that Matter, Energy, Space, or Time either are *moving* with respect to each other, or *involve motion*, and a life organism, being MEST animated by theta, cannot exist without motion. As optimum motion declines, that organism loses its rights of survival.

All things are MEST except theta, which is not considered as part of the physical universe. At the same time, it cannot be denied positively that theta MAY be a part of the physical universe.

MIND — The accumulated thoughts, conclusions, decisions, etc., of a person during his entire existence. Mind is a theta entity using facsimiles of its experience toward the control of Matter, Energy, Space, and Time. These facsimiles are being continually evaluated and plans made on how best to survive or how to die and start over. Man is as aberrated, or as sane, or as ill as he is able to handle his facsimiles. Any limitations man has put upon himself are put there by aberrated memories, and are not an inherent quality of mind.

Although the human mind is capable of handling very complex combinations of facsimiles, it differs not at all in its functions from minds as elementary as the monocell, except in the complexity of brain appendage, in which it apparently operates.

MISDIRECTOR — A word or phrase in an engram which sends the preclear on a tangent during processing. If the phrase is active enough, a remark such as "You do everything backwards" might send him down the time track if the auditor orders him up to present time. (Examples of misdirectors: "Don't go that way", "You never do what you're told", "I can't tell if you're coming or going", etc.)

MITOSIS — Far back along the time track, apparently, the cell, as a basic organism, was of an elongated shape, with a thinking nucleus in the larger end. Many postulates made at the time the cell decided to split and become two can be recognized throughout the pattern of a person's existence.

When this incident is processed completely, the auditor may expect long periods of boil-off on the part of the preclear, as well as much physical effort. (See "Boil-off".)

MULTIVALENCE — A person is said to have a multivalence when he

assumes the personalities and characteristics of two or more valences. (See VALENCE.)

NECESSITY LEVEL — This is a person's ability to rise above his engrams when there is immediate and ominous threat to his survival.

OCCCLUSION — The part of a person's memories that are hidden on the time track. The seriously occluded cases — those that can remember little or nothing beyond their immediate past, and/or get no reality in anything they do remember — is occluded because of too much effort or conflicting effort. He has decided not to see, not to know, and his track is heavy with self-pity, regret, and blame. He especially blames the environment for his failures.

Occluded cases should be processed with emotion and thought — not effort. The auditor starts with light straight wire and continues with lock scanning when these become available. It is especially true of an occluded case, because it is locked in a heavy facsimile, that trying to run a case at too high a level will only further enturbulate it.

The occluded case complains of illness, normally. Its opposite, the **WIDE-OPEN** case, insists on how well he is. Both are in error.

OLFACTORY — The perceptic with which we receive the minute parts of matter which register as smell.

ORGANISM — A portion of MEST which, apparently, has developed along a protoplasmic line from generation to generation, altering itself along the time track to fit the environment. Organized and controlled by theta, organisms are physical manifestations of Life. You are an organism, operating among other organisms, each a theta-MEST union with one goal and one goal only: To survive along each of the dynamics.

OVERT ACTS — An overt act is the administration of pain or destruction to another organism. Each overt act on the time track locks down on the Service Facsimile, which was the first overt act recognized as a threat to his own survival.

The overt act has for its basic phenomena: "The pain you render another is mirrored in yourself". Any pain a person clings to can be traced to the pain he is wearing in penance. Slap a child, and you'll have neuralgia; injure someone's eyes, and you'll wear glasses; control someone, and you impose on yourself his liabilities, etc.

Often, many an overt act — containing murder, torture, and mayhem — must be run as locks before the basic Service Facsimile can be contacted or run.

PERCEPTIONS — There are more than 50 separate perceptions with which the mind records facsimiles of environment, and all are being recorded simultaneously. These come to the mind by means of physical waves, rays, and parts of the physical universe as environment, and are picked up by such sense channels as the eyes, ears, nose, mouth, etc., and the entire nervous system. Not only the physical size and appearance of the environment but the motion, body condition, cellular state, etc., also are part of the perceptics that make a complete facsimile, and none is omitted unless that perceptic sense is inoperable. For example: a person born blind probably would have no visio, but if he lost his eyesight late in life, an interpreted visio — based on his memory and the other perceptics — would be recorded in the mind's eye and would become part of the facsimile.

PINEAL GLAND — Until more research has been done on the subject of the pineal gland, this bit of organism must remain the mystery it has throughout the ages. Even today, doctors know little of the pineal, other than the fact that it is cone-shaped and is attached to the upper surface of the brain opposite the pituitary, which lies on the under side of the brain in the center of the head.

Mystics long have sought to develop the pineal gland as the psychic center of man, "the eye of the soul". This is interesting, since in some lizards the pineal serves as a true eye, with cornea, lens, and retina. In children, the pineal gland is larger and more highly developed than in man, but it begins growing smaller and acquiring calcium deposits when the child has reached the age of seven to eight years.

Early experiments in Facsimile One (which see) indicate that the pineal gland may have been the center of attack when this grandfather of all engrams was planted in the human mind with the successful intention of putting man under control.

Where Do You Think You Are?

Only a few years ago, LIFE was an enigma only a few could afford the money or time to study. People knew they had a body, which gave them trouble, or pleasure, varying with the individual. They'd been taught they had a soul, or spirit, or something in the heart, or brain, that might continue a nebulous existence after they were "dead" in an unlocated area under unspecified conditions. Man was an unknown, stumbling in biology, theology, philosophy, mysticism, and mythicism.

In 1952, L. Ron Hubbard, in a series of lectures, ripped apart the superstitions that have made man a slave to his own occlusions. His masterful research has unlocked the self-imposed bars between man and his potentials. He has proved that man, literally, **can reach the stars.**

In 50 booklets, called the Professional Course, these lectures have been summarized by D. Folgere, and presented in illustrated, easy-to-understand fascinating study. So important are these booklets that a special price for the entire set is being made to introduce them to the public. Regular price is 85c each. By ordering the entire set at once, now,

they will be shipped, postpaid, for **\$25⁰⁰** NET

Other books available include the following:

Scientology: 8-80

The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens

In hard cover and a new format \$3.00

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolological Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity. \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself. \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress. \$2.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes. \$2.00

SELF-ANALYSIS. The most simple method of contacting your entire memory bank. Completely revised and bound in a hard cover. British edition. This book, which soon will be ready for distribution, contains essential information for Theta Clearing. (No discounts) \$3.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written. \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year. \$2.50

Where else, outside a Professional School, can you obtain so much information about YOU?

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEDs and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Or contact your nearest Associate School

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 10-G

globerrations

"whom the gods would make
'mad,' they first make
human."—paraphrase

A clanging cowbell, tied to a tree and operated with a string from his bed while he read Western stories, was to keep children awake at night, a Seattle night worker admitted to police. It was in revenge for them keeping him awake during daylight when he wanted to sleep.

A strip tease dancer in a Dallas, Tex., night club was known only to a few customers—until after she was charged with murder. Now, her attorney claims, she's been offered bookings "all over the country."

A prowler, after an unsuccessful attempt to break into a Phoenix home, scoffed when the home owner threatened to shoot. At the county hospital, more than 50 lead pellets were taken from his right leg.

Drunken driving in North Little Rock, Ark., applies to operators of motor vehicles only, police found after stopping two men careening wildly down a street. The law

(Continued on Page 2)

CERTIFICATION PLAN CHANGED

schools can tailor study
courses to fit area

Success of the theta clearing courses as given in Phoenix, London, and Philadelphia has resulted in a complete realignment of Scientology training.

After February 28, no further H.C.A. (Hubbard Certified Auditor) certificates will be issued. Instead, only the Bachelor of Scientology degree, leading to a doctorate after graduation and proven work in the field, will be granted students, and these will come from the Hubbard Professional College in Phoenix, the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia, and the London School.

Associate schools, which have been authorized to certify auditors after a prescribed curriculum, henceforth will issue only Basic Course Certificates. These will be given students who get training in basic Dianetics and Scientology, and in Techniques 80 and 88, for which tapes made by Dr. L. Ron Hubbard have been supplied. With removal of the rigid requirements for H.C.A. certification, As-

(Continued on Page 6)

the time track

Eph Howard, on a flying trip to California between moves from East St. Louis, Ill., to Shelbyville, Tenn., made a brief stop in Phoenix to find out for himself what's what . . . Norman James, former director of training at Hubbard College in Wichita, became highly incensed (he says) because his arrival in Phoenix got no international recognition in SCIENTOLOGY. Now that he's moving to Philadelphia, we don't mind admitting that he was here . . . Richard deMille made himself an 11-hour effect, each way, of a galloping bus from Los Angeles for a one-day investigation of the new techniques, and, incidentally, tried to audit a passion against split-infinitives against Ye Editor. He could not be said to successfully have accomplished more than half of his mission . . .

Frank Bannister writes that a fellow student at Scientology Council, Hollywood, after a successful auditing session, rose from the couch, straightened her ruffled dress, and remarked, with dead-pan seriousness: "Gosh, I'm beginning to feel like a preclear!" . . . Laverne Jammaron of San Diego, after years with the advertising profession, has abandoned it all for Scientology. After a short trip to New York, she'll change her address to Phoenix.

Irving W. Smith, Jr., of Randolph, Wis., has about decided to help relieve people of their aberrations rather than help send them to prison or keep them out of prison because of them. He's seeking a way to give up his law practice for Scientology . . . Mrs. Pearl Strafello of San Diego was in Phoenix recently, loaded with Validation forms. Although she went home a bachelor, her husband was with her to prove the certificate has nothing to do with her marital status . . . Drs. N. T. and T. E. Gallagher of Detroit planned a hurried trip to Phoenix for the Graduate

(Continued on Page 6)

group philanthropy for the ill

DALLAS, Texas, (Special)—Help for persons who cannot afford processing has been made part of the 1953 aims of the Oak Cliff Scientology Group, 810 West 10th St., according to Ada Elliott, secretary.

"Need for such a fund was brought to our attention by the case of a young girl who is paralyzed from the waist down," Mrs. Elliott reports. "After spending a year and a half of the five years she has been in this condition in hospitals, and having used up all the funds that her family could afford, the doctors found that they could find no physical cause for the condition.

"In the Oak Cliff group, funds were raised for expert processing for her. She

has had approximately 20 hours of such processing. Whereas she had no feeling before in the lower part of her body, could not lift a foot or leg, had serious trouble with elimination, and was in apathy, she now has complete feeling in her legs, and has no trouble with elimination, plays piano using her foot on the pedal, and can move her legs or cross them at will. She has taken two steps."

Mrs. Elliott adds that half the time spent on the case was donated by the auditor. The remaining part of the expense is being provided by contributions from persons both inside and outside the Oak Cliff group.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

globerrations

(Continued from Page 1)

says nothing about horse-pulled wagons.

Doctors warned a Los Angeles woman that having her baby would cost her life, yet she made the sacrifice. Now, both mother and baby are doing well, and the "fatal lymphatic ailment" has disappeared.

In Clarksville, Tenn., neighbors complained because a coloratura soprano wanted to practice in her home. The court, after two months' deliberation, has granted the woman permission to practice a maximum of three hours a day, but only between the hours of 8 a.m. and 5 p.m. In the meantime, to prove her voice wasn't like a "fire siren," the singer made her debut with the Nashville Symphony.

When labor unions objected to G.I.'s erecting their own huts to protect them from New York's wintry blasts, the Army stored the 5,404 crates of steel and plywood, ordered and had erected canvas tents.

To call police in Medford, Ore., and tell them you've killed yourself, you dial the Fire Department; to report fire has destroyed the 'phone you're using, you call Police. It's all because the telephone numbers were reversed in the directory.

Denver, Colo., police tried to arrest a "masked man" seen going to his car, but found the mask was a handkerchief protecting an aching jaw from cold air after dental surgery. They couldn't give him even a traffic ticket, because he'd remembered to pay MEST into a MEST-meter to park MEST on MEST, and the time hadn't expired.

value of mest bodies is upped by inflation

Persons who have placed a high value on their MEST bodies for the last few trillion years have a new reason for their evaluation. Previous market quotations on the chemical content of an average human body ranged from 73 to 97 cents. Now, chemists say, under inflated values, this same body, if reduced to lime, soda, potash, etc., is worth \$2.80.

(Ed. Note: In Phoenix, because of the high water rate, an average body is worth considerably more than this figure.)

Scienotes: some like us, and yet . . . you can't please everybody!

"Today I noted TIME's 1.1 article concerning Mr. Hubbard's activities. (Issue of Dec. 22, p. 34) This kind of reporting is one of the reasons why I departed the fourth estate. But to the reporter's credit, let it be observed that I shall be consumed with curiosity about 'adastraperaseral' words until I find an unabridged dictionary.

"It seems fitting at this season to wish you, Mr. Hubbard and your associated seekers of truth, Godspeed. Scientology has enabled me for the first time to grasp meaning of this word. Thanks to all of you."—Clinton Macauley, Parkertown, N. J.

" . . . had the opportunity to audit (inexperienced as I was) a couple of individuals that responded so well that one individual when sent back to conception said 'which conception?' He was so responsive that it was a joy to see the accuracy of Hubbard's claims. The other individual, while trying to locate the basic in an engram chain of hate, shot back to a past life and relived a remarkable incident as an Arab youth of 19 in a period placed at three years after the death of Mohammed. That last scared me but good, because it brought home the full realization of the potency of what Hubbard had produced. . . . It has been most welcome to receive the Journal . . ."—Joseph Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"If I erase all my pencil marks out of it, would you refund the money I sent you for the HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS? My wife and I were working it, and I thought maybe it had rid me of a toothache, but we went to a meeting and one of my friends said he knew somebody who went mad trying to read Dianetics. I can see where he's right. Anyway, my dentist tells me I've got to have that tooth pulled, and it hurts again, so your book didn't do me a bit of good."—L. V. McD., Birmingham, Ala.

"After visiting Phoenix for a short while, angling around for new ideas, talking with you and others there I have found a new appreciation for the task you have set yourselves.

"Thank you for your patience in answering . . . many of my questions . . . while I was there in Phoenix. . . .

"If there are words for expressing true encouragement to you there, in your tasks . . . please consider it done."—H. E. Renn, Seattle, Wash.

"I don't know when you people (Scientology) came into being but I'm glad you did. From what I've heard, you people MAY be interested in money but you also seem to have a great interest in bringing this material before the public AND not at astonishing cost. A certain Foundation seems to be the opposite. I had experience with them as a PC and their attitude, after getting part of long time savings, was one of "the heck with you"—they showed no interest and I

had very few hours of the 36 (?) hour intensive. However I derived some small benefits even though the 2 that processed (?) me were no higher on the Tone Scale than I."—Milton Souza, Chicago, Ill.

"I wish to present for further evaluation this little procedure, first suggested by my fellow amateur, V. L. McAdams, and expanded by me to include more subject matter.

"The P.C. is asked to find where he 'stores' his memory of pain. This, to date, has been in a 'room' (in his brain), sometimes done up in bundles, or as pieces of paper with the pain memory written on them, but I imagine the concept can be quite varied. He is then asked if he wants to keep them. Some have value to them, so he wants to keep these memories, but he then can be shown that they are of no further use to him, and he will then proceed to 'sweep out' or clean his 'room' of these memories.

"The same procedure can be asked of 'times you wanted to do something and couldn't'—times 'you were forced to do something you didn't want to'—times 'people got mad at you'—times 'you got mad at people,' and so on. After about six of these 'rooms' have been cleaned out, ask them to find all the 'rooms' that need cleaning and proceed to do so, which seem to number about a dozen or so.

"Now, the puzzling thing to me is the limited number of 'rooms' to be cleaned—after cleaning, they have a memory of the incidents, but it does produce a higher tone, and a feeling of a 'clearer head,' more able to think."—Kemp Roton, Richland, Wash.

"Any information you might be so kind to forward on Echelon II—or Scientology—will be greatly appreciated.

"Despite the scintillating pen of our brilliant TIME writer, it seems to me that the time for an organization in this city is now."—Edgar Cole, Syracuse, N. Y.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DElaware 7-0683

Noyga and O'Brien Present:

1. The Doctorate Course (Lectures of December, 1952) leading to a degree.
2. Scientology 8-8008.
3. Fully-trained staff cleared by L. Ron Hubbard.
4. Theta clearing in its fullest sense.
5. Intensives with assured results.
6. Complete H.C.A. courses.
7. Books, Booklets, E-Meters.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street and 237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia, Penn.

Phones: RIppenhouse 6-5714 and LOcust 7-9945

The Eastern Center of Scientology

reincarnated version of 'self analysis' is surprising in action

SELF ANALYSIS, the original version of which was written in September, 1951, and which successfully sold 25,000 copies without once appearing in bookstores, has been reborn.

The basic formula of SELF ANALYSIS was the axiom that the mission of life was the conquest of matter, energy, space, and time. The formula not only has held good but, with the advent of SCIENTOLOGY 8-008, has taken on new meaning. It was therefore possible to take the "bones" of the book and to erect upon them, with surprisingly little change, an entirely new process which has had an entirely unexpected result.

From the ranks of a self-processing book which could be counted upon to carry its load in its modest way, SELF ANALYSIS has soared in significance and effectiveness above every other book so far written. Now, in its revised edition, it is second in importance only to SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008, the professional course text-book.

SELF ANALYSIS is no less simple and easy to apply than it was when first written, but the direction of its application and the technique has changed materially. This change marks a new potential of results which enriches Dianetics and Scientology by the possession of a book easily understood by the public and which achieves results of great importance in processing.

Old copies of SELF ANALYSIS may be utilized to some extent, although not with full scope and understanding, simply by replacing the "Can You Recall an Incident?" with "Can You Create A Scene?" Each and every list is then used to create scenes, not to recall incidents. The motto of the new book could be said to be "If you don't like reality, invent your own." No real scenes of any kind are recalled by the preclear. He takes the lists and with them creates scenes which he places before him, within him, behind his back, below his feet, and above his head.

Although this seems too simple to be effective, the truth of the matter is that ten hours of processing with SELF ANALYSIS are probably worth 500 hours of processing with the first book. This is due to the fact that agreement with "reality" is in truth basic-basic. Breaking that agreement with reality by mocking-up actual scenes, which preferably do not agree with what has taken place in the past, causes remarkable tone raises in preclears and eradicates chronic somatics such as few old-time processes were able to do.

The new book, SELF ANALYSIS in Dianetics, was changed and organized by L. Ron Hubbard after his arrival in England. It was published in a hardcover edition by Derricke Ridgway, London, one of the major British technical publishers.

'52 -- curricula curves -- '53

By TRAH NIKA

For the second time within a year, I find myself back in school, learning about Dianetics. But what a difference!

A year ago, when I first enrolled for a course in Dianetics, I was certain that within six weeks I not only would be the clear Mr. Hubbard talked about in the first book, able to handle the problems of the world with minimum difficulty, but, as an auditor, could resolve psychosomatic illnesses with finger-snapping ease. Half of my co-auditing sessions were spent running out that misestimation of effort. When I left, a diploma and a sheaf of uncorrelated notes were about all I had to show for six weeks of study. That, and a receipt for \$500.00.

Maybe you can understand, then, why I hesitated at enrolling for the graduate course. In the few months between classes, I've gotten results, but nothing sensational. In working others, I let my own case bog down. Guess I was a pretty sorry looking hunk of humanity when I decided that once again I was tossing my fate into the Dianetic hopper. I was more than ready to find fault with the tapes, the charts, the instructor, the fellow students who seemed just as hesitant as I as they pulled up their chairs and arranged notebooks and pencils.

If this was a repetition of my 1952 experience, I wouldn't be writing this. And if I did, I know that guy in the SCIENTOLOGY office wouldn't print it. So I'll cut down on the history. The "ancient" history, that is.

Within 10 days, I've picked up more information in this course than I gathered during the entire six weeks at the other school. Already I can see, and feel, results. Instead of our coffee sessions being spent griping, students meet with an air of extreme enthusiasm. The taped lectures, the charts, and the demonstrations more closely resemble what I thought I should find when I took that course nearly a year ago.

This is my second misestimation of results. But this time, I don't find it necessary to spend half my time running out my disappointments. I haven't any.

EDITOR'S NOTE—The above, written by one of the 15 students at the opening classes of the Hubbard Professional College in Phoenix, is more pointed than anything we might write.

Both day and evening classes are being held. Day classes require eight weeks for graduation, and evening classes take 16 weeks. More than 60 hours of lecture tapes, made by L. Ron Hubbard during his lecture series in Philadelphia, are the major part of the curriculum. Talks and demonstrations by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., director of the school, as well as long sessions of co-auditing by the students, clarify any points about which the students might be in doubt.

Students are enrolled from cities as far away as Detroit, Mich., Portland, Ore., St. Louis, Mo., and Philadelphia, Penn.

New courses will start the first Monday of each month.

HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL COLLEGE

1405 NORTH CENTRAL
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

THETA CLEARING TECHNIQUES TAUGHT AND APPLIED

This course is composed of more than 63 hours of taped lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, covering completely all phases of Technique 8-8008. Class demonstrations and hourly seminars. Students will be processed by the new techniques. Graduates, reaching the state of theta clears, will be awarded the Bachelor of Scientology at completion of course.

DAY COURSE:

8 weeks, 5 days a week (auditing and co-auditing evenings and week-ends).

Cost\$500.00

NIGHT COURSE:

16 weeks, 5 nights a week. (Same training and results as day course.)

Cost\$500.00

NEW COURSES START THE FIRST MONDAY OF EACH MONTH

L. RON HUBBARD, Jr.
Director of Training

society's fall on tone scale leads to war

pyramiding hatreds of man forcing him from face of earth

by l. ron hubbard

The social organisms which we call states and nations behave and react in every respect as though they were individual organisms. The culture has its analytical mind, the combined sentience of its citizens in general and its artists, scientists and statesmen in particular. The social standard memory bank is the data accumulated along the generations. And the social organism has as well its reactive mind as represented by the prejudices and irrationalities of the entire group. This reactive mind is served by an engram bank wherein lie past painful experiences and which dictates reactive action on certain subjects whenever those subjects are restimulated in the society. This, all too briefly, is an analogy used in Political Dianetics.

The social organism behaves in a manner which can be graphed on the tone scale; it has its survival dynamic and its suppressors, its internal suppression due to engrams and its urge toward an infinity of optimum duration. Criminals, traitors, and zealots constitute, for instance, internal engrams which suppress the survival potential on the tone scale.

There is a precision definition for each social level as related to the tone scale. A free society, working in complete cooperation toward common goals would be a Tone 4 society. A society hindered by arbitrary restrictions and oppressive laws would be a Tone 2 society. A society managed and dictated to by the whims of one man or a few men would be a Tone 1 society. A society governed by the mystery and superstition of some mystic body would be a Tone 0 society. The potential of survival in each case can be seen anywhere in history. Any Golden Age is a Tone 4. Oppressive practices, individual greeds, and miscalculation in general reduce the society by introducing into it dissatisfied elements. To cope with these, in the past, further oppression has been used. The survival of the society reduced further. With more oppression came new engrams and so down the tone scale slipped the chances of long survival. And with this reduction of potential came pain as the lower zones were entered.

Societies rise and fall on the tone scale. But there is a danger point below which a society cannot go without reacting as would an individual so suppressed: the society reaches a break point and goes mad. This point is around 2.0.

The quarrel of society with society, nation with nation, has many causes, all of

them more or less irrational. There have been many times when one society was forced to crush another less sentient than itself. But with each class, new engrams were born both in the international scene and within the societies themselves.

War is an international Tone 1. It is no more rational than any individual who, reaching a general and chronic Tone 1, is placed in an institution or, temporarily Tone 1, commits some crime and is thereafter imprisoned. But there is no gaoler to societies, there is at this time only death and so they die and so they have died.

Before this time no tool could be employed by a nation but force when faced with another nation gone mad. By contagion of aberration, both nations then went mad. No nation ever fully won a war. No nation ever finally triumphed by force of arms. No nation ever averted war by posing threat or exhibiting defense.

Man is now faced, by these pyramiding hatreds, with weapons so powerful that Man himself may vanish from the earth. There is no problem in the control of these weapons. They explode when and where Man tells them to explode. The problem is in the control of Man.

There is no national problem in the world today which cannot be resolved by reason alone. All factors inhibiting a solution of the problem of war and weapons are arbitrary factors and have no more validity than the justified explanations of a thief or murderer.

The farmer of Iowa has no quarrel with the storekeeper of Stalingrad. Those who say quarrels exist LIE.

There are no international concerns which cannot be resolved by peaceable means, not in the terms of supra-national government, but in the term of reason.

Jockeying with indefinable ideologies, playing with mass ignorance, non-existent entities like nightmares march the world in the form of the Gods of Ism.

No self-interest can be so great as to demand the slaughter of Mankind. He who would demand it, he who would not by every rational means avert it, is insane. There is NO justification for war.

Behind the curtains of language and different customs populaces are taught to recognize no kinship with other populaces. Taught by their own terrors and governed by their own aberrations, leaders hold up other isms as detestable things.

There is no perfect political state on earth today, there is not even a good definition of a perfect political creed. States are the victims of internal and external aberration.

Scientology addresses war because there is in fact a race between the science of mind and the atom bomb. There may be no future generation to know which won.

Rationality alone can guide Man past these threats to his extinction.

Insanity does not exist without a confusion of definitions and purpose. The

solution to the international problem does not lie in the regulation or curtailment of weapons nor yet in the restraints of men. It lies in the definition of political theory and policy in such terms that there can be no mistaking the clear processes; it lies in the establishment of rational goals toward which societies can collectively and individually work; and it lies in an intersocial competition of gains so great that none becomes dispensable to any other.

Man's primary fight is not with Man—that is insanity. Man's primary fight is with those elements which oppress him as a species and bar his thrust toward high goals. Man's fight is with the elements, with space and time, and with species which are destructive to him. He has hardly begun his conquest. He is just now armed with tools enough and science enough to make good his conquest of the Universe. He has no time to bicker and indulge in tantrums and yah-yah across back fences about atom bombs.

The harnessing of atomic power puts other worlds within his reach. Why haggle for this one? The late discoveries in the field of photo-synthesis bid fair to feed and clothe him royally even though he number a thousand times his present two billions on earth. For what reason can he quarrel? Why?

Two rational men will enter into a contest of gain and worth and production. Are these mighty nations, these powerful, fearful thundering "giants" actually small and poorly educated, barely sane little boys screaming insults at each other over the possession of a dead cat? What of armies? Armies die. If might makes right, then Rome still rules the world. Who fears now this archaeological curiosity that was Rome?

There is a higher goal, a better goal, a more glorious victory than gutted towns and radiation-burned dead. There is freedom and happiness and plenty and a whole Universe to be won.

He who would not see it is far from worthy to rule. He who would indulge his hates is too insane to advise.

How much can Man conquer? He loses if he conquers Man. He wins if he conquers his own fears and conquers then the stars.

Attack the natural enemies of Man, attack them well, and war of Man with Man cannot thereafter be a problem. This is rationality.

Scientology is not interested in saving the world, it is interested only in preventing the world from being saved. One more time would be fatal! Scientology is not against fighting; it defines what may be fought. Those things include the sources of Man's travail within the individual, within the society and the enemies of all Mankind. Man, bewildered, has not known his enemies. They are visible now; attack! —From "DIANETICS, The Modern Science of Mental Health," by L Ron Hubbard.

rings, finger-stalls prove ineffective as e-meter electrodes

By VOLNEY G. MATHISON

Numerous letters from E-meter users inquire about the practicability of various designs of bracelet or finger-stall electrodes instead of cans.

Almost every imaginable kind of clamp, ring, and finger-stall electrode has been designed and tested by investigators in psychogalvanic research during the last 40 years, but not one of these applicators compares in efficiency with the lowly tin can first used by L. Ron Hubbard.

The use of ring or bracelet types of electrodes results, in the first place, in the loss of the myological or delicate muscular reflex that seems to be the main cause of the remarkable manifestation called a "theta bob" that appears on the Electropsychometer.

Ring and finger-stall electrodes establish contact with from between 3,000 to 5,000 "jetter glands", while the Hubbardian cans contact between 30,000 and 50,000 glands. Hence the pick-up potential of the rings is about one-tenth that of the cans. Here is the precise point where designers endeavoring to avoid the basic patented circuit of the Mathison electro-psycho-meter make a computational error—that low electropsychophysical pick-up levels can be overcome by some sort of "brute force" electronic application. High amplification of the electropsychophysical pick-up results in the immediate appearance of stray fields from power lines, radio broadcast stations, medical diathermy machines, and from a host of similar sources. The consequence is a high degree of masking or falsifying of the actual responses.

Somewhat similar difficulties are en-

countered with electroencephalographic equipment, which it has been found is useless unless operated in special electrically shielded rooms.

In the Mathison electropsychometer circuit, one hand of the pre-clear is in direct contact (through the can and connecting cord of course) with the grid of a vacuum tube, an arrangement that is "unworkable" and "abhorrent" to the mind of the average electrical engineer who has been so over-trained in vacuum tube applications that he can be happy only by designing an electronically supersensitive circuit and then carefully isolating the patient from this circuit by some sort of complicated network.

A further important finding is that the use of finger-stall or ring type electrodes results in physical damage to the overloaded skin structure that is brought into contact with the limited ring area. This causes a gradual "electronic callousing" and consequent loss of sensitivity of response of the skin surface. Hence the operator is compelled to use more and more electronic amplification to overcome the dwindling electropsychophysical response, until finally the registrations on the instrument become irrelevant and their seeming occasional validity is largely accidental.

school plan changed

(Continued from Page 1)

sociate schools now are permitted to tailor the course and the tuition costs to fit their particular areas.

This does not mean, Dr. Hubbard explains, that the old H.D.A. or H.C.A. certificates are being invalidated. It merely means that with the new techniques, auditors are being given tools for rapid processing that should be in the hands of every technician, and it is expected that practicing auditors will avail themselves, as quickly as possible, of these better tools.

Students who have little or no knowledge of Scientology would do well to take one of these preparatory courses, he points out, since a basic knowledge of Scientology is essential for use of the theta clearing techniques. Although it no longer is necessary to process by the old methods, auditors must have the data in thought, emotion, effort, 80, and 88. Knowledge of these techniques speeds their studies in the graduate schools, and makes them more effective operators in the field.

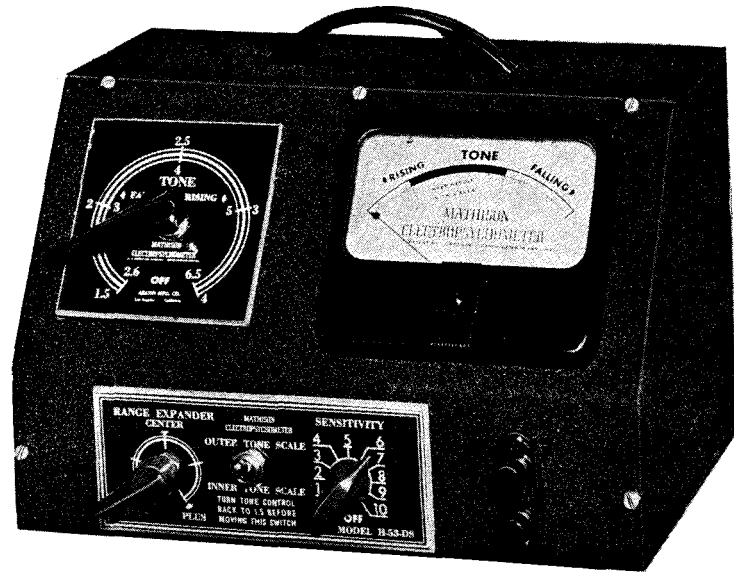
Under the new program, the issuance of Bachelor of Scientology degrees for the submission of Validation Forms is being discontinued.

the time track

(Continued from Page 1)

course, but outside of Fort Wayne, Ind., a broken water pump threatened to delay them while new parts were sent for. Not to be thwarted, they continued the trip in a new car . . .

Lee Lockhart of Albuquerque, N. M., writes he'd like more news about other auditors—but failed to mention what he or any of his friends are doing . . . Mrs. Marie Scharpen, on a recent trip home to Albuquerque, N. M., from classes in Phoenix, suddenly found herself scattered along the roadside while the car rested uneasily on its top. None of the passengers was hurt, but Mrs. Scharpen says that because of recent processing, her only fears were for the safety of two kittens in the car. However, they, too, took the experience with equanimity . . . Recent publication in a news weekly of a tongue-in-cheek Timalysis (not a Hubword) of Scientology has resulted in a small flood of inquiries to "Dr. Hubbard, Phoenix, Ariz.," for more information.



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and a scale to register high readings under the new techniques. Run the aberree as you always have; flip an Expander Switch for the Clear and read him on the appropriate Scale. Cash price, f.o.b. Los Angeles.... **8865**

(Write for time payment terms and contract)

Conversion of H-52-1R to H-53-DS\$7.50

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections **3500**

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*, and will be run serially in these pages. This is the sixth of the series.

POSTULATE — A person aberrates himself by the postulates he makes, since postulates are self-determining thoughts which stop, change, or start past, present, or future efforts. Postulates are made and are effective on each of the eight dynamics, and early postulates antecede later ones. If one postulates something today and changing environments tomorrow make today's postulates undesirable, the early postulates remain effective unless they are recalled and re-evaluated. Remember persons who rebelled at giving up the old Model-T Ford for the newer, more powerful gear-shift models? The only reason elderly persons are "set in their ways" is because they can't escape their early postulates. It isn't youth that is amenable to change; it's just that he has new data against which to make new postulates; he can evaluate in present time.

PRECLEAR — Technically, this covers everyone who is not a complete "clear" — with complete control of his memories all the way down the time track to the beginning of cellular existence. However, it is a word of gradient definition. One relatively high on the tone scale might speak of himself as no longer a PRE-clear — and the public, seeing the marvels of which he is capable, might agree with him. For our purposes, let us consider a preclear any person undergoing therapy, or trying to improve himself, in the field of Scientology.

PRENATAL — That part of the time track which extends from the first moment a person uses any of his perceptics until after physical birth. Processing has shown that memory begins in the sperm and ovum, and continues through their merger into the embryo and later in the fetus. Many an engram is picked up by an organism before it is born.

PRENATAL VISIO — Theta perception by the genetic entity of the thetan. This formerly was believed to be dub-in.

PSYCHOTIC — A psychotic lives in the past. He is thoroughly out of contact with his present time environment, and can do little computing about the present and none about the future. Some psychotics whose dramatizations of facsimiles make them apparently harmful to others are removed from society by one means or another, but there are psychotics not quite so dramatic who are nonetheless dangerous to their environment.

REACTIVE MIND — This once was called the "subconscious mind". It is alert during any moment of life, even when pain or emotion is so great that the analytical mind temporarily is not functioning. The analytical mind reasons; the reactive mind acts only on a stimulus-response basis. The analytical mind records the fact that a pain exists; the reactive mind records the pain itself, together with all perceptics of the environment.

When a person is below 2.0 on the tone scale, he is a product of his aberrations, constantly stimulated by his engrams, and under the command of his reactive mind. Man at this stage is operating under a decision to succumb, because his mind no longer considers him a proper tool for Theta's conquest of the Physical Universe.

REALITY — Any data that agrees with a person's perceptions, computations, and education. If you are told something that doesn't fit in with things you've agreed to know, it has no reality to you. If everyone disagreed with you, you would lose all sense of reality, and would start questioning even the things you've agreed are as you know them. To you, a photograph of an automobile awakens sufficient facsimiles to give you a sense of high reality, but if you were to show the same picture to a Cro-Magnon man who didn't even know the value of a wheel for transportation, the photograph, as well as what you could tell him about it, would have no reality whatever. (And if you told your neighbor you'd shown the picture to a Cro-Magnon man, how much reality would he have on it?)

RECALL — The re-experiencing, through memory, of the perceptics of past incidents. When a preclear has difficulty in visio or sonic recall, an engramic command shutting off these perceptics may be suspected.

RELEASE — A preclear who has reached a point in processing where he no longer is suffering from a psychosomatic illness, or who has been freed of his chronic mental and physical difficulties and painful emotions. While he is far from being a "clear", he is above normal, has good stability, and can enjoy life.

RETRACTOR BEAMS — Beams put out by yourself and other entities with an aim of controlling other entities. These beams can be on either an emotional level or an awareness level, but if they are on an emotional level, they are quite "sticky" and hard to run. These beams are barbed, similar to a fish-hook.

Retractor beams are especially potent in sex, where one tries to make the other love him, or think he or she is handsome, beautiful, or desirable.

RESPONSIBILITY — The ability and willingness to assume the status of full source and cause for all efforts and counter-efforts on all dynamics. The moment you begin to deny responsibility, to blame others, you elect yourself Effect and they become Cause, and to that extent you are letting others control you and your life. The more you "pass the buck", as the slang expression goes, the more you become *effect* of environment. Few of us will accept blame for anything. We say: "The mud *made me* slip", or "I had bad luck", or "My ears aren't too good, so I didn't hear you", or "People were jealous of our friendship and busted us up". Did you ever see someone kick a box or brick over which they'd tripped? or wreak vengeance on some inanimate object to which they were assigning responsibility for an injury or bruise suffered due to their own carelessness or negligence?

REVERIE — The moment a preclear closes his eyes, he can be considered in reverie. With his eyes open, he's in present time; when they're closed he's not. That is the main difference. Far from being in a hypnotic trance, a person in reverie is at all time conscious of what he's doing; he is in complete control of his memories, and can answer the auditor or not, as he pleases. If he is not moving on the time track, it's not because he's not in reverie — it's because he's stuck in an engram, or has a highly-charged case.

The primary purpose of reverie is to fix the preclear's attention upon himself.

SANITY — The degree to which one has control of his mind and its chain of memories, or survival pictures, is his degree of sanity. If one is being driven by forgotten decisions not to live, or engrams that rob him of his self-determinism, he cannot be very sane, although he may be considered highly rational against today's standards of sanity. Complete sanity would be complete self-determinism — and would release a man to capabilities almost inconceivable. In fact, he would be so far above normal that the majority would consider him either in the light of a god, or "just plain nuts".

SCIENTOLOGY — Scientology is "the science of acquiring knowledge", and is formed from the Latin word *scio*, which means *know* or *distinguish*, and the Greek word *logos*, which means *the word*, or *outward form by which the inner thought is expressed and made known*. Therefore, Scientology is not parallel with the sciences which merely collect data, arrange and classify it, and give it a name. A true science, which Scientology seeks to be, makes predictions from its observations, and in turn, predicts new observations which give new and better theories, more observations, more predictions, etc. By this chain of *knowing*, the theory of human thought — which is the manifestation of life — is being simplified and brought within the understanding of the man.

Scientology, because of its scope, cannot be locked within the boundaries of a therapy for those who are ill. However, when you learn *why* man is ill, you automatically have the key for his release.

SCRAMBLER — Words and phrases hidden within engrams which scramble, or mix, a chain of incidents along the time track. ("It's confusing", "I'm all mixed up", etc.)

If You KNEW What You KNOW ---

All the libraries in the world are empty shells compared to the knowledge you've stored away in your own mind—and now think you've forgotten. For countless lifetimes, you've been picking up facsimiles that today's aberrated writings merely try to invalidate.

Since infancy, you've resented "learning" this inaccurate data; then, as you gradually were forced into agreement with those controlling you that this step was necessary, you slipped into apathy. You began to parrot: "Two plus 2 equals four. The world is a large ball held in space by gravity. There probably is no life on any other planet." Etc.

Scientology is "awakening the dead"—the dead minds. People are becoming free. They are kicking over the shackles of control. They are beginning to discover **WHAT THEY KNOW!**

If you are new to Scientology, you have a lot of groundwork to catch up on. If you are "stuck" in the early books, you are little better off than the child who has just been shown a picture and told "This is a C-A-T."

Check these books. What haven't you read? What do you need to start, or advance you, on this fascinating exploration into the realm of YOU?

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80—The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens, by L. Ron Hubbard—What do you know of the electronics of human thought? How can a preclear generate so much charge while running an incident that he must be grounded? What dichotomies must be run to become a clear? What is black-and-white? In hard cover\$3.00

(SPECIAL, for a few weeks only: **SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80** plus the **HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs** will be sent to one address for the bargain price of \$4.00, a saving of \$1.50. This is subject to usual discounts.)

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—This is a "must" for the Auditor who wants rapid results. Here are the latest findings on the Time Track. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88 (Memorial Edition)—The hand-written, especially-bound preface to the technique that now is producing such amazing results in theta clearing. Only a few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available.\$25.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing preclear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

SELF-ANALYSIS (British Edition)—The most simple method of contacting your entire memory bank. Completely revised, and in a hard cover, this book contains data necessary for theta clearing. (Now being shipped from our London office. Cash in advance; no discounts.)\$3.00

PUBLICATIONS IN VARIOUS STAGES OF PREPARATION—"8-8008", **HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE, CREATIVE PROCESSING.**

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year.....\$2.50

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lecture. Each85c
(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEDs and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 11-G

NEW TECHNIQUES RE-VALUATE TEXTS

globerrations

"whom the gods would make 'mad,' they first make human."—paraphrase

Two men in an army tent in Korea were telling each other of their past, and only then did they discover that for more than a year, they'd worked and eaten together in a Trappist monastery in Kentucky. The admonition to "practice modesty of the eyes" had kept them from looking at each other the year they were in the monastery.

After waiting hours to be admitted to a Phoenix hospital, a bronchial pneumonia patient was found dead when his name was called. The long wait (not the death) is not unusual, doctors admitted at an inquiry.

A man in Washington, D. C., stabbed himself in the chest with a butcher knife, walked to a nearby morgue, and offered himself as a customer. At the hospital to which he was sent, it was reported he might recover.

Union pipefitters at the Hanford (Wash.) atom bomb project have gone on strike in protest against riding on buses that carry workers of other crafts.

More than 25,000 letters to the Miami, Fla., tax collector, robbed of cash and stashed away in the basement, have thrown tax deed sales and contempt citations over the last five years into a legal maelstrom. The horse-betting mail clerk is under arrest.

It took 33 of New York's finest raiders to break up a strip-tease party in a Queens club and arrest four girls on charges of over-exposure. The 240 patrons, who paid \$5.00 each to see what the 33 raiders saw free, also were booked.

SOME EARLY
WORKS NOW
OUT OF DATE

theory on human behavior
and mind still valid

By TOM ESTERBROOK, B.SCN.

What is Scientology? What can it do for me? What should I do to advance my own case? What course of reading would you suggest? If I've read only the first book, must I read all the material in between before the new books make sense? Does each book say the same thing as the earlier books, only in different words?

For the casual inquisitive, the question: "What books should I buy?" is a fairly easy one to answer. For the sincere student of Dianetics and Scientology, however, who wants a thorough knowledge of the subject yet is puzzled by the current validity of each book as it pertains to current technique, the question cannot be taken lightly.

Even though it may break the book department manager's heart, if I tell you that some items and volumes are obsolete, it is time that a statement was issued from the viewpoint of education only.

The textbooks of Dianetics and Scientology provide a vast wealth of material on

(Continued on Page 3)

the time track

Dr. Matthew Stevens is taking his graduate course in small "bites." Unable to leave his practice as a neurosurgeon for two months at a time, he spends two weeks in Phoenix, then returns to his clinic in Portland, Ore. . . . Carl Jardine can be a gentleman in his own right now, without having to depend upon an act of Congress. The navy, after a mile of red tape for each year of his time track, finally has returned the erstwhile Commander to the comparable freedom of a civilian. . . . L. L. "Tubby" Burt of St. Petersburg, Fla., reports he has perfected an electronic device to "decondition" the G.E., and is enthusiastic over initial results. He thinks it will do more than any \$5,000.00 suit on the market, yet can be manufactured for much less than \$100.00.

Mrs. Betty Aldridge, on her way to Los Angeles from her home in Montgomery, Ala., made a brief, one-day stop in Phoenix. She reports she left her husband working an old copy of SELF ANALYSIS, so was told how to convert this 1951-model into a 1952 super de luxe therapy.

Wouldn't you know! Mary Sue Hubbard, in a household "report" from London, writes glowingly of Diana's (to newcomers in the field, that's the baby) progress. Smart, too, just like her mother. With a temper just like her—but let's don't discuss all the family's secrets . . . Issue 10-G of SCIENTOLOGY was late, thanks to a variety of upsets. First, the Boss' copy was a victim of slow mail delivery from London; second, the legislature had flooded the printer with high-priority copy; third, the finished magazine found the bindery's folder previously committed; and fourth, the editor began believing his own copy and is taking the night course, limiting his day to 11 hours instead of 15. So, if you are one of the half million who have written inquiries

(Continued on Page 2)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Editorial Director: ALPHIA HART

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

conference cancelled; later date undecided

The mid-winter conference, set for the last week in February, has been cancelled, Alpha Hart, president of the H.A.S., has announced.

This action was taken, Hart said, because of frequent delays that have given persons in the field insufficient time to make their plans. Also, and more important, because Phoenix is primarily a winter resort city and there are other events scheduled for this time of year that tax housing facilities in Phoenix to the utmost, it is believed that a conference held at this time would impose an unfair financial burden upon persons wishing to attend.

Whether a later date will be set for the conference is undecided, Hart said. However there are many matters needing attention: primarily a gathering together of loose ends in the Association itself. Also, formation of larger and stronger study groups whereby the latest technology would be available to persons in all communities, was on the conference agenda.

Suggestions that the conference be held in May, or more probably June, when employed persons can align the date with vacation schedules, will be given serious consideration, Hart said.

the time track

(Continued from Page 1)

or protests, we hope this satisfies you.

What bearded Phoenix Dianeticist has traded an invention to his for a haircut and shave? . . . Memo to the would-be preclears sent Burke Kelknap's address in Florida: Burke is taking the doctorate course in Philadelphia, and the new techniques are worth waiting for . . . Richard deMille proves in February ASTOUNDING that he can entertain as well as educate. Dick, known as "D. Folgere" to students of the Professional Course booklets, is on the staff of Scientology Council, Hollywood, as teacher and auditor.

Smoke and cinder-laden smogs this winter have turned London days into deadly gray gloom. Now, with deaths exceeding 6,000 and several hundred thousand ill, relief action is being demanded. Prospects, however, are about as bright as the shrouded sun.



unmocked This is what happens when an auditor and his preclear decide to grab a cup of coffee during an auditing session. The auditor, L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., at left, has his eyes on the entrance to the nearest steak house, while his preclear, Alpha Hart, has—well, not much of anything made of flesh under that editorial eyeshade of his. The oversight—neglecting to mock up his body before leaving the auditing session—was corrected almost as soon as discovered.

When last heard from, the photographer and three psychiatrists still were mumbling in their beers, trying to find the dust spot on the lens that produced this seeming thaumaturgy.

theta, theta, see you later

I think I remember this moorland,
The tower on the tip of the tor.
I feel in the distance another existence;
I think I have been here before.
And I think you were sitting beside me
In a fold in the face of the fell.
For time in its work'll go round in a circle,
And what is befalling befell.
"I have been here before," I asserted
In a nook near the neck of the Nile.
I once in a crisis was punished by Isis,
And you smiled—I remember your smile.
I had the same sense of persistence
On the site of the seat of the Sioux;
I heard from the teepee the sound of a
sleepy
Pliestocene grunt—it was you.
Time made a promise before it
Began to begin to be gone.
This limited gamut brings **you** again, damn
it!
How long has **this** got to go on?
—ANONYMOUS

son of dr. hubbard is phoenix college head

The Phoenix Professional College's auditor school is now being managed by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., son of Dr. Hubbard.

Familiarly called "Nibs" (after the nibs of trump in cribbage), Ron, Jr. is as red-headed and as tall as his father.

Until some time ago, Ron, Jr. was not an enthusiast of Dianetics. He had the same ambitions as the rest of young America waiting for the draft. Then he came to Phoenix and after two hours' processing by his father, became a "theta exterior." His entire attitude, ambitions, and abilities underwent a startling change. He became absorbedly interested in Dianetics and Scientology, read all his father's books, listened to his father's tapes, and began to audit with an ability comparable to the most veteran.

He recently completed his training as a Bachelor of Scientology at the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia where his father was lecturing, and became expert in the new techniques under his father's personal guidance.

Looking around for his most expert auditor to take over the Phoenix school, his father, leaning backwards because of the relationship, was forced to conclude that one of the best auditors he had was his own son.

"Nibs" demonstrates the investigatory streak and has done considerable original work on the geometry of energy. He has a powerful, inquiring mind, and has become deeply interested in investigation. Some of the most passable original work being submitted from others than Dr. Hubbard comes from L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. A target for entheta and "prove-it" from the lunatic fringe which always haunts a new subject, Nibs was not easily persuaded into taking over the Phoenix school. Only when his father explained to him that this was the best way they had of guaranteeing an accuracy of instruction did he consent. Hardly a model of a professor, this six-foot, red-headed young American affects the cowboy clothes native to Arizona and rides a motorcycle because cars move too slow. Startlingly enough, however, he could give any professor of psychology or psychiatry in the United States cards and spades on the subject of the human mind and still win. And furthermore, he already has.

A Buffalo, N. Y., church's drive for customers by putting coins in parking meters for over-parked cars, with a note on the windshield, has run afoul of the law. The police traffic court has priority on motorists who can't get back to their cars in time.

When one of the player's girl friend was denied permission to ride in the players' bus, the Crab Orchard, Ill., High School basketball team went on strike. Second string players lost the game against Valier, Ill., 80 to 51.

entire book list is re-evaluated against new 1953 techniques

(Continued from Page 1)

the human mind, life, and behavior. Many of the processes have been superseded by later materials, but it is to be noted that the overall descriptions and mechanisms of human behavior and the mind have not been superseded, and that to this date only two small and unimportant items have had to be changed in light of later material. The theory is consistent in itself and has been so since May, 1950, when the first article and the first book on the subject of Dianetics were issued. Whatever else they may try to find to say about him, nobody ever has said that L. Ron Hubbard was inconsistent in his theories on the subject of life, the human mind, Dianetics, or Scientology. Perhaps it is this consistency itself which some find maddening.

The student seeking a thorough grasp of Dianetics and Scientology, and thereby command and control of his own life and the health and happiness of others, cannot go wrong with any publication Ron has written where theory itself is involved. It is the method of application which has been varied. This naturally had to be, for, as more and more things were learned, it was necessary to simplify the application.

The goals which were first delineated and attempted have been exceeded by far with the techniques of 1952 and 1953. In the first book, Ron said that the subject must be refined so that it required less skill on the part of the auditor and less time. That requisite certainly has been met. Now, a graduate auditor in more than 50 percent of his cases makes a theta clear with about six hours of processing; in the remaining 50 percent, the number of hours required varies up toward 50 or 100, depending on the auditor's skill.

Techniques developed by Ron in recent months depend for their workability on a disagreement with the MEST universe, which disagreement is solidly based on a knowledge of what the MEST universe is. If the preclear can be made to disagree, he again can regain command over his own illusions, hopes, and his own beingness. If the preclear is made to agree consistently and continually, after a few hundred hours of processing, his case will be found to decline in tone. Techniques now are directed toward rebuilding the hopes, dreams, and future of the preclear and using active, live, present-time "energy" rather than material which existed in the past. We have, in short, by these new techniques Ron has developed, finally escaped the past even in terms of processing. In 1951 and earlier, he often said there was no reason why one should have to address the past in order to repair the present and the future. This has come true at last: one operates in the present in order to repair the future.

The student desiring a wide command of the subject of Dianetics and Scientology

has three goals from which to choose. One is a study of the sciences as they develop from the first, and this requires a reading and study of all the books. The second is a study of the various echelons of beingness, such as: Homo sapiens, what is he? What is a cleared homo sapiens? What is a homo novis? What is a theta clear? The last is a command of processing as done today by the professional auditor, and as taught in the college branches at Phoenix, Philadelphia, and London. In giving this resume of publications, these three divisions are kept in mind. The first is not again mentioned, for it can be acquired simply by reading all the existing material and plotting it on the time-track, now three years old, of the publications on Dianetics and Scientology.

These publications, and their present relative value, are reviewed below:

DIANETICS: THE EVOLUTION OF A SCIENCE, L. Ron Hubbard. The May or June issue (depending on whether American or British) of *Astounding Science Fiction*. The issue is distinguished by having the worst cover that *Astounding Science Fiction* ever put on the stands. The covers immediately before and immediately after this issue were works of art, but the editor seems to have chosen a type of cover for this particular issue never before tolerated by this magazine.

This article gave rise to the continuing falsehood that L. Ron Hubbard was only a science fiction writer. It was published in this edition because *Astounding Science Fiction*, strangely enough, is read by practically every engineer of note and university professor in America, and is the one journal which uniformly reaches all American universities. Many of its writers are engineers of note.

The article itself is about 15,000 words long, is grandiosely introduced by the editor, and by some medical doctor. The article is written with brilliance and enthusiasm and is actually in itself a breakdown of how problems should be solved. It is exciting reading and the reader will be struck by the fact that techniques which appeared at the end of 1951 (such as emphasis on self-determinism) are very solidly covered in this article, which was written in January, 1950. Some persons are fond of saying that Ron knew all these techniques all along and merely rationed them out. This article seems to give some truth to that assertion. It is rich in potential techniques; so rich that several would-be investigators have, by taking a sentence or two from it, produced techniques which, if they did not work, were at least spectacular. E-therapy was taken directly from this article, specially from the section where Ron talks about the removal of the conscious mind to one side of the preclear and letting it do the computing by itself.

This article gave a permanent wave to the hair of those who consider that such subjects as the human mind ought to be treated with great solemnity and stupidity. However, the article says far more than is contained in the usual scientific journal coverage. This article probably tells more about Ron himself than anything else which is available to us at this time. A reprint of the article, in mimeographed

form, is available from the London H.A.S., 30 Marlborough Place, N.W. 8, London, U.K. Price \$1.00.

DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH, by Ron Hubbard. This is generally known as the "first book." It is not. It was the first published book of a popular nature on the science of Dianetics. It is 180,000 words long, contains numerous drawings, and a great amount of material. The first part of the book is devoted to theory and is very nearly as valid today as when it was written, and does not contradict any of the later theory. In terms of theory itself and speculation, this book remains extremely valuable. It may or may not help anyone in the simple matter of processing, but it can certainly assist one's understanding of the general subjects of Dianetics and Scientology as nothing else can.

Because its techniques are so antiquated, it has received little attention and yet, authorities in the field checking back for material, find this one of the wealthiest of existing texts. The American edition contains more speculation than the British edition.

The only edition of this book which can be procured at this time is from the London H.A.S., price \$4.00. The British edition is still selling and has taken over from the American edition. The British edition is "toned-down" slightly and cut in places, and this is a pity because Dianetics, the *Modern Science of Mental Health*, introduced a new note in scientific writing which was commented upon by the chair of literature of a leading university as being healthy and refreshing when that university acclaimed officially the release of the book as a piece of modern English. The second part of this book, the last third, delineates a therapy which is no longer used in general practice, but is still used to delineate and demonstrate the behavior of homo sapiens in the professional schools.

This book, which sold about 100,000 copies, is probably destined to a niche in history, for no book has been quite as controversial or has aroused such paeans of praise or such snarling wrath within weeks of its publication. It occupied the upper bracket of the national best-seller list so long that psychiatry went into apathy about it and has not bothered us since. First editions of this book are very high priced and getting higher.

The American editions contain an introduction, written by the publisher, which claimed a great many things for the book and which gave rise as much as two years later to a best-selling parody, probably the greatest compliment which could have been paid to a book which should have been in the dustbins long since, according to the book trade and general book behavior. The first lines of this book state that Dianetics is greater as a milestone in Man's progress than the wheel and the arch. Many people wonder where these came from; the truth of the matter is they came from Walter Winchell writing in his column of January or February, 1950, and were quoted from Winchell by the publisher when he wrote the introduction. If

(Continued on Page 4)

entire book list is re-evaluated against new 1953 techniques

(Continued from Page 3)

one is interested in homo sapiens and his behavior, no other text can compare with Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health.

TWO OTHER ARTICLES: Astounding Science Fiction subsequently published later in 1950 two additional articles on Dianetics by L. Ron Hubbard. Both of them are short and add little to the general knowledge. They are not in print and not available.

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is the 1951 publication of "simplified, faster Dianetic techniques." Although its title stresses faster techniques, this text is actually noteworthy for being the broadest available work on the tone scale and on Affinity-Reality-Communication. Book I of this work is especially important to the student desiring an over-all knowledge of the science, and particularly to someone interested in homo sapiens. Here is the first appearance of the theta-MEST theory and various speculations regarding it. The tone scale and behavior predictions and Affinity-Reality-Communication remain unchanged as basic theory until this day.

The first edition of this book was in the form of a facsimile of the original manuscript and was published as a very thick photo-litho volume specially bound in leather by L. Ron Hubbard himself, utilizing subscriptions sent to him for it. A later hard-cover edition was brought out by Scientific Press, Inc. There were 1,250 of the original manuscript edition and about 10,000 of the hard-cover edition published and sold. The book is estimated to contain upwards of 225,000 words and has a massive chart on human behavior. Copies of it are now very rare; it is possible that it will be brought out by an English publisher in 1953, but at this time there are no authorized copies of it available anywhere.

SELF ANALYSIS, by L. Ron Hubbard. The 1951 edition of "Self Analysis" was written and published by L. Ron Hubbard and widely released. This edition is paper-backed and is entirely in line with "Science of Survival" and "Dianetics: the Modern Science of Mental Health." It is a simple description of Dianetics and a form of processing which is no longer used. It is chiefly processing. It has been superseded by a greatly changed modern "Self Analysis in Dianetics." It is not in print and not available in an authorized edition but has been pirated in mimeographed form in various quarters.

DIANETICS: AXIOMS, by L. Ron Hubbard. This book was written as a text to the October Mid West Conference and consists of a limited and curtailed list of the logics and axioms of Dianetics. It was typed personally by Ron on mimeograph stencils and run off for the conferees.

About 1,000 copies were circulated. It is not in print.

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS, by L. Ron Hubbard. This has become probably one of the most pirated books in the English language. Because it is short and because the information which it contains is concise, editions of it have been printed, mimeographed, hectographed, photolithoed, and typed with carbons in half the civilized countries of Earth. How many copies of this book have been circulated is impossible to estimate. The first edition was typed on stencils by L. Ron Hubbard and mimeographed from these stencils. This was seconded by another edition typed by secretaries on stencils. The first of these numbered 1,750 copies, the second numbered about 1,500. The book then was put into print and sold a large number of copies.

This book is a simple book, for it supplies the auditor with a step-by-step technique to produce a "fifteen," as a clear was called for a time. The "fifteen" meant that he had finished the fifteen acts of Advanced Procedure and Axioms.

The list of logics and axioms contained in this text are the most modern list available, except to the professional course, which list is on tapes only. These techniques, while still workable, do not rank with the efficacy of 1953 techniques. The book is mainly valuable for its logics and axioms. It was written as a companion book to HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS and the 15 acts of "Advanced Procedures and Axioms" are paralleled by the 15 self-processing acts of the HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS.

HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS, by L. Ron Hubbard, also known as SCIENTOLOGY: HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS. This book contains a list of the logics and axioms of Dianetics and Scientology. Several essays on the ideal state of Man, and a chart which is still very much in use and is taught by the professional course as "rising-scale processing." The strange part of this book is that it contains a large amount of data and is a backbone book to the subject whether one is simply studying or applying the science. But so far as

the self-processing characteristics are concerned, only where an auditor has used it directly on a preclear, has anyone finished more than a few of its acts.

One of the best old-line techniques available is contained in Act 11 of the HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS, but it is doubtful whether anyone ever has progressed this far. This book is quite valuable, even though the actual techniques in it have been superseded. Like "Advanced Procedures and Axioms," its essays form the most detailed account of such things as self-determinism and responsibility which are now in print.

The technique which emerges with this book consists of changing postulates from the bottom of a chart to the top of the chart. If one will get a concept of a bottom of a chart column, and hold it and then shift it to the postulate at the top of the chart, he probably will turn his glandular system up higher than any bottled hormones ever have been able to do. This is the single technique which remains in this book and it is not detailed in the book itself. The book is valuable for its information chiefly.

THE ORIGINAL THESIS, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is another widely-copied work. It was issued in 1948. Its hard-cover edition, however, was issued in early 1952 and as such appears in this chronological order on the chart. "The Original Thesis" is interesting to an overall student of the subject, but is not particularly interesting to one who is simply applying the subject, since its techniques are so old.

It was written in 1948 for presentation to the medical profession and to psychiatrists. It was written very simply and in the best accepted journalistic form. It is the basic copyright of Dianetics which is held by the H.A.S. now, having been held by L. Ron Hubbard previously. It is about 34,000 words in length.

It was issued in a carbon copy form; doctors and others throughout the United States had it copied and hexographed on their own and people exist today who probably are doing processing on the strength of this thesis who do not know

(Continued on Page 5)

Noyga and O'Brien Present:

1. The Doctorate Course (Lectures of December, 1952) leading to a degree.
2. Scientology 8-8008.
3. Fully-trained staff cleared by L. Ron Hubbard.
4. Theta clearing in its fullest sense.
5. Intensives with assured results.
6. Complete H.C.A. courses.
7. Books, Booklets, E-Meters.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

122 North Mole Street and 237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia, Penn.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714 and LOcust 7-9945

The Eastern Center of Scientology

entire book list is re-evaluated against new 1953 techniques

(Continued from Page 4)

that any later techniques ever were developed, for it traveled from hand to hand and its issuance deluged Ron with letters much earlier than the issuance of the first book. Doctors and psychiatrists were too busy to read this book, according to their letters, and when they refused to give their work their attention, Ron had no other recourse but to issue a popular text on the subject. This book is testimony that the medical and psychiatric professions were given ample opportunity to study and pass on Dianetics two years before a popular book was issued. There are some copies still in bookstores.

WHAT TO AUDIT, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is the most complete existing account of the whole track. One does not directly audit these incidents but he should have a knowledge of them in order to do auditing. This is a vitally necessary book. It is available in America under the title of **WHAT TO AUDIT** and in England under the title, **SCIENTOLOGY: A HISTORY OF MAN**.

In the introduction to this book, it is stated that this is research which is done on an E-meter, and is the result of that research and an honest account of it. It is offered for what it is. It was this book which stirred such consternation in some of the more sensational news magazines of America. Scientology does not identify itself particularly with the whole track, and **SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008** does not even begin to take the whole track into cognizance—in fact, does not take incidents into cognizance. But a person auditing a pre-clear should have some idea of what he is auditing. The best idea of the anatomy of a pre-clear's standard and reactive memory banks is contained in **WHAT TO AUDIT**.

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is the standard text on E-Meters. It is quite racy written and very informative. Every now and then some student supposes that he discovers an error in it, on the matter of the resistiveness of preclears. The student should know that Volney Mathison made the same error before Electropsychometric Auditing was issued. The text of the book is correct. Others wanted to know about "density," and are directed to the latest theories about nuclear physics which have to do with the electronic densities of standing waves, a thing a trifle too modern to be in popular knowledge.

This book is given free with E-meters. Volney Mathison has issued his own edition of it and has added markedly to it in terms of his own papers and other material on E-meters.

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. This was a stunt more than anything else by which Ron encouraged people to plot out the

"whole track" of the pre-clear. This plotting is very interesting. If you wish to make an individual track map, take a dozen sheets of legal sized paper and draw a diagonal line down each one and run them from present time back to 74 trillion years. What you will get may or may not be the pre-clear for he has many facsimiles which belong to the GE and to the entities and not to himself. It is an interesting E-meter exercise and is required of professional students.

TECHNIQUE 88, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is a little hand-written book bound in hard white covers and lettered in gold. It was hand-written by Ron on special photolitho plates and a few copies of it were struck off to send to contributing members of the H.A.S. in gratitude for the aid they had given. This is a collector's item more than anything else. The text of it was expanded into "Scientology: 8-80." Only a few copies, reserved for persons when the book was first announced, but never picked up, are available. These can be brought from the Phoenix H.A.S. for \$25 each.

CHILD DIANETICS, by L. Ron Hubbard and Staff. This is mainly a staff-written book and outside of the introduction by Ron, has little value for it comments upon techniques which at this date are more than two years old and which are rather difficult to work upon children. The British edition of **SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS** gives an easier process for children. Out of print.

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is primarily of interest at this date to technicians who want a clearer understanding of the electronics of the human mind. This book is an excellent rendition on the subject of the thetan and electronics. Incidentally, it contributes something to the field of electricity and nuclear physics by pointing out some omissions in fundamental electricity which, when remedied, make electricity more usable. It pokes a hole in the theory of alternating currents and then fills it. A contribution to basic science possibly comparable to some of Faraday's work, it should be in the know-how of those broadly interested in Dianetics and Scientology. It contains the entire technology of black-and-white processing and many other matters. It is an extremely valuable text.

It is, however, at this point, just after the issue of "Scientology: 8-80," that Scientology took a turn in favor of the rehabilitation of a pre-clear by use of present-time energy only. Thus, some of these techniques are not used in "Scientology 8-8008" but the technology itself is essential to the education of an auditor.

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS, by L. Ron Hubbard. The modern 1953 self-processing book. This is well in advance of any results ever obtained by the "Handbook for Preclears" or the earlier edition of "Self Analysis." Its results are better than those that could be produced by the book auditor or the professional as short a time ago as mid-1952. This book carries forward the name Dianetics as the public, current lifetime subject; and, as a matter

of fact, revives Dianetics and places Dianetics on the echelon of everybody's science and relegates Scientology to the bracket of the skilled technician. In truth, at last, everybody can do Dianetics, so long as he can read English, and he can have benefits from Dianetics without his credulity being strained even in the slightest.

This book is the primary tool of the professional auditor and makes the "book auditor" certain and sure of what he is doing. It was not expected that this much value ever would come from "Self Analysis" and the volume is received with considerable thanks by the many auditors who protested against "whole-track" and other matters intimate to Scientology. Dianetics might now be called the physics of the human mind, and Scientology the nuclear physics and metaphysics.

SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008, by L. Ron Hubbard. This is the professional course textbook. It is written as a self-contained unit; it is very staccato and very crisp, yet a publisher who recently read it commented that, in terms of style alone, there is probably nothing like it written in English for it is epigrammatic and pithy. It conveys the maximum amount of information in the minimum amount of space. It contains Standard Operating Procedure, Issue 3; the entire professional course as given in Phoenix, Philadelphia, and London follows this text, the 63 lecture hours of that course being organized as an expansion of the book and technique.

This book does not stress and barely comments upon whole-track; it does, however, take homo sapiens apart into his various portions. Printed in England with the use of the Gestetner Duplicator, its qualities as a book were sacrificed to its speed of production, and although the format may have suffered, the text certainly has not.

All reviewers to date have made similar comments and have added that the text it contains will excuse any printing. Perhaps the commentators would take its format less to task if they knew that Ron's wife, Mary Sue, was alone responsible for running the machine and getting out the material in England. The book is available from the London H.A.S. for \$5.00. A printed edition now is under preparation in Phoenix.

There is another book on this particular line and several professional course books in preparation which will complete this list of publications on Dianetics and Scientology. One of these books is the "Book of Charts" which accompanies the tapes of the professional course, consisting of some 70 charts. This is being brought out in Philadelphia, by the Hubbard Foundation, and is of no interest to anyone except those taking the professional course. Another is the book of homework of the professional student which again is of no interest to anyone but a professional student. The third is of general interest and Ron is now engaged in writing it. It is called "Creative Processing," or "The Book of Mock-Ups," and is a companion book to "Scientology 8-8008." It will be ready by April.

(Continued on Page 6)

entire book list is re-evaluated against new 1953 techniques

(Continued from Page 5)

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKS.—These are 50 booklets which carry forward all the basic technology of Dianetics and Scientology with particular emphasis on the material developed between January, 1952, and present time. They contain an enormous amount of material fundamental to an understanding of the mind, with many illustrations. These booklets were designed basically to accompany the lecture tapes of L. Ron Hubbard, and they match the tapes of the summary course, both of Technique 80, and Technique 88.

But in addition to this, they cover much earlier material. They could be said to comprise a study course in themselves and are at this time part and parcel of a professional course. The professional student is expected to know them and anyone seeking to apply Dianetics and Scientology should certainly have a command of their material.

These books were compiled from transcripts of these lectures by Ron, but were completely rewritten by one who signs himself D. Folgere. D. Folgere is, of course, Richard de Mille, possibly the closest friend Ron has and, if there are any authorities on this subject, the best authority living next to Ron on Dianetics and Scientology. These course books required an enormous amount of work and are a very valuable addition to the texts available on Dianetics and Scientology. Only 12 of them have been published in England.

HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE: The Hubbard Manual of Communications is a valuable text on industrial communications which has been in set type for almost a year, but due to the slowness of a printer, has yet to be formed into a book. It is hoped that this will appear soon as it is even page-proofed. With this book, one could so revise the communications systems in an industry or government that they would check each other and facilitate information flow. Possibly the application of this book would avert strikes. It is a very important book to industry. It was taken from special data and notes by Ron and formed into a manual by Richard de Mille.

SCIENTOLOGY. This magazine. Much data which does not elsewhere appear in text appears in Scientology. This is the 11th issue of this twice-monthly magazine. The editorial policy of SCIENTOLOGY is to issue as much data as it can in its limited space, and to publish only "theta." This policy is formed on the theory that there is enough entheta put out by newspapers in general, by people pretending to know Dianetics, and by Ron's imitators to fill many columns with useless junk. Subscription to this magazine is \$2.50 a year.

From time to time the H.A.S. receives manuscripts from various persons for publication. Nearly all of the mimeographed

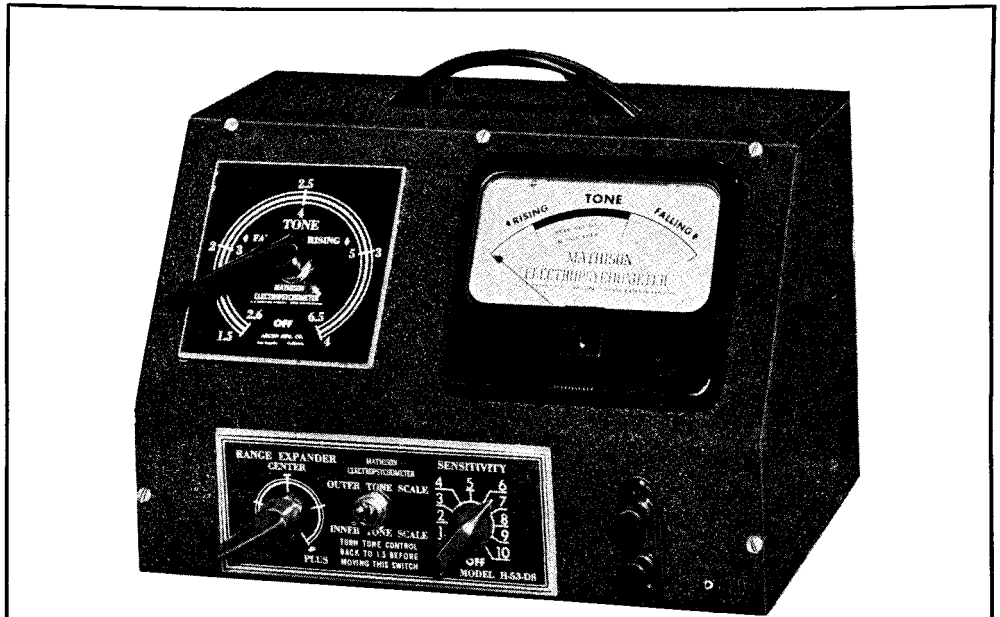
booklets of one kind or another, bad or indifferent, which one sees around the field, have at one time or another been offered to the H.A.S. Auditors have reviewed the material from a standpoint of investigation and any of the material, had it borne out in practice what it promised in text, would have been published by the H.A.S. or former organizations. Material received by this organization is rigorously sifted. For the most part the work is as much as 18 months behind the times, and has either already been done or not only does not work but works harm upon the preclear. After test, the material is rejected if it does not come up to specification.

Ron has been criticized severely, by the way, within the H.A.S. for some of his recommendations to workers in the field for fellowships in Scientology where the work has actually contributed nothing or was too old to be of use. There have been some startling exceptions to this, and Ron has been the first to recognize them, and grant them award.

This is a summary of texts on useful, workable and tested techniques and theory

on the subjects of Dianetics and Scientology for the student "starting from scratch." It is recommended that he obtain SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS (British edition) for first blood; that he follow this with a study of course books, 1 to 50; and that he follow this with SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008. This should give him an auditing command of the subject. If he wishes to ground himself even more thoroughly in theory, it is recommended that he procure the British edition of "Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health" and "Scientology: 8-80" and the "Handbook for Preclears" where he will find the Axioms and other essays.

In addition to these texts, there are more than 250 hours of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard in the tape libraries of the H.A.S., most of which never have seen the light of day except in the classroom. Much of this material is part of the professional course leading to B.Sc. in Phoenix, Philadelphia, and London. The tapes which parallel the professional course booklets 1-50 are available in many parts of the country, and are necessary adjuncts to one's command of the subject.



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS—now ready for delivery, has both a normal dial and scale to register high readings under the new techniques, by flipping an Expander Switch. In addition, all Model H-53-DS E-Meters now are furnished with an FN-53 chassis. This embodies a simplified and practical form of the delicate circuit originally furnished to L. Ron Hubbard and used by him in the development of Scientology. The FN-53 chassis has a new added control (not shown in picture) whereby the instrument may be operated in the usual manner, or with a 90% free needle, for the user advanced enough to interpret the sensitive registrations sometimes observed. Time payment price, **8685**
\$96.50. Cash price f.o.b. Los Angeles

MINEMETER. Same Tone Scale as the 1952 E-Meter, but with reduced needle throw. Needs no AC connections

3500

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

preclears should be processed; education isn't auditor's task

EDITOR'S NOTE—Auditors and preclears too often complain that Scientology is invalidating itself; that today's techniques are making those of yesterday obsolete. L. Ron Hubbard, in a recent lecture, said definitely that you audit the preclear, not the technique; that the first book still will do exactly what it said it would do, and new developments have only one purpose: to give auditors newer and better tools with which to work.

Because we feel that this lecture is of extreme importance, it has been edited somewhat, and is being reprinted serially in SCIENTOLOGY. This is the fourth chapter.

PART IV

Don't educate your preclear: process him.

In the early days, before 1950, I processed many people by what later became Dianetics. Most of the people I processed don't know to this day that they have been processed by Dianetics. If two of my clients had even got together, one of them would have said, "Isn't it wonderful! Zoroastrianism has been known about all these years!" And the other would say, "Where did you hear about that?" "Down at First and Asafetida Streets," (which is where I was practicing). "Oh, really?" the other would say, "Well, I know a fellow down there, too—it must be a different fellow, though—he talks about electronics all the time."

In other words, a preclear would come in and say, "I hurt," or "I'm unhappy," and I would just use anything on him that worked. Pretty soon he would say, "What is this you are using?" and I would have to tell him something. But what could I tell him?

Did you ever go down to the library and pick out a book that has been read by many people? You look through it and you find the lines that are marked. The people who read this book didn't read it to learn a single, cockeyed thing. All they were looking for was something that would agree with them. They would comb through the book, page after page, and finally they would underline "God is good."

Do you re-educate people like this? No. The preclear says, "This stuff you are doing is Chinese acupuncture, isn't it?" You say, "Sure, sure. Let's go over that again, now"

Another says, "You know I learned all about this by reading Sneeze's 'The Breeding of Cats.' After I read that, I figured out all these techniques myself." You say, "Well, well! You discovered my source. That's wonderful! Now, how about running that again?"

You don't try to educate your preclear. He says, "Well, well. This is related to the work of Gutsbaum, isn't it?" You happen to know that Gutsbaum was a chemist who did some work on dyes and had nothing to do with teaching elephants to speak German—which is what he is talking about—but you say, "Sure, that's right. And then what did your mother say?"

If you pound him in the head and cor-

oppositions skip issue

Because of lack of space, this week's installment of "The Appearances of Scientology" has been crowded out. No. 7 in this series will appear in Issue 12-G.

rect his data, you may send him down the tone scale further in one instant than you could bring him up by 20 hours' processing.

Inside of every preclear there is a tiny little spark which says, "I have yet a core, an idea, which is my own. I am nearly gone, wiped out, but I still have this."

Perhaps the preclear has the idea that the sun is really the source of all life. As a child he got this idea, and it seemed right to him. So, it's right to him! Don't extinguish this idea in the hope that you will improve something else, because you won't.

He says, "I did some studying on the Egyptian Sun God, Ra, in the University." He didn't do any studying in the University. He did it when he was six years old. He says, "I have thought about it quite a bit." Do you look him squarely in the eye and say, "That is old, superstitious malarkey. That is a lot of bunk!"? No, you don't.

Who knows? Perhaps this preclear's highest aesthetic concept is the sun. Perhaps his secret joy is the idea that the sun will burn people to a crisp if they stand in it too long. Perhaps he thinks it is God smiting them. Perhaps he merely likes to stand in it himself. You, as the auditor, must not overlook the fact that you are dealing with a human being.

To agree with the preclear endlessly, to

spend all of your time agreeing with his aberrations, is destructive to him and destructive to you. But you have processes to use on him, and you have to agree with him to the point where you can get the processes to work.

When the processes work and his self-determinism increases, he will make up his mind about the Sun God, Ra—without any mention of the subject from you. You are trying to increase his self-determinism. If, at the beginning, all you can find of his self-determinism is the Sun God, Ra—then, agree with it.

Trying to reeducate a preclear while you process him is no good. He will find out for himself, as he comes up the tone scale. You can give him a new idea now and then, if he wants one. But don't try to CHANGE HIS ideas. They may be all there is left of him.

You are working with basic laws, powerful laws. If you have to educate your preclear to make these laws work on him, you haven't got your subject down worth a nickel.

(Concluded in Issue 12-G)

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DElaware 7-0683

HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL COLLEGE

1405 NORTH CENTRAL
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

THETA CLEARING TECHNIQUES TAUGHT AND APPLIED

This course is composed of more than 63 hours of taped lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, covering completely all phases of Technique 8-8008. Class demonstrations and hourly seminars. Students will be processed by the new techniques. Graduates, reaching the state of theta clears, will be awarded the Bachelor of Scientology at completion of course.

DAY COURSE:

8 weeks, 5 days a week (auditing and co-auditing evenings and week-ends).

Cost\$500.00

NIGHT COURSE:

16 weeks, 5 nights a week. (Same training and results as day course.)

Cost\$500.00

NEW COURSES START THE FIRST MONDAY OF EACH MONTH

L. RON HUBBARD, Jr.
Director of Training

If You KNEW What You KNOW ---

All the libraries in the world are empty shells compared to the knowledge you've stored away in your own mind—and now think you've forgotten. For countless lifetimes, you've been picking up facsimiles that today's aberrated writings merely try to invalidate.

Since infancy, you've resented "learning" this inaccurate data; then, as you gradually were forced into agreement with those controlling you that this step was necessary, you slipped into apathy. You began to parrot: "Two plus 2 equals four. The world is a large ball held in space by gravity. There probably is no life on any other planet." Etc.

Scientology is "awakening the dead"—the dead minds. People are becoming free. They are kicking over the shackles of control. They are beginning to discover **WHAT THEY KNOW!**

If you are new to Scientology, you have a lot of groundwork to catch up on. If you are "stuck" in the early books, you are little better off than the child who has just been shown a picture and told "This is a C-A-T."

Check these books. What haven't you read? What do you need to start, or advance you, on this fascinating exploration into the realm of YOU?

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80—The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens, by L. Ron Hubbard—What do you know of the electronics of human thought? How can a preclear generate so much charge while running an incident that he must be grounded? What dichotomies must be run to become a clear? What is black-and-white? In hard cover\$3.00

IF YOU DISLIKE BARGAINS, SKIP THIS:

(SPECIAL, for a few weeks only: **SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80** plus the **HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARs** will be sent to one address for the bargain price of \$4.00, a saving of \$1.50. This is subject to usual discounts.)

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—Here is the history of Man, a history you'll not find in any library. Here are the latest findings on both the Theta and Genetic Time Tracks. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88 (Memorial Edition)—The hand-written, especially-bound preface to the technique that now is producing such amazing results in theta clearing. Only a few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. \$25.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

SELF-ANALYSIS (British Edition)—In 50 to 100 hours, a person should be able to do more for himself than he could with an auditor in 1,000 hours two years ago. Simple, concise, and complete, the new techniques for Theta Clearing pivot around this revised, hard-cover volume. (Now being shipped from our London office. Cash in advance; no discounts).....\$3.00

PUBLICATIONS IN VARIOUS STAGES OF PREPARATION — "8-8008", HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE, CREATIVE PROCESSING.

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year.....\$2.50

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each85c
(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 12-G

ABILITY TO CREATE OR DESTROY MARKS REDEMPTION OF THETAN

globerrations

"whom the gods would make
'mad,' they first make
human."—paraphrase

Now, man's right to consume is being challenged by the tax collector in Minnesota. Proposal to license drinkers at \$1 a head has been submitted to the legislature.

Probable 1963 Globerration: the body of Simon Smithicutt has been exhumed and given an artificial thetan. Smithicutt, tax authorities charge, refused to renew either his license to breathe or obtain a State permit to expire.

Protectors of life and property in Baltimore, Md., couldn't stop thieves from trucking away a man's prefabricated home one night, nor from returning later to steal the foundation—but they could fine the bereaved owner \$100 for not destroying the evidence he'd ever owned a home by not filling up the basement.

A Pasadena, Calif., woman, 80, shows her irritation at cars parked near her home by pelting them with mud pies. Police, however, couldn't see the joke when one of their own cars became a target.

A thief, free lancing in an internal revenue office in Birmingham, Ala., took a billfold containing \$39 from a woman while she made out her income tax return. For consolation, she was assured she could claim this as a deduction in 1953. A cynical taxpayer asked if he also could deduct the sum he'd just "lost" on the same basis if he gave the tax collector his empty wallet.

In Key West, Fla., vandals destroyed or overturned more than \$38,000 worth of headstones and statues marking the bodies

(Continued on Page 2)

exteriorizing brings tendency to disagree with mest 'realities'

The whole of the data covered in 8-8008 is utilized in creative processing. When one has mastered the component parts of the mind and the interrelationships of space, energy, items, and experience, he will find creative processing surpassingly easy to apply and productive of very swift results.

The goal of this process is the rehabilitation of as much of the thetan's capability as possible to permit him to utilize or be free of bodies as he chooses and, even in lesser magnitude, to rid the preclear of psychosomatics, eradicate compulsions, obsessions, and inhibitions, to raise his reaction time and intelligence level. This process does whatever has been previously intended by earlier processes—utilizing a knowledge of these in order to assess the state of the preclear, and in order to parallel this difficulty with creation, change, and destruction of mock-ups.

Gradient scales are vitally necessary in the application of creative processing. The term "gradient scale" can apply to anything, and means a scale of condition graduated from zero to infinity. Absolutes are considered to be unobtainable. Depending on the direction the scale is graduated, there could be an infinity of wrongness and an infinity of rightness. Thus the gradient scale of rightness would run from the theoretical but unobtainable zero of rightness, up to the theoretical infinity of rightness. A gradient scale of wrongness would run from a zero of wrongness to an infinity of wrongness. The word "gradient" is meant to define lessening or increasing degrees of condition.

The difference between one point on a graduated scale and another point could be as different or as wide as the entire

(Continued on Page 3)

the time track

"Smoky" Brand reports from El Paso that he has a new study group started with three enrolees; also, that in running a preclear the other day, he cleared up a rupture by running him through an electronic incident in less than three hours . . . If some Phoenix Dianeticist returns from her extended stay in California, and learns about some of the tricks being played over her telephone, she'll—well, at least be a little hesitant about accepting full responsibility . . . Dr. J. B. Farber of Glendale has a broken knee cap — surgical stitches and all. Some self-determined cars, you know, have no respect for the health and well being of their drivers . . .

Albert Onishi, who probably has the second largest collection of notes taken during a professional course, flew to Phoenix from Honolulu for an investigation into the latest techniques . . . You wouldn't expect a Forestry Service employee to think much of learning more about "spacation," but Herebrt Gibbs of British Columbia is mocking up "anchor points" all over Phoenix . . . Note to Evans Farber: this column no longer prints names of Scientologists visiting Phoenix. That's why your name isn't here . . . Preclears who kid themselves by thinking they can foul up the auditor they're paying to audit them by squeezing the E-meter electrodes have a rude shock due them shortly. Volney Mathison is producing electrodes that fit the instep and strap around the foot. Now, if some ingenious quaytabby can incorporate into this thing a tickler that will induce a line charge . . .

W. Hopps is on his way back to the ice and snow of Calgary, Ontario, taking with him a cold he picked up on his last day in Phoenix . . . Bill Joyce of San Diego is now an ex-chiropracist, gaining the "ex" because he talked too much Dianetics at

(Continued on Page 2)

scientology

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 North Central
Phoenix, Arizona

Published Twice Monthly

Ten cents per single copy
\$2.50 per year

Copyright, 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Vol. 1, No. 12

15 March, 1953

the time track

(Continued from Page 1)

the clinic where he was employed. Now "up to his ears" in a new job—well, heck, money won't buy much any more anyway . . . Dick deMille writes: "Liked your photo (See 'Unmocked' in Issue 11-G). Very good likeness." And the letter was addressed to the faceless Green Eye-Shade . . . Add recent arrivals in Phoenix — permanency subject to circumstances — Lloyd Hageman and Archie Geddis of Little Rock, Ark. . . .

The John Hunkas of Oyama, British Columbia, credit straight wire processing for their first born, a girl, after eight years of married life. Now that they've switched to "8-80," the Dionnes, in another part of Canada, may have competition . . . Her many friends in the field will be sorry to hear of the passing of Mrs. Lois Bailey Ringgold, HDA, of New York, on 4 February. She was a member of the "Golds" . . . When the conference was called off, Martha Courtis of Ann Arbor, Mich., crammed her self-determinism into a crowded handbag and grabbed the first available plane for Phoenix. She'd waited 84 trillion years for this theta data, and she wasn't going to wait any longer on any hypothetical future possibility.

Maybe the thetans don't like to have their sex life exposed, but several Professional Course Booklets No. 43 went out with wrong pages. Anyone receiving one of these booklets should return it for replacement . . . Helen O'Brien writes that a professional wing of the H.A.S. meets each Sunday afternoon at the Whittier Hotel in Philadelphia. Moe Mandelkehr, an electronics engineer, is acting chairman . . . To see how many persons read The Time Track through to its bitter end, we'll send a HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs free to each new subscriber to SCIENTOLOGY during the next two weeks (if you ask for it) . . . Which is a good place and time to suggest turning to Page 5 for an ultra-special bargain.

"This is just a note to let you know that SCIENTOLOGY is being received and appreciated—also being passed on to others in the British H.A.S. . . .

"The format of the Journal continues good, with the exception (my reality) of the scroll cover, which makes it look as though you were promoting one of those snake-oil whosits. The material varies; I agree with some of your correspondents who feel that there is too much boost and not enough solid therapy material. Having edited a Dianetic magazine myself, however, I realize that yours is not an easy job. At all events, you have my best wishes." George Hay, London, England.

Scienotes: some like us, and yet . . . you can't please everybody!

"From a broad-minded view, Hubbard's work could be considered as the second coming of Christ. Christ, to my point of view, is not a reference to an individual but to an intellectual essence that has in the past allowed religious leaders, philosophers, arts, etc., to produce the worth while things of history. These great individuals by introspection and application of fundamental principles developed by sincere studying of humanity and its traits achieved a certain amount of theta clearing of their minds in somewhat the manner that Hubbard has accomplished. This freedom from the more common occlusions of the mind then allowed to be utilized the higher talents dormant in mankind. These talents to me represent somewhat if not entirely the God-like qualities which the laymen and students of various schools of thought have labeled Christ Consciousness, Illumination, the Holy Ghost, Etc. Hubbard, with the advantage of present day accumulation of knowledge, has discovered, developed and presented that which in my opinion will bring about the millenium which many schools of thought expect to be in the process of beginning now. I dare say that in the future he will be referred to in history as the new savior of mankind." Joseph R. Zubris, Dorchester, Mass.

"Rec'd. Professional Course in good condition. Have glanced through same and find it quite informative. Am enclosing \$2.50 for subscription to Journal—and General Membership card (if I may). Keep up the good work—sounds wonderful." Milton J. Souza, Chicago, Ill.

"'Society's Fall on Tone Scale Leads to War' in issue 10-G of your Journal of SCIENTOLOGY should be made required reading for every employe of every government in the world! In addition, a copy of it should hang in every home in whatever language the occupant speaks until the wonderful day when its full truth and logic can be realized by all.

"Enclosed is \$3.10 to cover a year's subscription to the Journal starting with 12G plus six copies of 10G containing Mr. Hubbard's fine lecture on the insanity of war. Unlimited success to the Association and to Mr. Hubbard in their great work." Wayne E. Rowe, Inglewood, Calif.

"One of our friends sent me an article published in the Time magazine under the title 'Remember Venus?' . . .

"I read it with interest as a voice of the opposition. The picture seems to be original and the writer must have some knowledge of Scientology which enables him to do such a compilation. Besides, the travesty "adastraperasperal" indicates that he has some classic educational background. Maybe it is somebody who failed as auditor and went to Time magazine for money? Or one of those black adepts?

"It makes me happy to know that Dr. Hubbard's aim is to prevent war. Even if he would not have a full success or no success at all, the idea itself is such a great thing that it is worthwhile to work for it with all strengths." Anna Kozuchowski, New York, N. Y.

"The poem in your latest SCIENTOLOGY is by Morris Bishop, a master of light verse. We have quoted parts of it frequently, even before we started our own gamuts. I've forgotten his title for it, but I think it appeared in The Pocket Book of "erse." Edith Carr, Arlington, Mass.

"We first read your handbook of Dianetic therapy last September and have since then given each other nearly 70 hours in therapy. Neither of us have sonic scale, and other perceptics are extremely poor, nevertheless we are making real progress . . .

"Is there not perhaps some new development in techniques developed since the book was written?"

"With many apologies for taking of your time and many, many thanks for a most fantastic and wonderful gift to mankind." Valerie Gerry, Johannesburg, South Africa.

"I have a small E-Meter now and most of Hubbard's techniques. This afternoon I was trying out dichotomies with the E-Meter and found it taking all the guess work out of self processing.

"It is difficult to say when I'll go over the top again like I did in May, last year. All I know is this—the last thing I was doing was reading Hubbard's 'Science of Survival,' finished it with some restless nights, discharging of energy (electrical) and then a movie which started a chain-reaction. I went over the hump for eight wonderful days.

"A stabilization of that state of beingness from an auditor at that time would have been nice but I was flat broke. I have the money now but I'm 5,000 miles away from any auditor.

"My date of return to America will be Sept. 8, '53. Hope to see you wonderful people then." Wm. H. Johnson, Korea.

"I certainly would like to get some of TIME Magazine's writers on an Electropsychometer. Perhaps they would not be quite so cynical after being run through an electronic." Earl Nygren, Tacoma, Wash.

"It's 21 years now since we started working that a true group might form. Freud, Jung, Reich, Trigant, Burrow, Korzybski all contributed to make our efforts effective . . . But Hubbard . . . well 'he takes the cake!'" E. O. Haes, president, Australian Psychology Center, Sydney, Australia.

globerrations

(Continued from Page 1)

of persons who, in life, had been wealthy, or had been heroes of the Battleship Maine.

When a dance enthusiast stepped on a woman's toes in a Benton Harbor, Mich., restaurant, following a dance, she ignored his apologies, stabbed him to death.

Pressed for an address, a 73-year-old victim of a Chicago traffic accident admitted that she's spent the last 10 years sleeping on streetcars, finding them more comfortable, and cheaper, than rooms.

Two men in Pontiac, Mich., confessed setting fire to a \$20,000 house to settle a bet the flames could be seen eight miles.

In the United Nations building in New York, so many sightseers had written their names on the altar in the prayer room during the four months since its placement that the altar has been refinished and given a mark-resisting gloss.

The Army wants its personnel to look pretty. A move is under way to shelve the olive drab uniform in favor of a new, blue dress uniform, or the "pinks and greens" once restricted to officers. Congress must approve.

exteriorizing brings tendency to disagree with mest 'realities'

(Continued from Page 1)

range of the scale itself, or it could be so tiny as to need the most minute discernment for its establishment. The gradient scale of the creation of a being could be—but in creative processing generally is not—concerned with time. In creative processing, the gradient scale, as it would refer to the creation of a person, could be, first, the envisionment of an area where the person might have been or might be; then the envisionment of an area the person commonly frequented; at last, the creation of a footprint the person had made, and then perhaps some article of apparel or a possession such as a handkerchief. The creative steps would then continue until more and more of a person was established, and at last the entire person would have been created.

Likewise in the destruction of a person, the gradient scale could, but generally would not, begin with blowing him up or making him grow old. If the auditor finds the preclear diffident about destroying an illusion of some person, the environment can first be diminished slightly; then perhaps the person's shadow might be shortened, and so on until the entire person could be destroyed. The essence of gradient scale work is to do as much creation, change, or destruction in terms of illusion as the preclear can accomplish with confidence, and to go from successful step to greater step until an entire success in destruction, alteration, or creation (or their companion states of experience, such as start, change, and stop) is accomplished.

The mind works easily if led through successive successes into a complete confidence. The mind can be confused and set back enormously by demanding that it do too much too fast. The same too much can be accomplished by requesting of the mind that it do small portions of the task; this does not mean that processing should go slowly or that illusions which are easy to create, change, or destroy should have much time spent on them. It does mean that as soon as an auditor has established a disability on the part of the preclear in creating illusions of certain places, persons, conditions, things, colors, or any other thing in this or any other universe, he approaches the subject gradually by gradient scale and by accomplishing repeated successes with the preclear of greater and greater magnitude; finally achieving a complete banishment of the disability.

The reason a preclear cannot alter a postulate, or change or start or stop, lies in the influence upon him of his agreements and experiences in the MEST and other universes. To run these agreements and experiences out as such would be, in part, to agree with them over again. The mind is actually quite free to alter postulates and change its own condition, if permitted to do so at a speed that it finds

comfortable. The mind will not take wide divergences which seem to it to tend toward its own diminishment or destruction. It was by a gradient scale of agreement that he came at last to accept and very nearly succumb to the MEST universe itself. The build-up of illusion was so slow and insidious that only the closest assessment would reveal to the preclear and the auditor how far these tiny stops of agreement led at last.

The motto of the MEST universe could be said to be: "Thou shalt have no force nor illusion, nor thine own space or self-made energy or thing, for all illusion is mine and with that thou shalt agree. If thou art, I shall not be."

By a series of minute agreements, the preclear has at last given up all his own belief in his ability to make a universe, or even to create and maintain minor illusions. He does not know or even suspect that he is capable of producing illusions sufficiently strong to be observable by others, and if he thought this were true, he would attribute it to some mysterious thing and, so short and final are the punishments of the MEST universe, he would tend to shy away from this; but upon his ability to create illusion depends the very existence of all his hopes and dreams and any beauty he ever will see or feel.

In truth, all sensation which he believes to come from these masses of illusory energy known as the MEST universe, are first implanted through agreement upon what he is to perceive and then perceived again by himself, with the step hidden that he has extended his own sensation to be felt and perceived by himself. He is fully convinced that the MEST universe itself has sensation which it can deliver to him, whereas all the MEST universe has is an enforced agreement which, though of no substance, yet by a gradient scale came to be an illusion which seems very masterful to a preclear.

To prove the reality and solidity of the MEST universe the preclear could pound his fist upon a desk and demonstrate that his fist had met something. He is making again the error of implanting sensation and not knowing he has implanted it, for the fist which he pounds on the desk is a MEST universe fist consisting of MEST universe energy, which is itself a MEST universe agreement, and it is meeting a desk which is MEST universe; he is only demonstrating that when the MEST universe is perceived to impact upon the MEST universe, one can then implant a realistic impact and re-perceive it for his own wonderful edification.

Reality, then, is a delusion because it is one's own illusion which has been disowned by one and is then received by one as being another thing. Only by shedding all responsibility for one's own energy can one fall into this covert trap. If one is unwilling to be responsible for energy, he is capable of using energy and then not perceiving that he uses it. One who blames others continually can be discovered to effect most of the things for which he is blaming other people.

In such a way, an individual with the

"very best MEST universe, Mark 10,000 years" takes no responsibility for having implanted the sensation of sound in order to receive the sensation of sound. A pre-clear as he comes up the tone-scale more and more often catches himself doing this, and even though he does not know the principles involved (for no pre-clear has to be educated in Scientology to receive benefit from it), he recognizes that even in the case of a loud crash, his continuation of association from his environment permits him to preceive with others that a crash has taken place of objects which he with others continuously recreates solidly, and that he must actually cause for his own perception the sound of the crash. In that the beingness of an individual is actually extended for miles in all directions around him, if not much farther, any idea or thought or past thought (as there is no past) is part of his beingness, and so he must continually strive to be "faithful to his agreements with the MEST universe."

To undo this state of affairs it is only necessary to rehabilitate the awareness of the preclear that he himself is capable of creating illusions. As he rehabilitates this facility, the preclear, without any coaching or evaluation on the part of the auditor, begins to recognize that his viewpoint is expanding and that he is becoming all-pervasive, but that he can collect his awareness at any point, and that the "brutal reality" all around him is continuously manufactured by himself out of agreements and association with other viewpoints.

So long as he is fixed in a condition where he is in agreement with all spaces and viewpoints, he sees and feels automatically with all other such viewpoints. He is above the level of energy, if one can use the term, on the same wavelength with all other beingness, a condition which does not permit differentiation. As he rehabilitates his abilities in independent creation, he can change this "wavelength" at will, and can go into or out of agreement with all other points of beingness.

The matter of perceiving, then, becomes entirely a matter of self-choice. It is, for instance, quite startling to a preclear to discover that as soon as he is free of the ridges of the body (which is to say, when he has discovered he can change his viewpoint) that he is already partly out of agreement with other viewpoints, and that the MEST universe becomes slightly jumbled. He is apt to be very anxious about this, for it is in conflict with the agreements to which he is subject. He immediately may struggle very hard to regain a state of affairs whereby he can view the MEST universe as everyone else views it. Indeed, the auditor must continually be on guard to prevent the preclear from attempting to reassure these agreements.

A badly-trained auditor always can be identified by the fact that he shares the preclear's anxiety that the preclear view the environment as the environment "should be." The reason why a non-cleared auditor does not do well with these processes is that he is very anxious for the

(Continued on Page 4)

exteriorizing brings tendency to disagree with mest 'realities'

(Continued from Page 3)

preclear to continue agreement with all others and to perceive the surroundings as exactly when exteriorized as he did when he was looking through MEST eyes and perceptions (which is to say, when the preclear was at his exact, agreed-upon point of viewpoint).

The ability to prove the MEST universe is the ability to agree. The preclear's accuracy of perception of the MEST universe is of no consequence. An auditor can act to permit or even encourage a preclear to try to see, feel, and hear the MEST universe when exteriorized long before the preclear is prepared to do so with equanimity. The auditor, when doing this, is dramatizing his own urge to agree with viewpoints and perceive.

A preclear who exteriorizes readily may find with a shock that he is not perceiving the MEST universe as he commonly supposes it should be perceived and quickly go back into his body to reassure himself that he is "keeping his contract of agreement." If the auditor demands that the preclear perceive the environment when exteriorized, then the auditor will discover that the preclear will drop in tone and that, when he has gone into his body once more, a great deal of patient auditing is necessary to regain the preclear's confidence in himself. The preclear exteriorizing may find himself in all sorts of space and time cross-ups, for he has insufficient command of space and energy to independently sort out viewpoints when unassisted by the orientation of the MEST body itself, which is, of course, in debased and degraded agreement of a very set nature.

There are two "shuns." These are invalidation and evaluation. The auditor must eschew them vigorously. The major invalidation which could be practiced in using Scientology 8-8008 would be a demand that the preclear see the environment as it is seen through MEST perception or to criticize him for not being able to do so. The majority of the preclear's perceptions may be correct but some percentage of his perception is going to be enough "off wavelength" with other agreement viewpoints to cause him to perceive strangely.

After a very large amount of auditing, even as much as 50 hours, when the preclear has regained his ability to create, with considerable solidity, his own illusions, it will be found that the preclear can at will perceive the MEST universe and can do so with accuracy. He can further, without the aid of a body, move objects, heal at a distance and do a thousand other "interesting tricks" which could very well be viewed with considerable awe, for they have not been seen on earth in recorded history but have lived in legend.

Using Standard Operating Procedure, Issue 3, as given in Scientology 8-0880, the auditor takes a very thorough assessment of his preclear with an E-meter. He discovers, in accordance with information in the book, what the preclear is unable to start, change, stop; create, alter, destroy; be, do, or have; differentiate, associate, or identify; on each and every one of the eight dynamics and their component parts. The auditor makes a complete list. This is the "Can't" list. Exteriorized, if possible or interiorized as in the later numbered cases, the preclear is then made to "mock-up" illusions about each of these "Can't's" and to change the size, character, and position of the illusion or any part thereof in space, shift it in time simply by knowing it has been shifted by him, until at last the preclear is able to handle the whole object of the "Can't" with complete facility.

"Can't's" may be an inability to destroy women or snakes or specific persons, or create machinery, or write legibly. The preclear is requested to accomplish by illusions the smallest gradient of the "Can't" with which he can successfully start; and, under auditor direction, by moving this small portion of the whole here and there in space, tipping it this way and that and making it, in particular, disobey "natural laws" in the MEST universe, the preclear is led to an ability to create, change, or destroy the "Can't."

The "Can't" is also the "Must." "Can't" is an inhibition; "Must" is an enforcement. What MUST the preclear do and what must be done to him? By whom? By creative processing and gradient scales, he achieves mock-ups until each one of these musts become a "Can if I want to, but don't have to."

There are also the "Desires." These are the cravings for sensation or possession or identification which brought the preclear into and made him continue agreements. Behind every case the "Desires are paramount and of greater importance than the "Can't's." Why does he desire bodies? Why is his second dynamic aberrated? Why does he feel he cannot be free? Can he differentiate between his own actual want- ingness and the wantingness of MEST it-

self which is trying to have HIM? The "Desires" are resolved by creative processing wherein the preclear does mock-ups of the necessary acts which he desires or the necessary behaviors which brought him into agreement until he can at last laugh at them.

In that creative processing does not take long in terms of time, the assessment list can afford to be very broad and to cover every possible phase through the system of the dynamics and the cycles of action.

This is a list of things the preclear must be able to do with an illusion:

- Create the condition, energy or object
- Conserve it
- Protect it
- Control it
- Hide it
- Change it
- Age it
- Make it go backwards on a cycle of action
- Perceive it with all perceptions
- Shift it at will in time
- Rearrange it
- Duplicate it
- Turn it upside down or on the side at will
- Make it disobey MEST laws
- Be it
- Not be it
- Destroy it.

In order to accomplish these things, if the whole of any condition cannot be fulfilled by gradient scale, some tiny portion of the condition must be fulfilled.

When a small condition has been fulfilled, the condition is then enlarged until the whole condition can be fulfilled.

That preclear who cannot get even a shadow of an illusion so that he can perceive it in any manner must be coaxed to see white spots, black spots, of his own creation, and to change those in space and time, enlarge and contract them, until he has a certain command and control of black and white. This must be done with such a preclear without regard to the number of hours it takes or the patience of the drill. It can be done with the eyes open or closed, whichever the preclear finds best.—From SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008, British Edition, by L. Ron Hubbard.

The Hubbard Foundation has its own four-story building in downtown Philadelphia, purchased and equipped (including 1953 Mathison E-meters in the lecture hall and all auditing rooms) entirely out of the professional income of two Scientologists, Noyga and O'Brien, who act in full agreement with the concepts and goals of L. Ron Hubbard, and with deep personal loyalty to him. In a few months, they have trained more than fifty students.

The Hubbard Foundation gives the Doctorate Course. Based on 63 hours of high fidelity recordings made here in December by Dr. Hubbard (plus recent supplementary material from London).

Theta Clearing is the subject and object, a daily reality. Students receive the text 8-8008 and the Chart Book. Day (8 weeks) and evening (16 weeks) classes begin every Monday, after registration. Fee \$500.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North Sixteenth St.

Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Visitors by Appointment

Phones: Rittenhouse 6-5714 and LOcust 7-9945

The Eastern Center of Scientology

'theta clearing suit' can be built for \$3; value very debatable

Last August when L. Ron Hubbard was experimenting with electronic flows within the body, he discovered that a psychotic could be quieted down temporarily by letting "excess charge" flow away from him into a good and solid ground. There were many sections of the body from which this charge could flow. It was further discovered, however, that once the charge had flowed away, it built up again and the operation had to be done once more.

Jokingly called a "clearing suit" by Ron, he put it on the shelf as something which could be introduced as curiosa to the psychiatrist. It did as much good, if not more, as an electric shock and was much easier to handle.

The material necessary to build a "clearing suit" consists of a number of tin cans, a piece of copper screening, and a piece of iron pipe. The tin cans are soldered to a length of wire which is then soldered to the copper screen. There are four such tin cans, each one soldered by leads to the copper screen. One tin can is placed under the patient's neck, two are held in his hands, the fourth is placed between his knees. The piece of copper screen is then placed so that the patient's feet are resting upon it, the feet being bare. The copper screen is led off by a soldered connection to the outside of the room and is soldered there to an iron pipe which is driven into the ground for a "wet connection." Soldered leads and connections are necessary throughout.

It was found that when this "outfit" was placed on a psychotic, that he would begin to disperse quite rapidly and would try to jump up, for the charge leaving him was strong. He would jump up less and less frequently and finally would go to sleep and awaken refreshed. For a few hours he would be placed in a condition where he could eat and be rational. Continued applications of the "outfit" at least kept the case under control.

The total cost of equipment was about \$3.00, compared with the cost of an electric shock machine of several hundred dollars. Further, it used no "juice" or drugs, and so could be utilized without expense.

But its value was debatable. The limitations all these wires, screens, cans, etc., placed upon the freedom of the preclear seemed to offset any advantage to be gained.

Reports that an improved version of this Rube Goldbergian concoction soon would be available from the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, for \$5,000.00, which neither promises nor guarantees anything, have been consistently denied. Mr. Hubbard says we plan to issue neither a \$5,000.00 model nor a \$3.00 one. Anyone wishing to experiment with "grounding" of preclears will be able to find tin cans, wire, and the other paraphernalia in their own neighborhoods.

value of popular songs as therapy is discussed

When a juke box in a downtown Phoenix cafe recently started warping the airwaves, one of a quartet of coffee cup auditors asserted that the song being murdered "I'd Give All of My Tomorrows for Just One Yesterday," was aberrative in the extreme, a lively argument ensued. One person insisted all music was aberrative because it appealed to an emotional level. Another, because songs stimulate recall of emotional moments, insisted most of them had a therapeutic value.

Readers are urged to present their own views. The most interesting million letters may, or may not, be published.

loses right to name

An organization formerly styling itself the "Hubbard" Dianetics Foundation, Inc., of Wichita, Kas., has been forced to cease and desist in the use of the name and materials of L. Ron Hubbard.

This action follows a considerable period of litigation which is now concluded.

This COULD Leave a REGRET YOU CAN'T RUN OUT!

Too many newcomers into the field of Scientology buy only the latest books, ignoring the old proven techniques that have brought Scientology to its present altitude. If you are one of these, or if your case has bogged down, or you are a progressive auditor who works each case with a HANDBOOK, this short-time bargain will interest you. Never again may such a bargain be offered you:

1 ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS and 1 HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS. Both for\$1.25
3 HANDBOOKS FOR PRECLEARS\$1.75
No discounts. Cash or C.O.D. Immediate shipment. (See Page 8 for descriptions of books.)

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

1405 N. Central Phoenix, Ariz.

Differentiate, Evaluate, Integrate Theta-MEST

Doris Colbury Graffam, B. Scn.

Hubbard College Associate for Houston, Dallas, Fort Worth, Austin, San Antonio, Corpus Christi, and adjacent territory.

MEST Clear Staff with Theta Process Training

Specializing In Mest Stabilization

Address: 1904 Sul Ross, Houston 6, Texas

Telephone: Keystone 2835

HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL COLLEGE

1405 NORTH CENTRAL
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

THETA CLEARING TECHNIQUES TAUGHT AND APPLIED

This course is composed of more than 63 hours of taped lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, covering completely all phases of Technique 8-8008. Class demonstrations and hourly seminars. Students will be processed by the new techniques. Graduates; reaching the state of theta clears, will be awarded the Bachelor of Scientology at completion of course.

DAY COURSE:

8 weeks, 5 days a week (auditing and co-auditing evenings and week-ends).

Cost\$500.00

NIGHT COURSE:

16 weeks, 5 nights a week. (Same training and results as day course.)

Cost\$500.00

NEW COURSES START THE FIRST MONDAY OF EACH MONTH

L. RON HUBBARD, Jr.

Director of Training

auditor first should know tools before he goes in for artistic

EDITOR'S NOTE—Auditors and preclears too often complain that Scientology is invalidating itself; that today's techniques are making those of yesterday obsolete. L. Ron Hubbard, in a recent lecture, said definitely that you audit the preclear, not the technique; that the first book still will do exactly what it said it would do, and new developments have only one purpose: to give auditors newer and better tools with which to work.

Because we feel that this lecture is of extreme importance, it has been edited somewhat, and reprinted serially in SCIENTOLOGY. This is the fifth chapter.

PART V

The auditor is both a technician and an artist.

We still have art in processing, but thank God we don't need as much as we used to. The more and better technique an auditor has at his command, the less he has to be an artist. But some auditors persist in being very "artistic" about some little corner of this science while ignoring the rest. A real artist is not above using his technique. A real artist has many techniques to use.

Compare, for example, Rembrandt and the dilettante. The dilettante does not know how to paint, so most of his energy goes into selecting the "right" brush or the "apt" line or the "perfect" pigment. Rembrandt does know how to paint. He picks up the first brush that comes to hand, touches it to the palette and—wham! A color. Rembrandt can be an artist, be-

cause he has a lot of technique with which to be an artist. The dilettante has no technique, and so he only plays the role of the artist.

There is a standard way to run an engram. There is a standard way to diagnose a case. There is a standard technique to use for every level of the tone scale.

On the wide open case, you can run Responsibility. Times when he took responsibility. Times when he shifted responsibility to others.

On a case in which you cannot find the first engram, you can use Technique 80: motivators, overts, DEDs, DEDEXes.

DIANETICS, SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL, SELF ANALYSIS, ADVANCED PROCEDURE AND AXIOMS, HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS, TECHNIQUE 88—each is applicable to a case at a certain level. There is not one of them that does not apply somewhere. The wide-open case will need first-book procedure until he gets out of the incident he is stuck in. Then he will need rehabilitation in A-R-C, agreeing and disagreeing with affinity, reality, and communication flows between him and the

environment. The occluded case will need later techniques.

These are the tools of the trade. They are graduated against the level of the case. They are just as solid and usable as the tools in a plumber's box.

When you start to audit, know these tools. After you know them, you can be as artistic as you want about using them, because then you will have the techniques to be artistic with, and you won't have to use a gallon of art to every eye-dropper of technique.

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Ill.

CERTIFIED TRAINING
PROCESSING
PUBLICATIONS

Roman J. Mazurek, H.D.A.
Adele Mazurek, H.D.A.
Phone: DELaware 7-0683

PROCESSING and TRAINING

Supervised by

R. ROSS LAMOREAUX

Seven Trained Auditors
on the Staff

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

Phone CRestwood 4-0061
4248 North 32nd Street
Phoenix, Arizona



The new 1953 Professional Model Electropsychometer—H-53-DS has both a normal dial and scale to register high readings under the new techniques. In addition, a new added control (not shown in picture) may be operated with a 90% free needle, for the user advanced enough to interpret the sensitive registrations sometimes observed. Time payment price, \$96.50. Cash price f.o.b. Los Angeles

8685

THESE CAN BE PURCHASED EXTRA:

- Stainless steel instep electrodes, per pair \$2.80
- Chrome-plated hand electrodes, per pair 1.90
- DeLuxe 16-foot cords, per pair 2.40
- Operating MANUAL (No longer shipped free with machines) 1.75

QUIZ METER. Battery operated. Not for professional auditors, but good for beginners, self-processing experiments, etc. With can electrodes and instructions, \$24.85. With instep electrodes, long cords, and Manual, complete **3150**

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

the appositions of scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b.scn.

These appositions present a complete dictionary of terms used in Scientology, and cover all phases from engram running to theta processing. They are taken from SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80*. This is the seventh of the series.

SECONDARY ENGRAM — A secondary engram is a moment of misemotion — anger, fear, grief, apathy — where loss either is threatened or accomplished. However, a secondary cannot exist unless an engram — a period of physical pain — underlies it; and an engram has no force until it has been keyed in by a secondary or lock.

Secondaries can be said to be of three types: Those in which reality is enjoined or enforced, those in which affinity is enjoined or enforced, and those in which communication is enjoined or enforced.

Unless a preclear is very high-toned, an auditor will find it necessary to address secondaries before he can hope to run the more heavily charged underlying engrams.

SELF-DETERMINISM — The goal of processing is to return to the pre-clear his self-determinism, which he has been losing control of during a lifetime of set-backs and defeats. Some persons think of themselves as self-determined when they are merely being stubborn and non-cooperative. They are obeying a self-determined decision to be an effect of their environment. Death is no more than a person's self-determined effort, or decision, not to survive some injury or loss, or a chain of injuries or losses, he has suffered. If he decides that injury or loss is too much for him, that he "can't stand it", he will, to some degree, begin the process of succumbing to it. If he never re-evaluates that decision to die, he continues to be under its control, even though that no longer is his desire and the decision itself is hidden from him by pain or emotion.

This is the sum total of aberrations: A person decides, during pain or emotional stress, he cannot survive that pain or emotion, and that decision chips off a piece of his life goal of "To survive". No matter how often he may decide later to live, that old forgotten decision remains sufficiently in force to rob him of his full potential in present time. He becomes less and less self-determined, and eventually, his self-determinism is at such a low ebb that the only course at which he can win is the self-determined effort to die.

Processing recovers these decisions from the past and returns them to present time for re-evaluation. When the pre-clear has regained his self-determinism to live and to succeed, he regains both his health and his sanity.

SERVICE FACSIMILE — The first time a person uses a death facsimile against any of the dynamics (usually against his fellow man) and recognizes that it is non-survival to himself, he has created his Service Facsimile. This may cover a period of minutes or days, but it is one of the most charged incidents along a person's time track. It is the incident the pre-clear picks up and uses to explain each of his failures.

A person's Service Facsimile is linked directly to what was done to him earlier on the time track. During a point in his evolutionary progress, he was killed, accidentally or intentionally, by a thrown or falling rock, by fire, the heat of the sun, by falling — the possibilities are almost infinite. He lost. Another, or the environment, won. Thereafter, he uses that method to win over others. When he uses that means to destroy someone or something, and discovers that it reacts against himself, that his act was non-survival, he regrets it, tries to turn time back before it happened, and begins a life continuum for his victim. He tries to give part of his body back to the person he killed to make up for the deed he regrets.

Because of this, the Service Facsimile has brought about a structural change the auditor should be able to recognize as being the clue to what the person did. Red face, no teeth, bad eyesight, small neck, maimed hands or feet — these and many others may be part of a person's subconscious effort to make up for his big overt act.

There is emotion, effort, and thought, as well as counter-effort, counter-emotion, and counter-thought in a Service Facsimile. However, it is ineffective to have the pre-clear sit and think about it, or

simply relive it in his mind. He must stand on his feet and go through the motions necessary to commit the deed with full reality — go through them again and again, with an occasional stop to run an emotional curve.

You'll know when you've contacted a Service Facsimile because present life incidents start to fly out of it. All the patterns of a lifetime are in the Service Facsimile, and in auditing, you don't move the pre-clear *back* to his Service Facsimile because *he's in it* and always has been since he picked it up.

SOMATIC — From the Greek *somatikos*, meaning *of the body*. In Scientology, it has been adopted to denote physical pain or discomfort of any kind, or a non-survival state of physical being.

SONIC — The perceptic of sound, or our interpretation of sound vibrations, or waves, over a wide range of frequencies (approximately between 20 to 30,000 per second).

SONIC RECALL — The remembering of past sounds.

STATIC — Something which has no motion, derived from the Greek word *statikos*, meaning *causing to stand*. Theta, the source of Life, is a true static — without motion, without mass, without space, without time. MEST is the exact opposite of a static, requiring motion to exist.

STRAIGHT WIRE — Any recall in which the pre-clear stays in present time, and remembers what people have said or done to him throughout his lifetime, is called Straight Wire. The term is derived from the analogy of stretching a wire, similar to a telephone line, between "I" and the standard memory bank. It differs from reverie in that the pre-clear is straight wired with his eyes open, and only remembers the incidents, while in reverie, he closes his eyes and re-experiences the incidents.

The lower a person is on the tone scale, the more straight memory, or straight wire, is needed in processing him. Although slow, it is an effective way of operating. You begin by remembering the obvious and progress toward the aberrative. On psychotics, it often is necessary to straight wire them on such simple things as: "Do you remember when you entered the door?" "Do you remember putting on your shoes this morning?" etc. There's no danger in straight wire.

There are seven types of incidents which particularly lend themselves to straight wire. 1. *Enforced affinity* (has been forced to show or proclaim love or respect he does not feel for a parent, wife, teacher, or person). 2. *Enforced reality* (forced to go to school and agree that it's good for him when he'd rather play; forced to agree that something he knows isn't so; convinced by someone that a thing is so or something exists, and forced by others to admit it's a lie). 3. *Enforced communication* (forced to look at things he doesn't want to hear or feel, forced to talk when he doesn't want to talk, forced to write when he doesn't want to write: such as, "You've just got to write to Aunt Mamie and tell her how nice it was of her to send you such a wonderful present" — and it was a book of poetry or something he didn't want or despised). Religion, as practiced in the past, could come under all three of these. 4. *Inhibited affinity* (repulsed affection from one or both parents, a relative, or wife or husband; being ejected from a group in school, business, or social circles). 5. *Inhibited reality* (anything that invalidates or challenges what the pre-clear has decided is true). 6. *Inhibited communication* (denial of a person's right to see, hear, feel, talk, listen). 7. *Circuits* ("you" commands that make him compute differently than he ordinarily would).

SYMPATHY — Any offense you've committed against any of the dynamics, for which you felt sorry, is reflected later in a non-survival apology known as "sympathy". By obtaining sympathy from others, man admits he has failed and is incapable of surviving by himself. He'll even display an illness or disability to gain sympathy from those around him. The degree of sympathy received measures the amount of "guilt" that person feels for what he has done to you or another person in the past.

Most fiction is a cunningly-laid trap to arouse the reader's sympathy for one or more of the characters, and this is especially true of children's tales. Remember Elsie Dinsmore, the Horatio Alger tales? Tiny Tim? the Poor Little Match Girl? Grimm's Fairy Tales?

Sympathy is run without verbalization, and without the use of effort. It must be run wholly until the pre-clear extroverts.

*SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80, by L. Ron Hubbard (\$3.00). Published by The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., 1405 N. Central, Phoenix, Ariz.

Is MAN a mere SPECK?

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets supplementing and interpreting Mr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures. Each85c
(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

All 50 booklets, sold in one package
\$25.00 net

"Learned" demagogues have been trying to teach man that he must be properly humble. After all, they point out, Man is a mere animated speck on a tiny planet circling one of the smallest suns in a minor universe. He is born, procreates, and dies in a twinkling of Time's eye. Tomorrow, the tear that was shed at his passing will have dried, the flowers laid on his coffin will have withered, and his earthly possessions will have been divided. Day after tomorrow, few even will remember him. Two days after tomorrow, none will.

If this is YOUR concept of Man, why not tear loose the threads of control with which the Lilliputians have enmeshed you? Why not investigate Scientology, which insists that Man is potentially a king in his own universe, with the ability to reach the stars? Nor does the use of the word "Man" mean this reward can be attained only by some stranger in a far-off city or another land. The person with all this latent power is the one you have agreed to know the least about: Y-O-U.

Which of these "keys" do you need to unlock the fetters that have made you servile to the magnitude of space?

SELF-ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS (British edition)—The up-to-date self-processing book, which will give better results than could be obtained from professional processing prior to mid-1952. This also is the primary tool for the auditor. (Being shipped from London). No discounts.....\$3.00

SELF-ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY—Practically the same book as the British "Self-Analysis in Dianetics." Now at the printers. (In ordering, state whether you want the British edition, or are willing to wait for the American.).....\$3.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008—The professional course book, covering all phases of the new techniques. Only a few of the mimeographed, British edition available. (No discounts. Orders limited.)\$5.00

NOTE—This book is being rewritten, and soon will be printed in Phoenix, in hard-cover. Advance orders subject to delay.

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS (Symbolical Processing)—A Self-help book, which also helps the Auditor get an occluded case moving with rapidity..... \$2.50

WHAT TO AUDIT—Here is the history of Man, a history you'll not find in any library. Here are the latest findings on both the Theta and Genetic Time Tracks. Some of the data may startle you, but you can prove it for yourself..... \$2.50

INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. A book of charts showing the Auditor what to work and how to chart his pre-clear's progress..... \$2.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88 (Memorial Edition)—The hand-written, especially-bound preface to the technique that now is producing such amazing results in theta clearing. Only a few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available.\$25.00

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. How to get best results from your E-Meter. No more fumbling with a dramatizing pre-clear when you know this book and the instrument it describes..... \$2.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80—The Discovery and Increase of Life Energy in the Genus Homo Sapiens, by L. Ron Hubbard—What do you know of the electronics of human thought? How can a preclear generate so much charge while running an incident that he must be grounded? What dichotomies must be run to become a clear? What is black-and-white? In hard cover\$3.00

HANDBOOK FOR PRE-CLEARs. The original self-help book which has done more to produce results than any other book Mr. Hubbard has written..... \$2.50

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller within weeks after it hit the book stores (Maximum discount 20%. This includes associates) \$4.00

ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS. These are the late 1951 techniques, and they're still rapidly efficient in producing results. In this book, what's needed to know about thought, emotion, and effort processing are described so that the new techniques can be used with optimum results \$2.50

HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE—This book is in type, and is long overdue from the printer's.

SCIENTOLOGY—Semi-monthly magazine that keeps you in touch with news and developments. Per year.....\$2.50

IF YOU DISLIKE BARGAINS, SKIP THIS:

SPECIAL, for a few weeks only: 1 copy ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS and 1 HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARs. Both for, net\$1.25
3 HANDBOOKS FOR PRECLEARs\$1.75

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, Inc.

1405 N. CENTRAL AVENUE

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phila., Pa. Issue 13-G

JOURNAL MOVES TO PHILADELPHIA

Letters to the Editor:

"Who is next?" Chicago, Philadelphia, London, etc.??? Is Dianetics and Scientology supposed to follow the fate that the M. D.'s and frustrated psychiatrists (?) had predicted for it to slowly fade away and die like all the other small time cults have?

"And yet I wonder. Are all of L. Ron Hubbard's realities based on actual experiences and results, or is it all a false reality about MEST and theta clears??? I had planned taking the HCA course, but I wonder...how long will it be before he closes shop too?"—D. A. D., DC, Chicago, Ill.

"Prior to now the only knowledge that I had of Dianetics was first through Hubbard's article in a science fiction magazine that I accidentally came across on board ship. I was later able to obtain his book that was published through Hermitage House. I have read it through several times, and even though that is as far as I have gone I am absolutely convinced of the validity of the Science of Dianetics and can follow quite clearly the origin of the philosophy. I can only wonder that a similar science had not been developed long ago. It seems, however, that philosophers spend most of their time and energies in refuting one another rather than in constructive thinking."—John M. Hamilton, Baltimore, Md.

"Mrs. D— is really doing fine. Whenever she gets a pain now, she just mocks up her body and cusses it. Her tone is well up and I'm sure with Self Analysis she will be tops."—Mr. D., North Adams, Mass.

"8-80 was of great interest to me. I have followed Hubbard's developments from the beginning and I still think his is the right idea. I have learned more about human behavior from his books than I have in my four years in college as a psychology major."—Wayne Moore, Fresno, Calif.

"Sometime ago I purchased a copy of your book, Dianetics, and found it a very interesting book. Certainly there is much need for this understanding in the world today and I feel you are doing a great service to mankind. I, for one, appreciate your efforts."—Mrs. Herman Vaughn, Jackson, Mich.

"Twice, using all existing procedures (up to 1953), I have gotten up out of bed and walked

(Continued on page 2)

The Journal of Scientology with this issue moves to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and continues, uninterrupted, its publication by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists in the Eastern center of that organization.

First begun seven months ago in Phoenix, Arizona, where the Hubbard Association of Scientologists maintained at that time its publication office, the Journal of Scientology has grown into proportions too formidable for the limited winter-resort facilities of Arizona.

This has also been found to be the case for other publications of Dianetics and Scientology; only the co-operation and speed of George Petersen in Phoenix made it possible to keep up at all with publishing demands of the science.

Not a small factor in this is the steamship connection between London and Philadelphia, for British books on the subject are in demand in America and American publications are in demand in Great Britain. Even by airliner it was not possible to ship rapidly to Phoenix, for the nearest port of entrance was Nogales, Mexico, which had remarkably limited airline facilities. Now, with the publications centered in Philadelphia, it is possible to interchange with British publications with considerable ease.

The largest reason, however, for the removal of the journal to Philadelphia is due to the fact that Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, is the largest and oldest publishing center in the U. S. It might be said that the publishing business in America began with Benjamin Franklin in Philadelphia, for, aside from a few odd colonial newspapers, no serious publication was attempted earlier than this according to the Philadelphia Chamber of Commerce.

(Continued on page 2)

NOTICE TO SUBSCRIBERS AND ADVERTISERS

All new subscriptions and advertising for the Journal of Scientology should be sent to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, 237*No. 16th Street, Philadelphia 2, Penna.

SPECIAL:

An error in the advertising copy of the last issue told you that you could buy Advanced Procedures and Axioms and the Handbook for Preclears at a greatly reduced rate.

Now, if the Handbook for Preclears is purchased in lots of 10, you may have them for 25 cents per book; no smaller order is taken. This is an excellent way to introduce Scientology to your friends for its essays are excellent and its processing section contains the best assessment for preclears short of the E-meter which can be had. In addition to the Axioms, the Handbook also contains the Chart of Attitudes.

One APA and one Handbook will be sent together for \$1.25. Handbook for Preclears in lots of ten only 25 cents per book plus postage. Order from Hubbard Association of Scientologists in Philadelphia.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.
237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania
Published Twice Monthly
25¢ per single copy
\$3.50 per year

Copyright 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

EDITORIAL

Communication, as we have learned in Dianetics and Scientology, is the very stuff of which life is made. Indeed, some of the most interesting material recently developed by Dr. Hubbard reveals how much of the secret of life there was to be found hidden under the subject of communications.

There are five methods of cutting a communication line. The first and most common of these is the use of what we call "entheta", which is to say enturbulated theta, which would be simply bad news. Too much bad news over a communication line jams it for people will turn it off. The next thing which jams a communication line is too much material. A flood of unevaluated, unimportant material over a communication line will again cause that line to be disregarded. The third thing to upset a communication line is to hide it and make it run along routes which cause it to become so suspect that it is no longer trusted. A fourth method of jamming a communication line is to put material on it which is so complex and needs so much ritual to decode that the line is shunned. The fifth method, of course, is simply to cut it.

Very early the Journal of Scientology was faced with the problem of safeguarding a communication line. This Journal sought to carry to practitioners in the field the best and the latest information available on the development of Scientology. At its very beginning it was necessary to evaluate how it was going to flow on its communication lines. The first thing it did was to put aside entheta. The magazine has been criticized for not blasting back at every lunatic and fool who sought to degrade Scientology, or to make money unscrupulously by pretending to practice Dianetics while practicing voodoo or drug-hypnosis. If this magazine started to do a police job on every lunatic in America, precious little information would get through, and few people would find it valuable. Thus the magazine has cut entheta lines. It cuts them incoming and it cuts them outgoing.

Letters . . .

(Continued from page 1)

without pain for about five minutes. I even bent my ankylosed spine which no one would believe. The ankylosis is not solid calcium as many would believe, the calcium is incidental. The stiffness is due to heavy fields of force held in place. I can feel these forces and dissipate some at these times of successful self processing. These forces are mobile in the sense that they can be moved, spread out, exhausted, etc. But the ridges build up again because the reasons (facsimiles) are still present. However I get rid of them, I must depend on time until shown or understood otherwise. It may take years but I'll do it."—Harry T. McCann., Brunswick, Ohio.

"Why does Hubbard coin so many words? In what way, for example, does the word thetan differ in meaning from the word soul? What does the symbol MEST (is it pronounced m-e-s-t or mest?) mean that is not fully expressed by the word universe? Matter, energy, space and time!! What is it? Is there any such thing as space? Could it be what Hubbard calls the Static? I seriously doubt that anyone can demonstrate that space, per se, has any greater reality than that of being merely a convenient mathematical-like abstraction imagined by the mind in order to help it distinguish between blobs of matter.

Although it has erred a time or two in the past by printing material too far advanced for the average practitioner, in the main it has tried not to glut the information line. Glutting a line with data will be even more difficult in the future, for the latest tidings indicate that Scientology has struck a stability, a state which has been in view for the last three months.

One of the main complaints made on hidden communication lines (those lines which don't dare run in the open and which bear the name "grapevine", "rumor"), the magazine carries far too much about Dr. Hubbard. Surprisingly, letters received indicate that we are not carrying enough about Dr. Hubbard, for there is as much as curiosity about what makes him tick and what he is doing as there is about the new material he is developing.

The principal articles of the Journal of Scientology are by Dr. Hubbard for the reason that the Journal carries the most important and reliable information in existence on the subject of Scientology, and it has been our sad, brutal and bitter experience that techniques developed by Joe Blow or some oil company are designed to make money, are released untested, and do not make people well. 85,000 hours of research and an ample and liberal education in Universities and in the world of men stand behind the techniques and material and articles written by Dr. Hubbard.

The Journal of Scientology attempts to be a 12-pass highway of good news.

"I can understand why a person might coin words to fit specifically defined ideas. Such is nothing more nor less than the naming of things. Things in this case being ideas. But what is to be gained if, for example, we rearrange the concept of commerce with the words vehicles, highways, travel and destination and then symbolize it with VHTD? Does this sound silly to you? It does to me.

"I think that the Hubbard Association of Scientologists are mercenary. Why should I think otherwise? What sort of category of ethics obtain when half-baked stupid ill-taught auditors are turned loose on an unsuspecting public with the blessings of a school faculty? How is that I read in your own journal about those persons, ostensibly bonafide H.A.D.'s, almost as if they had engrains oozing out of every pore.

"Hope springs eternal in the breast of man. For this reason I intend to continue my subscription to the Journal of Scientology."—H. T. Horton, San Antonio, Texas.

"The quest of incidents was often a wild goose chase, and as such not conducive to raising oneself on the tone scale. The technique of imaginary incidents is practically a guarantee against stalemate and should work without a hitch."—Edward Renouf, Villa Obregon, Mexico.

"Seven Sundays ago Scientology was fantastic! Unbelievable! Today there's no turning back—Scientology is suddenly more real than 'reality'."—May Garfield, Collingswood, N. J.

That is unique and peculiar amongst news organs or magazines of any kind. It has two reasons for this. One, it wants to keep its line open. And two, everything we are learning in Scientology these days is good news. That this policy has the agreement of our subscribers is attested by the fact that this magazine has grown in terms of subscription to a level where the Journal of Psychiatry has been considerably outdistanced and the Journal of the American Medical Association may be an early victim in the race for readers.

We hope you like our 12-pass highway.

Journal Moves . . .

(Continued from page 1)

Whereas in Phoenix no hard cover bindery was closer than Los Angeles, a city located somewhere south of Hawaii, there are dozens of binderies within a few blocks of the editorial staff.

Publishing has always been a major problem in Dianetics and Scientology. The books written by L. Ron Hubbard have established an all-time record for the sale of such material, and publishers asked to handle it become bewildered and confused as the early birds in Dianetics can easily attest. The remedy for this situation has been the publication by the HAS of its own books.

If your copy of the journal was a week late, it may have been occasioned by the difference of mailing times between Philadelphia and Phoenix.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

DOCTORATE COURSE

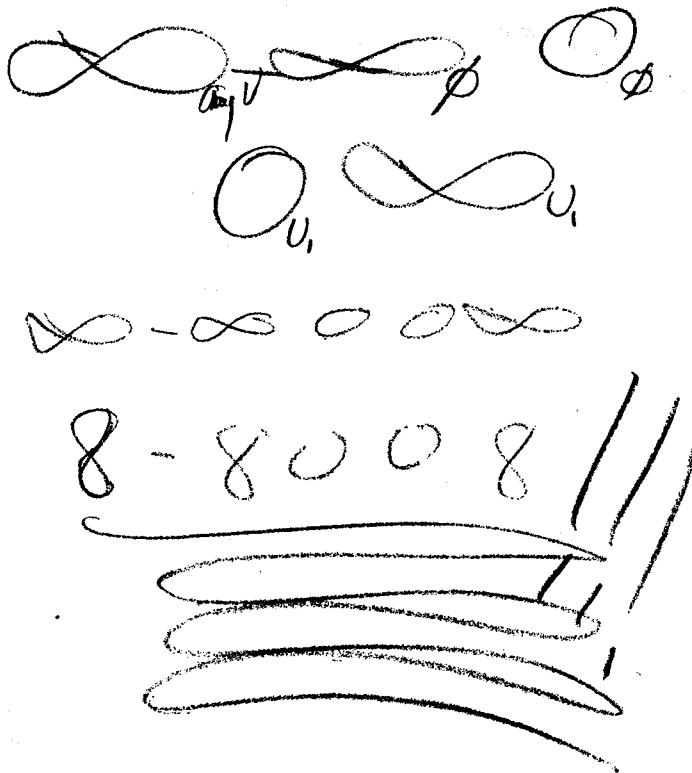


Chart No. 3*
(1/3 original size)

THE ENTIRE STRUCTURE OF SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008.
THEORY AND APPLICATION. THETA CLEARING.
QUALIFIED STUDENTS MAY BEGIN ANY MONDAY.
COURSE: 8 WEEKS FEE: \$500.

AN ENVIRONMENT PROPER TO THE SUBJECT:

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

Director: John Noyga

237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pa.

*From The Lecture Charts of
L. Ron Hubbard. A student text.

THE BEINGNESS OF MAN

(Ed. Note: This article is the first chapter of SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008 by L. RON HUBBARD. Due to an editorial confusion in the last issue, the last chapter was printed of that book.)

Scientology is defined as the science of knowing how to know. It embraces the entire field of knowledge and includes as part of this the human mind, which could be considered as a computer of and vessel for knowledge.

The science has many branches—as would any proper science of knowledge—and these embrace what were designated in the past “the humanities”. Education, criminality, sociology, psychology and other such studies have their proper place in the framework of scientology.

Built on organized axioms, the science more closely resembles an “exact science” such as physics or chemistry or a mathematics such as geometry, for its definitions are precise and from them proceed the resolution of problems which have been of interest to mankind but which, until now, did not have satisfactory solution.

The essence of scientology is its practicality: its application is broad and its results are uniformly predictable. It was designed to “make the able more able”, not to “treat” the psychotic or neurotic or psycho-somatically ill. But its application in the latter, when done by a competent and properly-trained practitioner, form the only thoroughly validated psycho-therapy known to man today, and by its use some 70% of man’s ills may be remedied at a cost of time and money lower than any other similar effort and with a higher effectiveness.

The science falls within the classic definition of sciences and is probably more vigorously organized than other groups of data which bear the designation. It is derived from closely defined axioms which predict phenomena which is then uniformly discoverable in the real universe.

Any study of knowledge could not but be intimately connected with the beingness of man and the earliest axioms of scientology began to predict and the later developments eventually discovered the highest level data so far obtained on the identity and capability of life.

The well-beingness and, indeed, the continued survival of mankind depends

upon an exact knowledge of his own capabilities; and this, more particularly, of his own relationship to knowledge itself.

The basic goal of man which embraces all his activities is apparently survival. Survival might be defined as an impulse to persist through time, in space, as matter and energy.

The impulse to survival is found to contain eight sub-impulses. These are, first, the urge to survive as self; second, the urge to survive through sex in the extension of children; third, the impulse to survive as a group; fourth, the impulse to survive as mankind itself; fifth,

the urge to survive as animal life; sixth, the impulse to survive as the material universe of matter, space and time; seventh, the impulse to survive as a spirit; and eighth, the impulse to survive as what may be called the Supreme Being.

The above sub-impulses are called **dynamics**; combined they form the overall urge towards survival, but each one of itself plays its important role, both in the individual and in the wider sphere named as a part of each impulse. Thus we see the inter-dependency of the individual with the family, with the group, with the species, with life-forms, with the material universe itself, with spirits, and with God; and we see the dependency of each one of these entities upon the individual as a part of it.

The human mind could be conceived to be the recorder, computer and solver of problems relating to survival.

Scientology introduces new and more workable ways of thinking about things. It has found that an absolute is unobtainable; neither zero nor infinity are as themselves discoverable in a real universe, but as absolutes may be posed as symbols, for an abstraction which could be supposed to exist but which does not exist in fact. Therefore, there would be no absolute good and no absolute evil. A thing to be “good” would depend on the viewpoint of the observer, and the same condition would exist for “bad”.

An optimum solution to any problem would be that solution which brought the greatest benefits to the greatest number of dynamics. The poorest solution would be that solution which brought the fewest benefits to the least number of dynamics. And here a benefit would be defined as that which would enhance survival. Activities which brought minimal survival to a lesser number of dynamics and damaged the survival of a greater number of dynamics could not be considered rational activities.

While there could be no absolute right or absolute wrong, a right action would depend upon its assisting the survival of the dynamics immediately concerned; a wrong action would impede the survival of the dynamics concerned.

(Continued on next page)

HART RESIGNS

Alpha Hart, known to the readers of the Journal of Scientology as the “Green Eye-Shade,” has drifted toward greener fields and professional auditing.

Readers in the HAS regret his departure.

Hart has had a long and colorful career in publishing, and an adventurous career as a military correspondent. For many years he was a newspaper publisher in Oklahoma, and, amongst the many incidents of military service, was present in person at the Bikini atom bomb tests.

In Scientology, his appositions are highly valued as the most complete glossary existing, and his fine hand has been seen in many other editorial ways.

One of the early HDA’s, Hart in 1952 became No. 1 to obtain the degree, B. Scn. This was a “swindle” which Hart hugely enjoyed for he had long agitated amongst auditors as to which one was going to get No. 1 B. Scn., and when the time came, since Hart had the numbering system under his own control, he gave it to Alpha Hart.

Photographer, teacher, newspaper editor, overseas correspondent, and one of the few really good experts in Scientology, the efforts and activities of Alpha Hart in the editorial office will be missed, but he is not widely absenting himself from Scientology and readers will be hearing more of him. His next appearance on the scene will be at the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia, where he plans to attend the Doctorate Course.

Beingness of Man . . .

(Continued from page 4)

Thought is subdivisible into data. A datum would be anything of which one could become aware, whether the thing existed or whether he created it.

Creativeness could be found to exceed existence itself; by observation and definition it is discoverable that thought does not necessarily have to be preceded by data, but can create data. Imagination can then create without reference to pre-existing states, and is not necessarily dependent upon experience or data and does not necessarily combine these for its products. Imagination could be classified as the ability to create or forecast a future or to create, change or destroy a present or past.

Cause is motivated by the future.

Scientology as it applies to life is seen as a study in statics and kinetics, which is to say a study of the interplay between no motion and all motion, or less motion and more motion.

In thought itself at its highest range, we discover the only true static known. In physics a static is represented as a body at rest, but it is known in physics that a body at rest is yet on equilibrium of forces and is itself in motion if only on the level of molecular motion. A true static would contain no motion, no time, no space and no wavelength. To this static in scientology is assigned the mathematical symbol **theta**. This designation means solely a theoretical static of distinct and precisely defined qualities with certain potentials.

The all-motion or more-motion kinetic is termed MEST. This word represents the material universe, or any universe. It is combined from the first letters of the four words: matter, energy, space and time.

The interplay between theta and mest result in activities known as life, and causes the animation of living life forms. In the absence of an interplay, the life form is dead.

The beingness of man, by which it is meant homo sapiens, derives its impulse toward thought and action from theta and takes its material form in mest.

Man, homo sapiens, is a composite being of four distinct and divisible actualities: these parts are termed the thetan, the memory banks, the genetic entity and the body.

The thetan, which will be described later in greater detail, has the impulse

of theta itself and can exist in matter, energy, space and time, but derives its impulse from the potential of theta itself and has certain definite goals and behavior characteristics of its own.

The standard memory banks and the reactive memory banks compose the memory banks of homo sapiens. These, in the analogy of an electronic computer, are the file system. The standard banks can be said to contain data of which man is easily and analytically aware and the reactive banks are those which contain stimulus response, experience, the action of which is below the level of his awareness. The content of the reactive banks was received during moments of lessened awareness such as the unconsciousness of early life, in times of weariness, severe pain or heavy emotional stress, such data operating automatically thereafter to command the person without his consent. The standard memory banks are those in which experience is stored for use in the

is directly monitored by the genetic entity in activities such as respiration, heart-beat and endocrine excretions; but these activities may be modified by the thetan.

The human mind could be said to be the primary activity of the thetan with his own memory and ability plus the analytical standard memory banks, modified by the reactive memory banks of the genetic entity, and limited by the mechanical abilities and adaptabilities in action of the body itself.

These four parts of homo sapiens are detachable one from the other.

The personality and beingness which actually is the individual and is aware of being aware and is ordinarily and normally the "person" and who the individual thinks he is, is the thetan; and this awareness can continue, is clarified and is not interrupted by a detachment from the body which is accomplishable by standard processing.

The thetan is immortal and is possessed of capabilities well in excess of those hitherto predicted for man and the detachment accomplishes in the sober practice of science the realization of goals envisioned but questionably, if ever, obtained in spiritualism, mysticism and allied fields.

The anatomy of the beingness of man is one of the lesser studies of scientology where that beingness related only to homo sapiens, for the detachment of the thetan by standard operating procedure is in common practice a simplicity, and it is therefore unrewarding to explore to much greater depths the remaining combination of the standard and reactive banks, the genetic entity and the body, since the last three are a specialized combination. Yet in obtaining the technology necessary to bring about a complete state of beingness of that which a man actually is found to be, provided considerable data and technology in the field of memory recordings, the peculiarities of energy behaviour around and about the body, the history of the evolutionary line, the identity of the genetic entity and much of the construction of the body itself, as well as the construction of the real universe. The bulk of the data which concerns homo sapiens, other than the beingness of the thetan, has been covered adequately earlier and elsewhere.

The beingness of man is essentially the beingness of theta itself acting in the mest and other universes in the accomplishment of the goals of theta and under the determination of a specific individual and particular personality for each being.

CHILD DIANETICS, THE GROUP PROCESSING OF CHILDREN DON'T MISS THE NEXT ISSUE!

The most pertinent details of the group processing program for children tested and inaugurated by L. Ron Hubbard in England, will occupy nearly the total of Issue 14-G of Scientology; how to do it and the results it gets.

Order extra copies in advance—25¢ each. One year's subscription—\$3.50.

estimation of the effort necessary for survival and are concerned with analytical thought. There is an additional storage of memory itself in a purer form than in these banks, but this memory is contained in the capabilities of the thetan.

The genetic entity is that beingness not dissimilar to the thetan which has carried forward and developed the body from its earliest moments along the evolutionary line on earth and which, through experience, necessity and natural selection, has employed the counter-efforts of the environment to fashion an organism of the type best fitted for survival, limited only by the abilities of the genetic entity. The goal of the genetic entity is survival on a much grosser plane of materiality.

The body itself is a carbon-oxygen engine which runs at a temperature of 98.6 on low combustion fuel, generally derived from other life forms. The body

THE APPOSITIONS OF SCIENTOLOGY

Compiled by Alpha Hart, B.Sc.n.

TACTILE—The perceptic by which we register the shape and texture of surfaces and compounds.

TECHNIQUE 80 — Processing of the MEST body, or genetic entity. This can cover one lifetime, some segment of the whole track, or the whole track — proton, sloth, ape, cave man, etc. — but only the genetic entity's share in that track.

TECHNIQUE 88 — Anything that pertains to processing of the theta body can be lumped under Technique 88.

THERMAL — The perceptic by which we can record temperature, or the hotness and coldness of our environment. If the temperature is below our body temperature, we consider it cool or cold; if above, it is warm or hot.

THETA — In Scientology, the **static of life** itself is called theta, and is designated by the eighth letter of the Greek alphabet (an "O" with a diagonal line through it). In other ologies, it has various names — "soul", "spirit", "ego", etc. — and varying degrees and purposes for animating matter.

Theta, although its purpose is to conquer the physical universe, is not subject to the laws of the physical universe; it is concerned wholly with motion, yet has no motion, being a true static without space or time. Theta and thought are similar orders of static; thought, which is concerned wholly with the estimation of effort, manifests through the facsimiles of physical universe entities or actions which have been collected and stored by the mind.

THETAN — The thetan, or theta being, takes over a body only a few days or a week before birth, and abandons it just below apathy when the body has reached the point where it no longer can handle motion.

Although the thetan normally is spoken of as being IN the body, it is both inside and outside. Possible analogies would be: The automobile was in the driver, or the thumb was in the silver.

When separated from the body in processing, the thetan, from a distance, can correct anything wrong with his own body, or other bodies, at will.

THOUGHT — Scientology, even to a greater extent than was Dianetics, is built around thought, because thought IS the human mind. With thought, you acquire data, analyze it, compare it with other data stored up, and estimate optimum motion necessary for direct action in the immediate or distant future. Establishment of this optimum motion through the correct estimation of effort, therefore, is the basic purpose of reasoning, and the mind has no other concern.

Thought, as an "energy", is **not part** of the physical universe. It can control energy, but has no wave length; it uses matter, but has no mass; is found in space, but has no position; it records time, but is not subject to time. In fact, it is the direct link, the main line of communication, between man and his history, even to his reasons for deciding to BE.

Beginning with this issue, the current subscription rate will be twenty-five cents per single copy and \$3.50 per year.

Professional Scientologists

Earl M. Cunard
8901 Daxley Court
Detroit 4, Mich.

Philip Delano
349 Lindenwold Avenue
Ambler, Pa.

Charles Gaskin, Jr.
2032 Kater Street
Philadelphia 46, Pa.

Alfred Kozak
239 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Alicia Lorraine
701 United Office Bldg.
Niagara Falls, N. Y.

Thomas S. Mertes
1303 N. Franklin Street
Wilmington 6, Del.

Caroline J. Yeager
118 N. Mole Street
Philadelphia 2, Pa.

(To be continued)

MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

MODEL H-53-DS

Complete with operating instructions and "Case-Opening" Material. Time payment price **8685** \$96. Cash price FOB Los Angeles.....

Manual "Electropsychometry".....**\$1.80**

Instep electrodes and Straps.....**\$2.40**

QUIZ METER. Battery operated. Not for professional auditors, but good for beginners, self-processing experiments, etc. With can electrodes and instructions, \$24.85. With instep electrodes, long cords, and Manual, complete..... **3150**

Write for Illustrated Descriptive Material

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, Calif.

MARITAL SCIENTOLOGY

by L. Ron Hubbard

The name of this article could also be "Don't kill your mother-in-law: mock her up!"

The severest criticism that could have been leveled at Dianetics was entirely overlooked by the critics. This is not unusual, for a person, to be a critic, must first have assumed that he could not create anything. It required a certain creative ability to understand what went on early in Dianetics for the marriage and divorce rate was considerably shifted by processing. Fortunately, there were more marriages and more saved marriages than there were divorces, but this did not mean that there weren't divorces.

Husbands and wives who had for years been coming to an explosion point, faced with the technique of Book 1, exploded; in many cases, beyond marital repair. Mis-mated in the first place, grown sour in harness, buckled down by an economic system which could not have been bettered by the Devil himself, it took very little to tip over what would have happened anyway.

One of the most serious parts of this was the husband-wife auditing team situation. Husbands and wives tried to audit each other with too high a percentage of failures.

To understand what takes place in a marriage it is necessary to understand why a husband-wife auditing team is so often unsuccessful, and will, now and then, blow up a marriage. And the answer to this is also the answer to why marriages blow up. The introduction of the factor of co-auditing team into the marriage is the only catalyst necessary to something which will already give trouble.

From now on in these articles, you're going to hear a lot about communication, for the solution of the problems of communication, and the gaining of an understanding of its anatomy has resolved the problem of auditing as well as marriage. Communication, then, is the root of marital success from which a strong union can grow, and non-communication is the rock on which the ship will bash out her keel.

In the first place, men and women aren't too careful "on whom they up and marry". In the absence of any basic training about neurosis, psychosis, or how to judge a good cook or a good wage-earner, that tricky, treacherous and not always easy to identify thing called "love" is the sole guiding factor in the selection of mates. It is too much to expect of a society above the level of ants to be entirely practical about an institution as basically impractical as marriage. Thus, it is not amazing that the mis-selection of partners goes on with such abandon.

There are ways, however, not only to select a marriage partner, but also to guarantee the continuation of that marriage; and these ways are simple: they depend uniformly upon communication.

There should be some parity of intellect and sanity between a husband and wife for them to have a successful marriage. In Western culture, it is expected that the women shall have some command of the humanities and sciences. It is easy to establish the educational background of a potential marriage partner; it is not so easy to gauge their capability on the second dynamic or their sanity.

In the past efforts were made to establish sanity with ink-blots, square blocks and tests with marbles to find out if anybody had lost any. The resulting figures had to be personally interpreted with a crystal ball and then re-interpreted for application.

In Scientology there is a test for sanity and comparative sanity which is so simple that anyone can apply it. What is the communication lag of the individual? When asked a question, how long does it take him to answer? When a remark is addressed to him, how long does it take for him to register and return? The fast answer tells of the fast mind and the same mind, providing the answer is a sequitur; the slow answer tells of down-scale. Marital partners which have the same communication lag will get along; where one partner is fast and one is slow, the situation will become unbearable to the fast partner and miserable to the slow one. Further, Scientology when applied will be more swiftly active in the case of the fast partner and so the imparity under processing will grow beyond either's ability to cope with the matter.

How to audit a marriage and keep it a marriage is a problem a large number of auditors would like to have answered. It is not too difficult a problem. One simply takes the slow communication lag member of the team and processes that one first, for this will be the harder, longer case. By speeding up the slow one, parity is neared with the fast communication lag partner, and no objection will be offered. If the fast one is chosen for processing, or if both of them enter processing at the same time, the ratio will not be neared but widened and a marital breach will ensue.

The repair of a marriage which is going on the rocks does not always require the auditing of the marriage partners. It may be that another family factor is in the scene. This may be in the person of a relative such as the mother-in-law. How does one solve this factor without using a shotgun? This, again, is simple. The mother-in-law, if there is trouble in the family, is responsible for cutting communication lines or diverting communication. One or the other of the partners, then, is cut off the communication channel on which he belongs. He senses this and objects strenuously to it. Under processing particular attention should be given to rehabilitating his sense of being on communication lines.

Jealousy is the largest factor in breaking up marriages. Jealousy comes about because of the insecurity of the jealous person and the jealousy may or may not have foundation. This person is afraid of hidden communication lines and will do anything to try to uncover them. This acts upon the other partner to make him feel that his communication lines are being cut, for he thinks himself entitled to have open communication lines, whereas his marital partner insists that he shut many of them. The resultant rows are violent as represented by the fact that where jealousy exists in a profession such as acting, insurance companies will not issue policies—the suicide rate is too high.

A person who is jealous has something wrong on the subject of communications and, in selecting the partner to be processed first, the auditor should select the jealous person.

Rapidity of communication is aberrated in some types of psychosis, but here it is also non sequitur and is rapidly and hysterically told about the cat. This is very easy to notice: even psychiatrists can tell it.

The subject of marital scientology could not be covered in many chapters, but here are given the basic clues to a successful marriage — Communicate!

SCIENTOLOGY BOOK LIST

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures.
Each 85¢

(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—Deds and Dedexes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows in Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

All 50 booklets, sold in one package
\$25.00 net

all by L. RON HUBBARD:

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS (British edition). An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a professional auditor prior to mid-1952. This is the primary tool for an auditor. (Shipped from London).
No discounts\$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY. The American edition.
Ready in 3 weeks\$3.00

HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE. The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of other persons for successful operation. To be available within two weeks\$3.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens.\$3.00

THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines.....\$2.00

WHAT TO AUDIT...Technique 88. Contains a list and short description of the principle incidents to be found in a human being.....\$2.50

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller (No discounts)\$4.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88. Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item....\$25.00

BOTH READY APRIL THIRD

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street

Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania

SCIENTOLOGY

PUBLISHED BY THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, INC., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

ISSUE 14-G

CHILD SCIENTOLOGY

by L. Ron Hubbard, C.E., D.Sc.

Save the child and you save the nation.

If, in the course of the next 15 years, scientologists were to specialize in the group processing of children, it might well follow that all of the goals of scientology would thereby be realized. Thus, by processing children between the ages of six and ten, we would achieve in 15 years a sanity and alertness never before obtained in that portion of the populace between the ages of 21 and 26, the age bracket which contains the energy and influence most strikingly felt by a civilization.

Child scientology could very well be, in terms of practice, the most important single field of endeavor in the science. So used, without other addresses or assistances, scientology might well bring about the condition of world peace—even if only by eradicating, through the restoration of sanity, the enthusiasm of youth for the sham glory of war. Therefore, we address here a subject which is broader than "what will I do to cure Johnnie's sneezes." Whether or not we are interested in those sneezes, whether or not we have tolerance or intolerance for children, whether or not we care to give time to the problems of child adjustment and sanity, each of us who has a vested interest in the continuation of Earth and of Man should be willing to invest some of his industry in the investigation and application of the group processing of children.

Hence, this article is written, not to those who are interested in children, not to those who have family problems, not even to those whose duty it is to instruct children, but to anyone interested in the goals of scientology.

In order to utilize scientology in the attainment of the goal of a sane stratum of the populace, do you need special training? No, not beyond the contents of this article and a knowledge of the book, "Self Analysis in Scientology," a simple text.

What passport do you need to help children? None.

What recommendations, papers, figures, historical documents, statistics, and other buffoonery do you need to assist children? None.

Is there any lack of groups of children? No. Where are groups of children to be found? In schools, in hospitals, in orphan asylums, in children's societies, in boy and girl organizations such as the Boy Scouts, in the YMCA's, in Sunday schools, and anywhere that interested people forward the battle to

prepare the child of today to become the sane adult of tomorrow. Theirs has been a gallant struggle in the face of almost insuperable odds. It is time these people had some help.

Historically, child therapy has been as difficult as it is now simple.

Let us be very blunt—we are not interested in the problems of the child's mind. In scientology, we are no longer concerned with the inopportune and conceited short-circuit between epistemology and the human brain which has resulted in the "science" of psychotherapy (see next issue). The scientologist practicing with groups of children should disabuse anyone in authority of any lingering thought that the scientologist might be using psychotherapy. The concern of psychotherapy is with the thinking processes of the human brain. The concern of the scientologist is purely with the beingness of the child, which is to say his spirit, his potentialities, and his happiness. A scientologist working with children, who permits himself to be led into arguments concerning psychotherapy is permitting to exist and be part of the argument the erroneous concept that gains in learning and behaviour are attainable through a rearrangement, by direct address, of the physical habits or fears of the child.

It is possible to reform a child's attitude toward existence by working with his mind. The best results in the field of psychotherapy were obtained by dianetics, but even prior to dianetics, many child psychotherapists had

(Continued on page 2)

IMPORTANT ANNOUNCEMENT

The next issue will carry a complete new book "This is Scientology" written by L. Ron Hubbard especially for the Journal of Scientology. It will offer a complete summary of all effective procedures. The issue will be sent to regular subscribers; single copies will be fifty cents. This book does not replace or supplant "Scientology 8-8008" or "Self Analysis in Scientology" or the Professional Course Booklets. Order extra copies of the special book issue now for your friends.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.
237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania
Published Twice Monthly
25¢ per single copy
\$3.50 per year

Copyright 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

THE NEWS IN DETROIT

On March 25 two prominent Scientologists, Refa Postel and Earl Cunard of the Detroit Dianetic Center were arrested on charges of operating a vocational guidance school without a license. Pleading innocent, they are awaiting examination of the charges in Recorder's Court. This has been scheduled for early May.

Unlike certain national publications who have shown a tendency to posit first and inquire later, Detroit papers seem to have made a sincere effort to inform their readers about what is, after all, a very new science. Explanations of the Center's activities have dealt largely with techniques and theories described in L. Ron Hubbard's first best-selling book *Dianetics*, rather than current practices, but some newsmen have even written about the modern developments of Scientology. Inevitably, there are inaccuracies in the account, some of them humorous to well-informed Scientologists. One of the detectives in the case is quoted as saying "After becoming expert, and able to understand 'theta waves' combining time and thought, they are called 'theta clears'." Further on he says, "Some dianetics addicts believe that flying saucers are manned by theta clears from other planets," a remark that must have constituted unusual breakfast reading for many Detroiters.

Accounts of the case have been given prominence by the papers, but it was emphasized that "the scientific status of Dianetics itself is not at issue in the case."

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 1)

obtained considerably improved attitudes and behaviour on the part of children by directly addressing the individual child and forming with the child a personal friendship which opened the child's interest sufficiently to permit an awareness of the existing conditions of present time. This was possible because the child's awareness of present time could be suppressed by incidents, which, having force and stress contained in them, sought to represent in themselves that they were present time. But this does not say that the optimum results are obtainable by this process of addressing the past in order to heal the present. Psycho-therapy could be said to be a series of processes by which the past is addressed to remedy the present or by which physical matter, such as the human brain, is rearranged (as in a pre-frontal lobotomy) in order to inhibit odious conduct in present time. The 500 or 600 percent gains obtainable by the application of child Scientology to groups of children are not obtainable by addressing the past to remedy the present.

Scientology increases the beingness and potentialities of beingness of the child in present time in order to secure the capabilities of the child in the future. It does this by exercising the capabilities of beingness of the child, and is about as closely related to psycho-therapy as penmanship might be, or, for that matter, any other subject in the school curriculum. Thus, no one can reasonably object, on the grounds that psycho-therapy is being practiced, to the education of the child in present time so as to fit him for his future.

It will be very difficult for the scientist to keep himself from being led into this snare, because tests in child psychology on those in his group will indicate that their reading ages leap under this process, that children who have never been able to master even rudimentary subjects begin to learn, and that behaviour which, in the past, has been highly lacking in good order and discipline turns markedly for the better. These and many other advantages to be gained in the application of child Scientology to groups of children cannot be classified as psycho-therapy simply because they attain the goals of psycho-therapy. Because a thing obtains the goals another thing hoped to obtain, is no reason to assume that the

two are identical. This obtaining of goals was never accomplished in terms of groups by psycho-therapy, and, indeed, psycho-therapy never attained these goals—even on individual children. But that person who immediately proclaims that we now have child psycho-therapy simply because we have child Scientology is making an extremely bad error in thinking and in semantics.

Significantly, camping out, hiking, hobbies, and excellent and personable group leaders have obtained results similar to these, down through the ages. But one does not classify these as psycho-therapy. What we have done in Scientology is render available to those in authority over groups of children the means of procuring results of magnitude in the absence of highly personable instructors, camping out, hobbies, individual attention to the child, perfect home life, and other intensely desirable but very scarce commodities. Any expert in the field of child study can inform you that it is possible to take any child, and, by giving him enough time, improve him. Parents can tell you this. Anyone, in short, could have gotten results from a child by sufficiently devoting himself to the child's interests. When one realizes that this might consume dozens or thousands of hours per child, one sees immediately that without the fundamentals of Scientology the mass resolution of the problems of children is impossible. The question has been "How do we do it without devoting this special time to each and every child, since it is not possible to devote that time?" The answer, of course, lies in the fact that a group of 30 or 500 children simultaneously can be given child Scientology by one untrained person, and that these children will accrue the various gains to be realized in the past only by individual address and interest.

What is the process given to groups of children?

Taking a copy of "Self Analysis in Scientology," the instructor, the scientist, the scout leader, or other person, delivers to the assembled group imaginary scenes to envision. The children envision these scenes, one after another.

(Continued on page 3)

Letters:

Ed. Note: Miss Jean Thomason, recent graduate of the London Doctorate School, in a week's time, produced the first theta clears in Africa. From Kenya Miss Thomason was sent to the British H.A.S. by friends who wanted a trained auditor in that area.

She attended the eight weeks' day professional course which consists of tapes, demonstrations, co-auditing and lectures by Dr. L. Ron Hubbard on the latest techniques and discoveries.

Miss Thomason, a nice looking and personable lady, did not believe that her professional career would start so suddenly upon her return. But driving home from the Uganda airport, she quickly and capably alerted to the occasion. Her employer, who had come to meet her, collapsed unexpectedly from an acute attack of malaria. She writes:

"We stopped the car beside the road and I spread the safari rug in the shade of some banana trees. I proceeded to process him then and there, and I had to get my results fast. We were faced with 90 miles of East African roads which are pretty bad, but are completely hopeless after a torrential rain, and the clouds were gathering more ominously every moment.

"The banana grove in which we had stopped was withered and drooping from the long dry season and, as always happens in Africa, it was not long before we were surrounded by natives watching with their dull, hypnotic eyes. Here, before this crowd of Woji, were demonstrated the latest techniques of Scientology. Here was a magic being performed greater than any before known, but they were uncomprehending, unable to appreciate that a revolution had taken place in their midst.

"After an hour's processing the miracle was performed. The attack was completely abated. I was very pleased to find the case in very good shape as he had done many hours of Self Analysis since the book reached him at the

end of January. This has had quite a startling effect on him.

"I gave him another session with Creative Processing when we reached home. All malaria symptoms and somatics were run out.

"At the next session, he was stuck with a work facsimile in which everything seemed to be at an angle of 90 degrees and very flat. I got him mocking up things on the Serengeti Plains in Tanganyika and before long he placed it in several thousands years ago and left it there.

"After that session, I got him out very unstably: flip-flop, flip-flop; but when he was out he knew it and was fully aware of himself as a thetan. He was unable to look at his MEST body or to remain stable in the room with it, but worked very well outside the room. To solve this, I had him create his own space and ran GITA on his childhood home. Now he is working stably outside and can look at his physical body without snapping back into it. His case has really cracked on Admiration Processing.

"There are now two other theta clears in Kenya. The other evening we went to visit some friends who have read books on Scientology and who have worked Self Analysis. I had an idea that the man would get out easily, and gaily put him through the drill. He was out in no time as was his wife, a little later. The whole session on both took just over an hour. I walked home sixty feet off the ground. So you see, Scientology doesn't 'work' — there's no work attached to it, it's too simple."

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 2)

The imaginary scenes are taken from the lists found in "Self Analysis in Scientology." They are selected and reformed from these lists in accordance with the ability of the children to understand them.

This process is continued for about 20 minutes per day. It may be continued for as short a time as three weeks for any group of children with excellent

results, but, more optimally, may be incorporated permanently into their routine activities.

The scientist will discover in his first session that the children in the group divide roughly into three classes: (1) those who cannot get any mockups at all, (2) those who get them too fast or too slow, and (3) those who get them well. He divides his group into three sections. He gives processing—as described above—to each of the sections, processing those who cannot get mockups the most, and processing those who are too fast or too slow slightly more than the third group, which is given the continued routine processing. Ordinarily, it will be found that the three groups will assume a parity in a short time, and so can be continued as one group.

The person delivering the lists must know that he should not give special attention to individuals in the group simply because these individuals are having trouble, for this would mean to each child in the group that he or she would have to have trouble so as to get individual attention.

The instructor must also know that the children often become quite active, dramatic, and emotional when they do this process, for they find it a great deal of sport, and, in the case of a school, he should be prepared to have complaints from adjoining rooms, should he be so unwise as not to arrange for a suitable period of the day for processing.

The instructor or scientist should know that a child will occasionally "boil off." This, as a manifestation of unconsciousness, is very mild, and simply means that some period of the child's life wherein he was unconscious has been slightly restimulated. He should know that all he has to do to arouse the child from this state is to have him remember something that is real to him, a time when he was in good communication with somebody, and a time when he felt that somebody loved him.

The person applying the lists should also know that he should not rebuke, criticize, evaluate, or tease the children because of their mockups or their troubles with them. He should also know that he must not evaluate these mockups or try to interpret them as dreams, since whatever relationship they may have to dreams and regard-

(Continued on page 4)

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 3)

less of how fascinating they may be, their interpretation will reduce the effectiveness and ability of the child. In fact, their evaluation for the child is actually destructive to his pride and beingness, and such interpretation not only has no part in his processing but is expressly forbidden as being intensely harmful.

What else can be expected immediately?

A small percentage of the children will not respond at all. A small percentage will become worried because of the activities and noise of the other children. A small percentage will be unchanged, though responsive. The remaining 75 or 85 percent will advance variously in their intelligence quotients, their behaviours, and their personal abilities (in particular, their ability to learn).

By experience, no disabilities will occur because of this process, excepting those which are occasioned by sudden upsets in home life or by reason of teasing or evaluation on the part of an applicator.

By all standard tests of learning ability, reading skill, differentiation, and so forth, it will be discovered that the group, as a group, has progressed very far beyond what anyone has ever had the right to expect from the application of any form of child improvement. This should not be labelled a wild claim; it is rather a sober fact which is based upon very wide, careful testing and observation under many differing conditions, under many types of instructors, and under many groups of children.

Quite incidentally, and certainly of no great interest except that it makes good telling, psychosomatic difficulties, perception inhibitions (such as stuttering), and various other disabilities, the correction of which is classed entirely in the field of psycho-therapy, have a tendency to de-intensify or disappear in the child who is part of a group undergoing this processing. Such improvements—no matter how dramatic they

may be—are not the reason why this processing is given to the group, but instead are simply an added bonus, and entirely a by-product. Indeed, it is a rather grim joke that scientology so employed and without direction toward the release of such ills, does rather routinely what medicine has been unable to do. It is of no great concern to the scientologist that this happens. Certainly, he does not want to prevent it from happening, but he must not lose sight of the fact that he is not processing a group to make it happen. He will be given his greatest thanks as a result of such cases and his benefits will be measured by them, but this should not turn his head from the main goal of the process, which is to make a group of able children far more able. Parents, for instance, who have spent thousands of dollars on little Johnny's asthma, discover one day, after he has been part of such a group for some time, that he is no longer troubled with asthma. Further, it is doubtful if he will ever be troubled with asthma again. Parents presented with such evidence have a tendency either to become angry or to be grateful, depending upon their level of sanity.

The group auditor is not there to cure, heal, repair, patch up, treat, advise, counsel, or otherwise to mend children. By definition, the group auditor is one who works to create a new state of beingness in a group of people by the administration of lists prepared by the H. A. S. or himself. It should be clearly understood that we are attempting something which has never happened before. We are achieving a state in people which has not previously existed. We are taking another step forward with Man. We are not trying to bring children back to normal, nor are we trying to remedy existing conditions. We are factually striking out to attain a level of culture and civilization higher than those attained before, in which we include any period of any nation anywhere. The group auditor has about as much relationship to psycho-therapy as a stone mason at work on a new city has to the proprietor of a junkyard. The group auditor is not working to return children to normal. They have never been other than they are, and, in the absence of what we know now, never could have been what we hope them to be. People who try to classify the group auditor as one who is making children normal by treating them are actually insulting the group auditor. In

the absence of scientology, or whatever it would have been called had it been discovered in the past or future, such repair work was the best that could be done. The attainment of gains by the eradication of something differs considerably from the attainment of gains by the creation of something. All processing in scientology today is positive-gain processing and is, in fact, creative; the work of the auditor is creative whether he is working on an individual or a group.

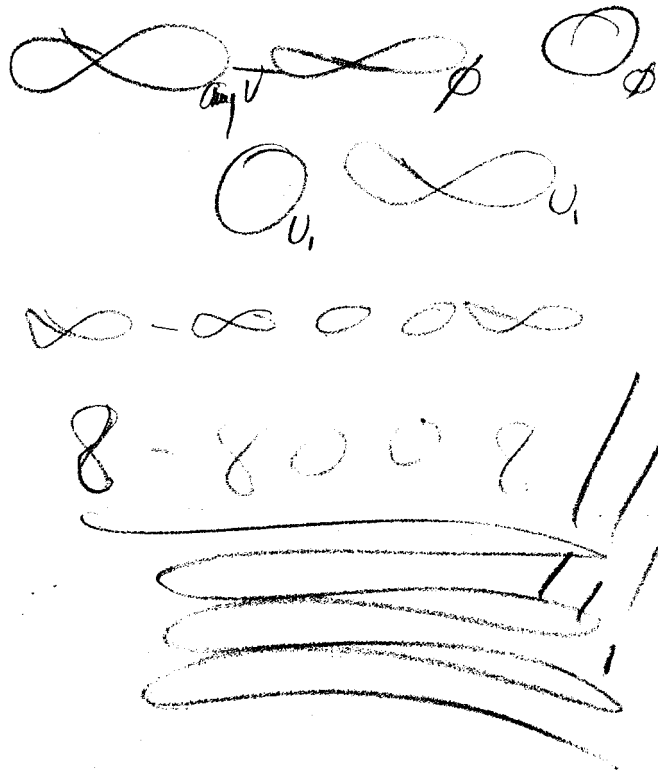
The special problems of individual children which confront the group auditor should be referred by him to a professional auditor, or handled by himself as a professional auditor providing he is trained in that capacity. Therefore, parents or interested persons desiring special consideration for individual problems should be directed elsewhere by the group auditor. The group auditor's interest is in terms of mass production. He is creating with his work a new state of beingness, a new type of childhood. This is a state that is desirable not simply because it contrasts with former states, but desirable because it means a better civilization or perhaps one might say, a civilization.

What theory underlies this?

The group auditor needs no more theory than that contained in this article and in "Self Analysis in Scientology" to succeed in his work. Indeed, he need not even have a solid grip on that much theory, for the process to work for him. However, in the absence of background data, many things may strike him as strange or unexplained, and, lacking the data, he may believe himself to be dealing with an imprecise thing and so wander off-course. Thus, the best group auditor would be the one who is best founded in theory and who is a professional auditor as well. The next-best group auditor would be one who has studied this article and "Self Analysis in Scientology" and who has attended the tape-recorded lecture course consisting of six hours of lectures on this subject, which is available at the H.A.S., at associate offices, or as reels from the Publications Section of the H. A. S.

Although this is apparently very simple—that we just get a child to imagine

(Continued on next page)



(1/3 original size)

Chart No. 3. From The Lecture Charts of L. Ron Hubbard.

DOCTORATE COURSE

THE ENTIRE STRUCTURE OF SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008.
THEORY AND APPLICATION. THETA CLEARING.
THOSE QUALIFIED MAY BEGIN ANY MONDAY.
TIME REQUIRED: EIGHT WEEKS FEE: \$500.

AN ENVIRONMENT PROPER TO THE SUBJECT:

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

For information write to Box 116, Philadelphia 5, or
phone Rlittenhouse 6-2405.

something and the child is then better—and although people will occasionally try to tell the group auditor that it has been long known that creative imagination plays a considerable role in the life of the child, yet mockup processing from prepared lists is based upon fundamental precisions which are quite invariable.

With much too much simplicity, it can be stated that here the imagination is being utilized in such a way as to bring it under the control, direction, and self-discipline of the child. The knowledge that we are not actually dealing with imagination as it has been classified in the past, and that in reality we are dealing with quite another function: namely, clarification of the role of imagination, at least makes one feel himself conversant with what is happening.

In mathematics, even in that pallid thing called arithmetic, it is necessary to observe and realize the existence of a problem and the factors of the problem, and to combine these to predict an answer. In the entire field of life, it is imagination which delivers answers. If one cannot imagine he cannot predict. The factors of life are more complex than the factors of arithmetic, but

they do not differ so far as mental functioning is concerned. There are simply many more of them. One can teach a child by rote that two plus two equals four, but many an instructor and many a parent with the fondest hopes for the future of a child have, after the child's education was complete, discovered that the child either cannot or will not utilize the data to resolve problems in his own existence. In such a child, the ability to imagine the answer by recombining existing factors has not been developed nor disciplined. Many an engineering school has been embarrassed by turning forth honor graduates who yet failed dismally in the reduction of rudimentary practical problems to workable solutions. Even a thing as apparently precise as mathematics yet requires, in the good mathematician, an enormous amount of imagination. In general, symbols and figures, statistics and data, serve only to assist the functioning of the mind in a solution of problems. These are at best crutches to be utilized by an active intelligence. The mind is always the servo-mechanism of mathematics, a thing which even the better mathematicians are apt to overlook. Thus, when we are trying to teach a child, whether to be proficient in geo-

metry or in handling his body, we must teach him as well to predict a future state of beingness; if he cannot predict a future state of beingness, he cannot resolve problems. As a statement, the phrase, "prediction of a future state of beingness," almost encompasses the function of the human mind. Prediction of beingness is somewhat different from simple prediction. It is not necessary to have pictures to tell one what is going to happen, but it **is** necessary to have the potentiality of imagining what is going to happen to accurately assess a situation.

Thus, it may be seen that the inhibition of the imagination of a child directly results in the inhibition of the child's ability to resolve problems relating to his own environment and his own life. This nullification of imagination should not exist; however, the individual should be able to utilize this imagination, and the imagination should be under the discipline of the individual. A good instructor realizes that it is the discipline of the student's mind by the student himself which accrues to the student the benefits of education.

The discipline of the imagination is essential in any learning process. The

(Continued on page 6)

Self Analysis Used In British Schools

The revised edition of Self Analysis has been used for the past four months in certain British public and private schools. This project has been carried forth by schoolmasters under the direction of Dr. L. Ron Hubbard. The results have been astounding.

Self Analysis contains extensive lists covering every phase of human existence, which has the component parts of affinity, reality and communication along the eight dynamics. In his recent research, Dr. Hubbard discovered that the rehabilitation of an individual depended on the rehabilitation of his ability to create. That capacity for creation is all the beingness one has. The MEST universe, thus, imposes upon one such a beautiful tailor-made reality that, as one continues along the track, he is convinced that his beingness is that of a body involved in a physical universe. This is hypnotism—sleep-walking. How is one awakened? Simply by what is called mock-up processing; the creation of persons, things, and places which one can see, feel, taste, smell and hear.

This is a game which children play all the time—"Make-like" or "Let's pretend." As one grows older he believes more and more in the seriousness of Life. "One must face reality!" He tries to make his children realize that life is no game to be considered lightly.

Children are readily pulled out of the mire of this so-called reality by using the lists in Self Analysis to mock up imaginary incidents rather than to remember real ones.

This process has been given to school children for an hour or so every day. The classes vary in size from ten to forty students between the ages of six and twelve. The children were given tests before and after a certain period with individual advances marked on charts.

The reading age of every child went up from an average of 0.4 to 0.9 monthly gain to a 0.5 to 0.15 monthly gain. Their mental alertness was increased to such an extent that reaction time was so slight as to be almost instantaneous in 20 per cent of the cases. And despite the law of constant I. Q. and the authorities who propound this view, I. Q.'s jumped 10 to 50 points in scores.

One of the schoolmasters was most surprised and pleased, however, by what he considered to be a reverse reaction on the part of the children. He stated: "I was very worried in the beginning about the restoration of their self-determinism. I thought that it would mean complete liberty for them to do whatever they pleased. If they wanted to kick up a row, they would, and so on; but they have become most dignified both in their personal appearance and in their personal conduct. That was most unexpected."

Another schoolmaster commented: "The important thing about these results lies in the actual job we teachers are trying to accomplish. That is, to educate a child. Through the use of Self Analysis on these classes that job is becoming easier. The students have become more interested in their work and are more eager to learn than before. We teachers no longer have to stuff, cram and force knowledge upon them.

"One of the 'miracle' cases was that of a boy eight years old who was in a class for backward children. These children are considered completely incapable of learning. They pass their hours playing with blocks and beads or doing colour work with crayons and paint. Not once had he spoken a word, associated with any of the other children or showed any comprehension of what was going on. One day, after several weeks of processing, he was asked to mock up a cowboy. When questioned as to what the cowboy wore, he blurted excitedly, "Why, gun and boots, of course." Now he has advanced to his proper age class and is one of the leaders in their sport recreation periods.

"Another interesting result is the lessening of the number of absentees. During the London flu epidemic, schools were reporting a decrease in attendance of thirty to sixty per cent; whereas there was only a fall of five to fifteen per cent in those schools using Self Analysis. Besides this, many children have taken off glasses, many have improved hearing and fewer are suffering from nervous breakdowns."

Dr. L. Ron Hubbard has recently made a six and one-half hour series of tapes covering the processing of children in groups. He would like very much to have people and groups carry forth this work and would appreciate all reports and data accumulated. A happy, sane child means a free tomorrow.

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 5)

infant and the child are peculiarly prone to utilize their imaginations in such a way as to make their imaginations utilize them. Their imaginations are not wild; they are simply not founded upon fact and are not correlated with the existing state of affairs. At night, the child is hounded by nightmares and delusions; by day his imagination conjures up for him images based upon factual and unimportant data of his environment which frighten and inhibit him. He is given to believe, then, that there is some hidden thing in his vicinity which is inhibitive to his further survival. Delusion is imagination out of control. The control and discipline of imagination and its employment for the artistic and practical gains of the individual would be the highest goal of a training process. There have been great instructors in the past, great teachers who could lead their students forward by their own personal magnetism. Their effort was centered upon giving the student into his own hands, and this was accomplished by causing the student to desire to discipline his own beingness. However, the discipline of beingness is not necessarily the limitation of beingness. It is better to be able to decide and control a few things to be, than to be under the whip of an imagination which drives one to be a great many things, none of which are under one's control. These processes, then, aim directly towards disciplining the imagination and bringing it under the control of the individual child.

Throughout the day, and every day of his life, the child is told that things do not belong to him. If he is given a pair of shoes, he is informed that they are not his shoes by the first command from the parent that he polish them. In the case of nearly all children, even though they seem to have possessions, they themselves do not believe themselves to own anything. Their bodies, their minds, their toys, their clothes, their habits, their mannerisms, and their likes and dislikes, are all under the continuous impact of the MEST universe and other intelligences. There is something, however, which a child can own—an image which he creates himself. In fact, he will only attain to those images which he does create for himself, be-

(Continued on next page)

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 6)

cause, in his opinion, any attempt to reach images created for him by others (particularly by duress) is antipathetic to his survival. At every hand he is driven from possession and driven from beingness, for the child can possess only those things which he feels free to be.

The creation and control of mental images performs another function in that it utilizes and disciplines energy. In creating mental images which he then controls, the child discovers first that he can own something, next that he can control something, next that here is something he is free to be, and next that he has control over mental functions. Dignity and purpose are native to the child; badness and uncontrol are not. Thus, by envisioning images the child comes into possession of his own beingness and is convinced that he is free to be something. The change which comes with this realization is not an ultimate or absolute thing, for there is a gradient scale of beingness and there are always new heights above any last plateau reached. This is a gradual and continuous process, this creation of beingnesses (or, symbolologically, mock-ups), and the process continues in any phase of life so long as the person has life in him. The direct attack on this problem by the use of mockup processing results as one would expect; it brings the child under his own discipline and makes him capable of being what he wants to be, not what he is forced to be. At the same time, it renders him less reactive toward disciplinary actions undertaken for his own good and toward educational measures which are provided for his future security. Acceptance will be found to replace resentment of education.

The goal of an instructor is to instruct. There is an old story about the Rough Riders, a regiment in the Spanish-American War. Their most famous exploit was the taking of San Juan Hill, yet there is an incident in this which is worthy of our notice. The orders of the day were posted and stated explicitly that they were to "jump off" from El Canay at five o'clock the following morning and were to take San Juan Hill. The Rough Riders awoke at 4:30 a. m. to discover that one small thing had been omitted from their plans: they had, as yet, to take El Canay. Thus, before they could execute their orders they had to assault and take another objective,

which they did take with severe losses, and from which they finally carried out the main assault, many hours overdue, again with enormous casualties. Thus it is that a military organization can suffer frightfully from trying to fight one battle when another has to be fought first. The instructor is supposed to educate children, the camp leader is supposed to entertain them, and the hospital nurse is supposed to make them well. Yet, standing as an obstacle before each one of these and any other individuals attempting to handle children, is, in actuality, the lack of a child. Bluntly, the child is not there. He is sitting in the classroom but his mind is elsewhere. He is in the hospital as a body, but is mauling about the scene of the accident which sent him there. He is supposed to be having a good time in camp, yet he is actually at home playing with his dog. Any attempt to work with a child is an attempt to contact and get into communication with the child. Unless one can get into communication with the child he cannot perform his duties as pertain to that child.

The task of communicating with a child does not begin with talking to the child. It begins with finding a child to talk to. There are many tricks which lead a child's interest sufficiently into present time to allow one to communicate with him. Anyone dealing with children knows that this is the primary problem in that task. But it is a very terrible strain trying to maintain the child's attention in present time while one communicates with the child. If one had a process which made it possible for the child to be in present time and to get him there easily, that process would, of course, be very welcome to the child. The group processing of children, or the use of the same process on an individual child, is a workable answer to this problem.

There is no reason to go back into the past after the child (as in psychotherapy) if one has a modus operandi to bring the child into the present. You certainly would not actively go after things which easily came to you. Application of these lists in this fashion to groups of children brings them into present time, and thus to their instructor or leader. Consequently, once he has used it, an instructor finds this processing as necessary a part of classroom activity as ringing the school bell. It is one thing to get the body into class, it is another thing to get the mind into class. The instructor is being paid to instruct,

but before he can instruct there must be somebody there to be instructed. This is terribly elementary, but it is a problem which has been overlooked, and it is a problem which, in many cases, has made education an arduous process. Children in present time are very easy to look after, very easy to instruct, and very easy to live with. Children out of present time, bent on revenge, and fresh from a quarrelsome breakfast table in an antipathetic home, form a noisy and rebellious group. The behaviour of a child out of present time is not easily predicted, and this unpredictability is a considerable strain to the child's leader. A child out of present time walks off the curb into heavy traffic, falls down fire escapes, gets hit with gymnasium equipment, hurts himself in games, and causes those multitudes of upsets which make the life of a child shepherd an onerous one, at times.

The problem of the parent in the home is no different from the problems of the instructor. The continual nag-nag-nag necessary with children is occasioned solely by two things: one is that the child has no real understanding of his role (for it has never been explained to him) and so has no beingness in the house as part of the family, part of an economic unit, or part of a work team; and the other is that the child is not there. The more one corrects and punishes the child, the less the child is there, since, in essence, correction is "go back into the past and pick up punishment data to remind you that the future is going to be unpleasant."

The process of mocking up is peculiarly suited to children, for in the main they possess brilliant ability. An adult preclear is filled with envy at the ability of a child to obtain mockups and control them. The time to salvage a human being and get him out of the past into the present time is when that human being is a child, for he thus benefits most from his environment and all his education within it. Out of present time, the data and experience are going nobody knows where.

All the theory one needs to know in order to apply child Scientology to groups is contained here. There is a great deal to know in addition to this (although almost all of it is as simple) and it should all be known before much individual work is done on a particular child. This, however, will suffice for groups.

(Continued on page 8)

Certificates Reinstated

The degree of Hubbard Certified Auditor has been re-instated. Demand from the public and students, and the disappointment of auditors already certified have compelled the re-establishment of the first and earliest style of award in Dianetics and Scientology.

The abolishment of the degree and an effort to supplant it were undertaken by the HAS in the mistaken belief that another certification would be more welcome to students and the public. This has proven not to be the case. It is not the first, but it is the last attempt Dr. Hubbard will make to alter this certification.

"Hubbard Dianetic Auditor" was a title which was offered on the floor of the Professional Auditors' Society of California while Ron was in the east, and was adopted, pending his permission, as the designation by which auditors would be known. The fact was relayed through to Elizabeth, New Jersey, in 1950 where the Staff Association adopted the designation for eastern auditors.

Many hundreds of students received this designation in 1950, 1951, and 1952. The introduction of the word Scientology tended to limit the meaning of the designation and, after consultation with auditors, the HAS substituted the C for the D, altering Dianetics to Certified. The degree then continued to be issued until January 1953 when it was announced that it would be suspended. The immediate protests brought about a change on the part of the HAS and the degree was re-instituted.

Current requisites for an HCA are as follows:

1. The graduate must be of good personal and moral quality.
2. He must have formal education or professional attainment to the level of university training.
3. He must have studied through and passed an examination upon the first 50 course books of the professional course and have studied a considerable number of their tapes.

4. He must have a working knowledge of theta clearing.
5. He must have training as a Group Auditor and experience in the use of group auditing lists.
6. He must have experience under supervision in auditing.

The above course is being made available to HAS associates throughout the United States at this time. The course is designed to carry the student up to a level where he can be effective with the majority of cases. The Doctorate courses require that all this work be covered in addition to the advanced theory and application of Scientology.

Here are your associates, equipped with the latest materials and tapes to teach the basic professional course leading to certification as HCA. These courses and certifications are credited in the doctorate schools: Day courses, night courses, excellent instruction by trained graduates of Hubbard's best institutions.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

(Director: R. Ross Lamoreaux)
4248 North 32nd Street
Phoenix, Arizona

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

(Romon J. Mazurek)
855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Illinois

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER

8901 Dailey Court
Detroit 4, Michigan

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL

(Hardin Walsh)
7070 Hollywood Boulevard
Hollywood 28, California

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.

(President: Delbert C. McElvain)
311 West McGraw Street
Seattle 99, Washington

INSTITUTE of SELF-KNOWLEDGE

(Director: George Seidler)
859 Balra Drive
El Cerrito 8, California

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, HDA
1904 Sul Ross
Houston 6, Texas

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 7)

What is a mockup?

A mockup is not a mental image but an additional beingness. One is afraid and troubled by those things which he cannot be but must fight. One's effort is mainly expended in fighting shadows in the belief that these shadows are things which one must not be or cannot be. The limitation, rather than the increase, of beingness is the common course of existence. One finds out "by experience" (most of it incorrect) that he cannot be a great many things. His ability to be is also his ability to communicate, for the things which he is are those things which demark the amount of space he can occupy (see next issue).

A mockup, then, is more than a mental picture; it is a self-created object which exists as itself or symbolizes some object in the MEST universe. It is a thing which one can be. One can be it because one can see it. Those things which one cannot see, he cannot see because he cannot be them. In terms of human experience, beingness is space. Space is a viewpoint of dimension. The points which mark an area of space are called anchor points, and these, with the viewpoint, alone are responsible for space. The creation of anchor points, then, is the creation of space, which is, in itself, the creation of beingness. The essential in any object is the space which it occupies. Thus, the ability to be an object first depends upon the ability to be the space which it occupies.

When one puts out pictures which he himself creates, he at once demarks space and occupies, with his own creation, an area of space. Thus, he knows it is safe to occupy this space. Thus, he knows that he can be that space. Thus, he can be that object. It does not follow that he is that object simply because he creates that object, but he has assumed by its creation that there is a new thing which he can be and a new space which he can occupy.

A mockup then is a picture, preferably in full color, with three dimensions and in motion. There is, however, an astonishing variety of disabilities connected with mockups. The mockups of one individual are flat, those of another have no color, and yet another gets

(Continued on next page)

them only on the far side of a black curtain. Some mockups have no motion in them, and some have too much. The term "mockup" embraces all these conditions.

"Mockup" is derived from the World War II phrase which indicated a symbolized weapon or area of attack. Here, it means, in essence, "something which a person makes up himself."

The mockup actually contains energy and mass. It occupies space. It should be under the control of the individual.

A mockup differs from a delusion in that in order for a thing to be a mockup, it must answer three conditions: (1) it must be created by an individual, (2) he must know that it is his, and (3) he must get it under control so that it does not do things unless he commands it.

A mockup can be of anything, and it can be located in any direction or at any distance from the individual creating it.

The ability of an individual to get a mockup is an index of the individual's distance from present time. That person who gets very clear, brilliant mockups which are definitely under his control and which do not perform erratically without his consent, is in present time. This graduates on down to an inability to get mockups of any kind, which means one is very far from present time.

One can generally establish the quality and character of a person's mockups, and, consequently, the distance of that person from present time.

How will other factors in the child's environment affect this process?

The child who is a member of a group can be expected to have many factors in his environment which are antipathetic to his best survival. Such things as quarrelsome homes, lack of parents, and physical disability, all occasion problems for the group member which are beyond the scope of the applicator of these processes. Children who have special problems need special processing. This does not mean, however, that these special problems would not be alleviated in greater or lesser degree by the child's being a member of a group which is being given Scientology. Many remarkable gradual or sudden recoveries from disabilities, as well as adjustments to antipath-

etic surroundings, have been noted and logged when these techniques were in their experimental stages, but such recoveries or adjustments should not be expected of the process.

A child who receives Scientology as part of the group can be expected to cope better with those problems which are assailing him than he could in the absence of Scientology; just as a child who is poorly fed at home can be expected to do better if he receives a hot meal in the middle of the day at school.

Invalidation of the benefit he might get from group processing might be given the child by a neurotic parent. One case has been noted where the child returned to the group after a short absence and was unable to get any mockups of any kind whatsoever. It was discovered, however, that as the work progressed without any further special attention than noting the child was suffering from a sudden disability, the ability returned. The parental admonition, in other words, had no lasting effect upon the child. It might be a matter for caution on the part of the applicator not to discuss the process with the parents, although this would be rather an extreme measure, taken to prevent such invalidations and resultant temporary incapacities, in a small number of cases.

One applicator who consistently did not give end-of-session processing after having given ten minutes of mockups to his group, found that one child was badly out of present time as a result of the process. The error in this case was the omission of end-of-session processing, as contained in the back of "Self Analysis in Scientology"; the total damage involved was the momentary inability of the child to demonstrate an arithmetic problem. The child was only a little way out of present time. He had become so entranced with his mockup that he was still with it.

Children occasionally experience sharp pains while doing mockups, and in such instances, they're letting go of old incidents and punishments. The end-of-session lists take care of any such occurrence.

It is noteworthy that a group undergoing this processing during an epidemic of measles had a lower loss-of-attendance rate than the other classes in the same school which were not undergoing processing.

Here's how it is done.

The applicator opens his copy of "Self Analysis in Scientology," goes to the beginning of the list, looks for a mockup (the first one in that list that he can use for delivery to children), and says, "All right. Now let's see if we can get a picture of you enjoying something." He pauses, and as soon as it is apparent to him that the majority of the class have such a picture, he gives the next application.

After a short period of this, he asks for a show of hands to find out how many have been getting mockups easily. He then selects this group out of the group, and then asks for a show of hands as to how many got no mockups at all and selects this group out. He then has three groups. He can, himself, render processing to each of these groups separately; or he can delegate the processing of the no-mockup group to a student of that group, and the processing of the too-fast-too-slow group to another student, retaining for himself the easy group. It is desirable that he retain the processing of the easy group for himself, because this group will be the largest group and out of it will come the very best results. He should always remember that he is trying to make the able more able, and he should repress in himself any instinctive closure with the most nearly disabled.

The two groups which are not as able as the easy group are processed exactly as the main group is processed; the reason for their separation is that the less able hold back the able, and the ability of the able rouses the envy of those who are poor at the game and tends to press them into apathy about it.

The applicator gives approximately 15 minutes of Scientology out of the lists to his group, and then gives the group the end-of-session list which is Exercise 14 of the book "Self Analysis in Scientology." This consists of: (1) rapidly sketching over the session, (2) sketching over what has been going on again, with particular attention to how each member has been sitting, (3) going over the session again with regard only to present-time surroundings, (4) fixing each individual's attention upon a pleasant object near to him now. This is repeated until the group is refreshed, and requires only five or ten minutes. The total period of application of the entire process is about 20 minutes, and

(Continued on page 10)

Child Scientology . . .

(Continued from page 9)

should be done at least once a day for a period of three weeks to get a very marked change in a group. When achieved, however, such a change is then noted to be considerable. Children who have never been able to study before, or who have been very poor at their lessons will be found to be interested in and good at them.

There's a special case of the child whose school work is of a low quality, yet who has a very high I. Q. This child is found to be unable to mock up anything he hasn't actually seen. He would be able to mock up his instructor, and he would be able to mock up a glass of soda water, but he would not be able to mock up his instructor drinking a glass of soda water since he has not actually seen this. This child should be watched for; it will be discovered that the mockups he gets are not really his. This is remedied by simply changing them until he knows they are his. He is actually a no-mockup case although he can get pictures; a picture is not a mockup, a mockup belongs to the preclear. If a child cannot mock up creatively, his work will bear no relationship to his I. Q. If a child has a high I. Q. but no creative mockups, then his work will be poor.

This is all the background one needs to apply scientology to groups of children or groups of adults. Groups of adults are handled in exactly the same way, and they respond as well as, but with not quite the same lucidity, as children. On this basis, an individual can build with his own experience. Such experience is essential to a deep insight into what is happening, for nothing written here beyond the basic data can supplant the actual experience of taking a group and bearing with it for several weeks and then seeing what has happened to it and in it. This, in itself, is sufficient recompense for the trouble taken.

It is expressly recommended that the professional auditor take up the processing of groups of children by going to local schools and institutions and getting the consent of those in charge to conduct this game. He need have no qualms about what might happen, for, as tests have proven, the institution and even the highest authority in relation to that institution will not be anything but pleased with what occurs (unless, of course, some intensely personal factor enters).

A professional auditor would do well to acquire the six-hour taped lecture course on group processing which supplements the above data, and give it free-of-charge to school teachers and others in his area. First and foremost, it will accomplish the goals of scientology, and second, but sometimes important to an auditor, here is opened the most certain source of preclears known, for parents who are aware of the benefits being achieved with the child are prone to see that the child gets even further benefit in the form of professional processing. People, wisely or not, will pay more to have their children well than they will pay to have themselves well. Thus, even in the narrowest economic sense, it is extremely good business for a professional auditor to give great quantities of his time to the

processing of groups of children or adults. He can be certain that he will get auditing assignments at least equal to the amount of time invested with such a group.

This particular highway of approach to the problems of the world has been found workable. It is extremely easy to introduce these processes into a school and to incline instructors into their use. It is easy to put these processes to work in nursing homes, in veterans' establishments, and in many other places. The amount of help an individual can deliver per capita with these processes easily is greater than with any other single method now in existence; for he is giving men back to themselves, and there is no greater gift at his command.



MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

Professional model H-53-DS -

Time-payment price (\$24.50 down and \$8 per mo.) . . . \$96.50

Net price, cash with order 86.85

- EXTRAS:**
- Stainless-steel foot-electrodes with 4 pr. Scholl Arch Straps 2.40
 - Chrome-plated hand electrodes 2.00
 - Deluxe 12-foot cords 2.40
 - 83-page manual (1953 Edition) 1.85

QUIZ METER A sensitive device for beginners . . . \$24.95

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, California

Language As A Symbol

One can consider that the missions of the energy of Life, or at least one of them, is the creation, conservation, maintenance, acquisition, destruction, change, occupation, grouping and dispersal of matter, energy, space and time, which are the component factors of the material universe.

So long as an individual maintains his own belief in his ability to handle the physical universe and organisms about him and to control them if necessary, or to work in harmony with them and to make himself competent over and among the physical universe of his environment, he remains healthy, stable, and, balanced and cheerful. It is only after he discovers his inabilities in handling organisms, matter, energy, space, and time, and when these things have been sharply painful to him, that he begins to decline physically, to become less competent mentally, and to fail in life. These questions (Self Analysis in Scientology) are aimed towards the rehabilitation of his ability to handle organisms and the physical universe.

It was a pre-dianetic error that an individual was healthy so long as he was adjusted to his environment. Nothing could be less workable than this "adaptive" postulate, and had anyone cared to compare it with actuality he would have discovered that the success of man depends upon his ability to master and change his environment. **Man succeeds because he adjusts his environment to him, not by adjusting himself to the environment.** The "adjusted" postulate is indeed a viciously dangerous one, since it seeks to indoctrinate the individual into the belief that he must be a slave to his environment. The philosophy is dangerous because the people so indoctrinated can be enslaved in that last of all graveyards, a welfare state. However, this postulate is very useful if one wishes to subjugate or nullify human beings for one's own ends. The effort in the direction of adjusting men to their environment by giving them "social training", by punishing them if they are bad, and by otherwise attempting to subdue and break them, has filled the society's prisons and insane asylums to the bursting point. Had anyone cared to look at the real universe he would have found this to be true: No living organism can be

broken by force into an adjusted state and still remain able and amiable. Any horse trainer, for instance, knows that the horse must not be pushed or broken into submission if one wishes to retain his abilities, but, as they used to say in the army, mules were far more expensive than men, and perhaps it was not in the interest of pre-dianetic thought to preserve men in a happy state. However, one should not be too harsh on these previous schools of thought, since they had no knowledge of the natural laws of thought, and in the absence of these, criminals can only be punished and not cured and the insane can only be driven down into the last dregs of tractability. The nearer to death, according to those schools of thought, the better as witness electric-shock "therapy" and brain surgery—these efforts on the part of the mental medical men as closely approximate euthanasia as possible without crossing the border into the legal fact of death. These past schools have now been taken under the wing of Dianetics, which embraces all fields of thought, and are being re-educated. It is found that they quickly desert the punishment-drive "therapies" as soon as they completely understand that they are not necessary, now that the natural laws of thought and behaviour are known. One cannot, however, wholly repress a shudder at the fate of hundreds of thousands of human guinea pigs whose lives and persons were ruined by the euthanistic methods employed in the dark ages of unreason.

A man can be driven and harassed and worked upon by aberrated people about him until he too conceives shadows to be reality. Should he simply reach out towards them, he would discover how thin and penetrable they are. His usual course, however, is to retreat from them and at last to find himself in the shadows of bad health, broken dreams and an utter disownment of himself and the physical universe.

A considerable mechanical background of the action and peculiarities of the energy of thought make it possible for these lists to bring about the improved state of being that they do, when properly used; but over and above these mechanical aspects, the simple recognition that there have been times in one's life when one did control the physical universe as needful, when one was in harmony with organisms about one, validate the reality of one's ability.

Caught up by the illusion of words, stressed into obedience when he was a child by physical means, man is subject to his greatest shadow and illusion—language. The words, forcefully spoken, "Come here!" have no actual physical ability to draw the individual to the speaker. Yet he may approach, although he may be afraid to do so. He is impelled in his approach because he has been made to "come here" by physical force so many times in the early period of his life, while the words "come here" were being spoken, that he is trained much like a dog to obey a signal. The physical force which made him approach is lost to view and in its place stands the shadow "come here"; thus to that degree he loses his self-determinism on the subject of "come here." As life goes on, he makes the great error of supposing that any and all words have force and importance. With words, those about him plant their shadow cages. They restrict him from doing this; they compel him to do that—and almost hour-by-hour and day-by-day he is directed by streams of words which in ordinary society are not meant to help him but only to restrain him because of the fear of others. This Niagara of language is effective only because it substitutes for periods when he was physically impelled against his wishes to accept things he did not want, to care for things for which he actually had no use or liking, to go where he did not wish to go, and to do what he did not want to do. Language is quite acceptable when understood as a symbol for the act and thing, but the word "ash tray" is no substitute for an ash tray. If you do not believe this, try to put your ashes on the air waves which have just carried the words "ash tray." Called a "saucer" or an "elephant," the object intended for ashes serves just as well.

By the trick of language, then, and a magical, wholly substantial trick it is, men seek to order the lives of men for their own advantage. Men, caged about by the shadows, observe and believe in them to their own detriment.

All languages derive from observation of matter, energy, space and time and other organisms in the environment. There is no word which is not derived and which does not have the connotation of the physical universe and other organisms.

SCIENTOLOGY BOOK LIST

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures.

Each 85¢

(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—Deds and Dedexes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows in Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

All 50 booklets, sold in one package

\$25.00 net

Self Analysis in Scientology

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor. Available now.....\$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book, British edition. No discounts.....\$3.00

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE. The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation.\$3.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens.\$3.00

THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines.\$2.00

WHAT TO AUDIT... Technique 88. Contains a list and short description of the principle incidents to be found in a human being.\$2.50

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller (No discounts)\$4.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88. Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item....\$25.00

SPECIALS:

10 Handbook for Preclears (postage extra).....\$2.50
One Advanced Procedures and Axioms and one Handbook for Preclears.....\$1.25

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY. One Year Subscription.....\$3.50

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania

Business Hours: 9:30 A.M. to 5:30 P.M.
Saturdays: 2 P.M. to 5 P. M.

SCIENTOLOGY

PUBLISHED BY THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, INC., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

ISSUE 15-G

BULLETIN FROM LONDON

L. Ron Hubbard writes:

It probably has not occurred to the field at large what I am trying to do in relation to theta clearing and aberration. Theta clearing, even to auditors who have taken the course, continues to be something very special, perhaps allied with religion, perhaps a mystic practice, and possibly just another form of Christian Science or plain Hubbardian nonsense. In order to understand what has taken place in theta clearing, an author would have to have a fairly good command of Book I. Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health, published about May 9th, 1950, described the state of affairs wherein the analytical mind was perfectly sane but, because it was in proximity to the reactive mind, could not behave uniformly or predictably and could not reach optimum solutions because of the stimulus-response mechanisms of the reactive mind which were built in during moments of pain and unconsciousness. Therapies were designed and set forth in that book to reduce the effectiveness of the reactive mind and to free the analytical mind in such a way as to permit it to compute more reliably and actively and to permit Man to reach something like his possible potential as a man. Science of Survival, following that, still addressed the problem of the reduction of the reactive mind. The first editions of Self Analysis, the Handbook for Preclears and Advanced Procedures

and Axioms all have the same goal: the reduction of the reactive mind. It was realized that the self-determinism of the individual could be trusted only at such times as it was not being influenced by unconscious and hidden influences which would cause it to act in an aberrated fashion.

Early in 1952—January 1st, to be exact—I was already well launched on another idea: instead of attempting the resolution of this problem in terms of the reduction of the reactive mind, would it not be possible to put the analytical mind in such a state of alertness as to make it capable of handling and nullifying the reactive mind. There ensued a considerable investigation of the reactive mind to find out what had to be handled. Overt acts and motivators, deds and dedexes, and the bewildering confusion of the whole-track aspect and borrowed facsimiles brought into view

The manuscript of the book 'This is Scientology' has not been completed. In order to maintain our publishing schedule, we are mailing this regular issue 15-G to subscribers only. Advance orders for the special issue containing the complete book (available at 50¢ a copy) will continue to be accepted and will be filled in the order received immediately upon publication of 16-G.

the fact that the reactive mind was not something that was going to be handled very easily. Several key engrams were picked out which, when reduced, made a remarkable change in the behavior and attitudes of an individual. Fac One was one of these; others on the genetic entity line were found and stressed. And then it was discovered that there were at least two reactive minds. One reactive mind was that which belongs to the genetic entity, the other reactive mind was that which the thetan himself, the preclear himself, took along with him on the whole track. These two reactive minds, combining in influence, posed a problem which could not be easily handled in terms of engrams and demonstrated adequately why homo sapiens could never get above 4.0, the goal of Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health. The goal of that first book was realized. It was realized over and over on many people; but others found fault with the results and there were some cases which could not be solved by routine auditing and which required very expert skill indeed. As always, as in any wildcat therapy which enters in from unreliable quarters, what we called the wide-open case was easily resolved. The wide-open case continues to be easily resolved, but below this level, in terms of recall, the problem is quite difficult. The training and experience an auditor requires to achieve results on the more difficult

(Continued on page 4)

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association
of Scientologists, Inc.
237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania
Published Twice Monthly
25¢ per single copy
\$3.50 per year

Copyright 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Application pending, entry second class matter
at Philadelphia.

"The Old Man's Case-Book"

by L. Ron Hubbard

("The following material is an extract from the case-books of Dr. Hubbard or advice he has given in letters or personally to auditors concerning the running of cases.")

Mr. Brennan, HPA (Gt. Britain) phoned me concerning the treatment of an eighteen-months-old baby expected to live one week according to medical opinion. Medicine as usual had given up the case and the family as well, evidently, as the family doctor had insisted that a consulting Scientologist be brought in. The baby was conscious and fairly alert. Mr. Brennan was informed that this is a very trying type of case and results on it are not within reasonable expectancy.

He was informed of procedures as follows:

Leukaemia is evidently psycho-somatic in origin and at least eight cases of leukaemia had been treated successfully by dianetics after medicine had traditionally given up. The source of leukaemia has been reported to be an engram containing the phrase "it turns my blood to water."

The reduction of an engram in an eighteen-months-old baby by dianetics is, of course, impossible; therefore keying-out procedures or automatic type running or direct communication with the thetan are indicated.

The first procedure Mr. Brennan was given was to have the baby get two anchor points in present time. This to be done with tactile and the baby's hands. The theory of this is, of course, that contact with present time is contact with the material universe. By slightly agitating, pleasantly or unpleasantly, the fingers of the baby, thus attracting his attention to his fingers for a period of time—at least two or more hours—there is a possibility that the baby could be brought into present

time. This, of course, is a key-out of an engram.

The second procedure given Mr. Brennan was a somewhat imaginative one based upon the conduct of two mocked-up matched terminals. The MEST universe is a two-terminal universe; by having one object of everything there is no discharge of the environment; thus the MEST universe remains constant. By mocking-up two terminals facing each other, both the same, a preclear often experiences physical reaction and the charge on that type of terminal can be found to dissipate without the preclear knowing what has happened. This is a limited technique used in assists. In this case it was suggested that two effigies made out of pillows and clothes or two dolls similar to the baby be placed in sight of the baby facing each other and that the baby's attention be permitted to rest on these two objects. By doing this, there is a faint chance that the charge on the baby itself might discharge automatically.

The third technique consisted of a type of processing used on animals. The basis of this is that man's health is proportional to his belief in his dangerousness to his environment. Animals are processed by building up in them the belief that they are capable of frightening or driving something away.

A cat or a dog is taken and gestures are made at its hands. The moment it makes the faintest return gesture in retaliation, the auditor backs up as though frightened. He does this very quietly for the animal is liable to be frightened itself at this first venture. The animal is led more and more to strike out at the auditor on a gradient scale, until the animal is very cocky and confident about its approach to the auditor. It will be found that neurotic or depressed cats, dogs and mice will alter their social behaviour and will become well if this process is followed. This is about all there is to animal therapy. It was suggested that this be tried with the baby by getting the baby to strike back. It was particularly cautioned that the first advance the baby made should be met by the auditor with the very gentlest of withdrawal for the baby is quite often surprised if an exclamation of fear and a sudden gesture of withdrawal is made. This is the application of gradient scale, getting more and more of something built up.

The final method is one which has been reportedly used by several auditors with success. The baby's body, facial expressions and voice are disregarded as communication mediums. The auditor addresses the thetan and continues in confidence that the thetan understands him. The auditor applies Step I and, even though the baby gives no sign of understanding, the auditor goes right on working Step I. He exteriorizes the thetan, orients the thetan in the room by putting the thetan in various places of the room, and then eventually asks the thetan to patch up whatever is wrong with the body by locating deposits of energy on nerves or in other places in the body, turning them white and discharging them. The auditor continues this process for several sessions, each time going back to the first part of Step I and going through Step I completely; then completing an orientation and asking the thetan to patch up the body. This reportedly works. I have not myself done this to babies. I have been informed that it has worked on babies as young as four months. In working babies I normally use the first three steps given above.

PUBLIC NOTICE

A Fifth Column has existed, understandably, in its ranks and fringes since the first release of this science. The Fifth Column operates exactly along the following lines, and when one of these fails, another is tried: (1.) the Science is condemned as a hoax; (2.) it is stated that all this has been known before; (3.) it is rumored that auditors are not qualified and are not helping; (4.) it is rumored that the central organization behind this science is insincere or unstable; (5.) it is declared that while the subject is good, there is something wrong, never plainly stated, with its founder, his character or motives. No forthright attack on this science can succeed. Please inform the journal of the names and addresses of persons using these tactics, for such stand between man and freedom.

HUBERT J. GIBBS, B. SCN.
Consulting Scientologist
802 West 17th Street
North Vancouver, BC, Canada

CHILD DIANETICS

by L. Ron Hubbard

The main problem with children is not so much to process them into sanity as it is to live with them. The adult is the problem in child raising, not the child. For the adult we have Science of Survival and Self Analysis. An adult has certain rights around children which the children and modern adults rather tend to ignore. A good, stable adult with love and tolerance in his heart is about the best therapy a child can have.

The main consideration in raising children is the problem of training them without breaking them. The Jesuits had a system which is reported to have been workable but the system perished with the Jesuits. In contradistinction, the American Medical Association lately came out with a pamphlet which was called *How to Control Your Child*. That's just what you don't want to do. You want to raise your child in such a way that you don't have to control him, so that he will be in full possession of himself at all times. Upon that depends his good behavior, his health, his sanity.

Children are not dogs. They can't be trained as dogs are trained. They are not controllable items. They are, and let's not overlook the point, men and women. A child is not a special species of animal distinct from Man. A child is a man or a woman who has not attained full growth.

Any law which applies to the behaviour of men and women applies to children.

How would you like to be pulled and hauled and ordered about and restrained from doing whatever you wanted to do? You'd resent it. The only reason a child "doesn't" resent it is because he's small. You'd half murder somebody who treated you, an adult, with the orders, contradiction and disrespect given to the average child. The child doesn't strike back because he isn't big enough. He gets your floor muddy, interrupts your nap, destroys the peace of the home instead. If he had equality with you in the matter of rights, he'd not ask this "revenge." This "revenge" is standard child behaviour.

A child has a right to his self-determinism. You say that if he is not restrained from pulling things down on himself, running into the road, etc., etc., he'll be hurt. What are you as an adult

doing to make that child live in rooms or an environment where he can be hurt? The fault is yours, not his, if he breaks things.

The sweetness and love of a child is preserved only so long as he can exert his own self-determinism. You interrupt that and to a degree you interrupt his life.

There are only two reasons why a child's right to decide for himself has to be interrupted—the fragility and danger of his environment and you. For you work out on him the things that were done to you, regardless of what you think.

There are two courses you can take. Give the child leeway in an environment he can't hurt, which can't badly hurt him and which doesn't greatly restrict his space and time. And you can clean up your own aberrations to a point where your tolerance equals or surpasses his lack of education in how to please you.

When you give a child something, it's his. It's not still yours. Clothes, toys, quarters, what he has been given, must remain under his exclusive control. So he tears up his shirt, wrecks his bed, breaks his fire engine. It's none of your business. How would you like to have somebody give you a Christmas present and then tell you, day after day thereafter, what you are to do with it and even punish you if you failed to care for it the way the donor wishes? You'd wreck that donor and ruin that present. You know you would. The child wrecks your nerves when you do it to him. That's revenge. He cries. He pesters you. He breaks your things. He "accidentally" spills his milk. And he wrecks on purpose the possession about which he is so often cautioned. Why? Because he is fighting for his own self-determinism, his own right to own and make his weight felt on his environment. This "possession" is another channel by which he can be controlled. So he has to fight the possession and the controller.

If you want to control your child, simply break him into complete apathy and he'll be as obedient as any hypnotized half-wit. If you want to know how to control him, get a book on dog training, name the child Rex and teach him first to "fetch" and then to "sit up" and then to bark for his food. You can train

a child that way. Sure you can. But it's your hard luck if he turns out to be a blood-letter. Only don't be half-hearted about it. Simply train him. "Speak, Roger!" "Lie down!" "Roll over!"

Of course, you'll have a hard time of it. This—a slight oversight—is a human being. You'd better charge right in and do what you can to break him into apathy quickly. A club is best. Tying him in a closet without food for a few days is fairly successful. The best recommended tactic, however, is simply to use a straight jacket and muffs on him until he is docile and imbecilic. I'm warning you that it's going to be tough; it will be tough because Man became king of the beasts only because he couldn't as a species be licked. He doesn't easily go into an obedient apathy like dogs do. Men own dogs because men are self-determined and dogs aren't.

The truth lies in this direction:

Man is basically good.

Only by severe aberration can man be made evil.

Severe training drives him into non-sociability.

Man must retain his personal ability to adapt his environment to him to remain sane.

A man is as sane and safe as he is self-determined.

In raising your child, you must avoid "training" him into a social animal. Your child begins by being more sociable, more dignified than you are. In a relatively short time the treatment he gets so checks him that he revolts. This revolt can be intensified until he is a terror to have around. He will be noisy, thoughtless, careless of possessions, unclean—anything, in short, which will annoy you. Train him, control him and you'll lose his love. You've lost the child forever that you seek to control and own.

Permit a child to sit on your lap. He'll sit there, contented. Now put your arms around him and constrain him to sit there. Do this even though he wasn't even trying to leave. Instantly, he'll squirm. He'll fight to get away from you. He'll get angry. He'll cry. Recall now, he was happy before you started to hold him. (You should actually make this experiment.)

Your efforts to mould, train, control

(Continued on page 7)

From London

(Continued from page 1)

cases was beyond the scope of the Foundations to provide. I myself, no matter what results I could get with cases, could not be expected to audit two billion human beings; and it was obviously necessary that if we were going to have a sane world, we would have to audit two billion human beings. What then was the answer to this conundrum?

The formulations of Scientology are based on no other concepts or precepts than those of Dianetics, except that those of Dianetics are addressed to treatment of man as an individual by a new form of psycho-therapy in the attainment of a goal of a better man. These are not the goals of Scientology. Scientology attempts to achieve the highest level of knowingness and beingness possible, whether the person remains a man or becomes something else. Scientology is a popularized word which means exactly the same thing as epistemology—a word which, I think you will agree, is not acceptable to the general public. What does Scientology do? It handles the problem of the reactive mind by subtracting the analytical mind from the proximity to the reactive mind or minds, puts the analytical mind into the kind of thinkingness and beingness it should attain and then permits it again to associate with the reactive minds. We have turned the problem exactly around and answered it exactly on a 180 degree vector. Instead of treating the reactive mind, I have found it possible to separate the analytical mind — which we call the thetan — from the body and, while it is separated, treat it until it is capable of handling with great ease any quantity of aberration in the reactive mind. This is the process on which we are working. Would you please tell me how this process differs actually from the goals we first embraced? It differs only in trying to attain a higher level of beingness than was ever envisioned in Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health, and it differs in bringing the analytical mind up to the point of handling the reactive mind instead of reducing the reactive mind until it can be handled by the existing analytical mind. We have something now which well exceeds the definitions and activities of psycho-therapies for we are dealing solidly with the field of knowledge. It is now our purpose to put minds into a condition whereby they can know all by themselves and with-

out further coaching. A preclear who has been brought up to a high condition of operating thetan knows that he knows. Our process, then, is not to teach people to know; our process is to put people into a condition wherein they can know. We do not purvey data and knowledge; we purvey a process which brings people up to a level where they themselves can accumulate all the data and knowledge which they desire. Scientology is the science of knowing how to know. It is almost incidental that it incorporates in its structure ways and means of achieving the goals of Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health and exceeds these goals. But why the formulation of Scientology should in any way separate the loyalties or confuse those who were first interested in Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health is quite beyond me.

As in all fields of research and activity, the inventor is imitated by those who desire to make money from his inventions. It is an old experience in a capitalistic society that the capitalist will seek to take from the inventor his invention and then, freezing that invention at a certain level of saleability, purvey it. A discouragement of continued research, wherever I met it, caused me to abandon that terminal of discouragement. This naturally led to a certain amount of enturbulance, but it also led to an all out endeavor to attain the goals which we have now attained.

Aside from telling you in a way which you can probably understand better than before what we are trying to do with Scientology, this bulletin also tells you that we have attained a process of knowing how to know represented by a paper called The Factors and by Standard Procedure 8 which is not likely to change for a long time to come; for it rapidly produces the results which we desire.

I am not, and will never pretend to be, a philosopher. The task of a philosopher is to go off and philosophize. Philosophers normally philosophize all the years of their lives, and in the books of philosophers all the absurdities and wisdom of man can be found. My entrance into this field of better minds was a forced one: I had a feeling that man ought to progress. It was with astonishment that I discovered that man, for all his prate of science, psychotherapy, all his yap of mysticism and philosophy in general, did not even vaguely know how to improve himself. Those systems of improvement which were in exist-

ence were actually control operations and were harmful to the individuals who practiced them. I was schooled in hypnotism and mysticism, mostly for my own amusement and not as any preconceived plan. To those things I combined formal training in knowledge of the material universe (nuclear physics) to bring man up to a level where he could operate in a culture instead of the pig-pen type of civilization in which he laughingly believes himself to be progressing. This was done mostly by an observation of man himself in the environment rather than observation of books man has written about man. This search for the tool which could improve men's minds so that man could improve has been and always will be a by-pass, a detour, in my life. If it is called achievement, then I care nothing for it. The true achievement is in its application and its use as a tool by which the culture of man can be improved from the mere barbarism which he now enjoys, so that he can be lifted from a level of war and famine and pestilence, of crooked courts, of predatory governments, santimonious religions and raw barbarianism under a hundred guises. Here on earth there is an opportunity to construct a civilization such as earth has not before enjoyed. A tool has been provided by which this can be done. The application of this tool, not its invention, is the goal. That the forging of the tool has come to a successful conclusion does not mean that the job is concluded.

It is not our purpose to be selective, competitive, credit-happy and generally foolish about organizations and personal activities in the achievement of this goal. This tool must be employed to make each and every one of us above such things. It is up to us now to do a job which man has never before been able to do.

We can process with Standard Operating Procedure 8 not only individuals but groups from five to five thousand—five million if we had the speaker systems. There is no lack of personnel to process. Man at large, however, does not know that he has a reactive mind. It is not up to us to convince him he is crazy so that we can make him sane. It is up to us to employ such salesmanship as we can to make the able far more able. We will succeed in direct ratio to the number of people we make more able.

At this writing, our organization is in a rough but workable form. We have

(Continued on next page)



(1/8 original size)

Chart No. 3. From The Lecture Charts of L. Ron Hubbard.

DOCTORATE COURSE

THE ENTIRE STRUCTURE OF SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008.
THEORY AND APPLICATION. THETA CLEARING.
THOSE QUALIFIED MAY BEGIN ANY MONDAY.
TIME REQUIRED: EIGHT WEEKS FEE: \$500.

AN ENVIRONMENT PROPER TO THE SUBJECT:

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

For information write to Box 116, Philadelphia 5, or
phone RIttenhouse 6-2405.

associates spotted out here and there across the world. At these centers people can be trained, and from these Centers the impetus can go out to stimulate man into conceiving a better beingness. I do not believe personally that a perfect organization can be brought into being, because we must perforce include in our ranks people whose motives we will not know until it is too late. Instead of trying to be selective, our Centers should put out such pressure for forward progress that these unhappy persons and connections are simply swallowed up in the general good. I cannot guarantee to you that everything is going to be perfect; all I can ask you to do is to see that the individuals most closely connected with this operation are the best-processed individuals we have. There is no excuse now not to be clear. A good thoroughgoing operating thetan should not take more than fifty hours of auditing. Certainly we can afford this as individuals. I have set an example in this, and am in a better state of mind and action today than I have been in any of the years in my life.

You may see me recruiting from strange sources to get a show on the road in the societies of man. You must

expect in advance to find yourself allied to auxiliary troops with whom you might not ordinarily care to associate. This does not mean that our goals are less. It means that our goals are greater than partisanship. We are not disagreeing with man and we are not trying to fight man into shape. He will not fight into shape. We want to agree with man and get man to agree with us until he is in shape.

Tapes and materials are going out from here and from Philadelphia as fast as they can be mailed. Sometimes they are scarce, and a little time has to go by before they can be manufactured, but every possible pressure to get the show up to speed is being applied.

I ask you for your loyalty and cooperation; and I ask you, as well, for your occasional tolerance and patience.

I am honest and I am sincere. I need your help, you need my help; but most of all man needs our help, for we are today the only team even vaguely in shape on the face of Earth capable of pulling him out of the mud and setting man on a road toward destiny.

L. RON HUBBARD
30 Marlborough Place
London, N. W. 8, England

THE CODE OF HONOR

1. Never desert a comrade in need, in danger or in trouble.
2. Never withdraw allegiance once granted.
3. Never desert a group to which you owe your support.
4. Never disparage yourself or minimize your strength or power.
5. Never need praise, approval or sympathy.
6. Never compromise with your own reality.
7. Never permit your affinity to be alloyed.
8. Do not give or receive communication unless you yourself desire it.
9. Your self determinism and your honor are more important than your immediate life.
10. Your integrity to yourself is more important than your body.
11. Never regret yesterday. Life is in you today, and you make your tomorrow.
12. Never fear to hurt another in a just cause.
13. Don't desire to be liked or admired.
14. Be your own adviser, keep your own counsel and select your own decisions.
15. Be true to your own goals.

From a lecture by **L. Ron Hubbard**

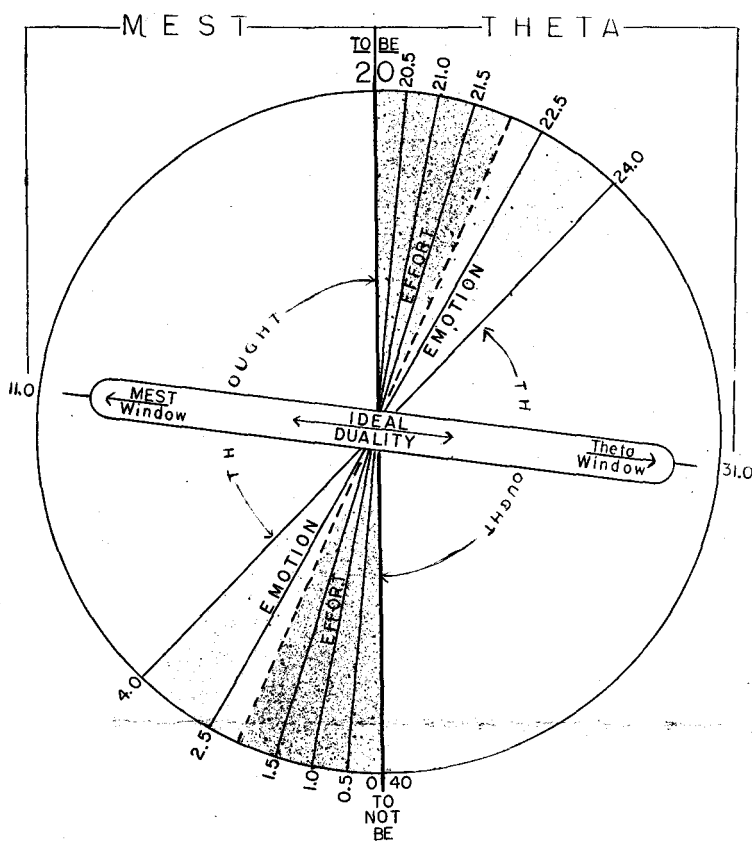
IVAL A. MAINARD, B. SCN.
Consulting Scientologist
109 Center Street, Phone 3152
Elgin, Illinois

The Oppositions of Scientology

compiled by alpha hart, b. scn.

The Last of a Series from Scientology 8-80

TONE—A person's tone is his ability to handle his facsimiles, to control his environment, and his degree of survival. The nearer a person is to non-survival—to admitting that this organism has failed as a theta tool in the conquest of the physical universe—the lower his tone. He can have an operational tone, fluctuating from moment to moment or day to day, under impetus from cheerful or depressing news, and a chronic tone, or his basic survival level. **The auditor must not be fooled into processing a low chronic tone with high-level methods because of a temporary high operational tone.**



TONE SCALE—An arbitrary scale of figures given to indicate an organism's desire and ability to survive. This scale starts at 0, which is apathy or death, and advances steadily to 20, which is survival, or ability to carry out completely the organism's goal of helping theta in its conquest of the physical universe. Below 2.2, one is operating in the "Effort Band", and has decided not to survive. From 2.2 to 4.0, one is surviving, but on degrees of a "Maybe". He is in the "Emotion Band". Above 4.0, there is little question about his desire and ability to survive; he's operating on thought, which is aligned with the life static itself.

The tone scale can be likened to a circle, with a two-pronged arrow. The left hemisphere of the circle is concerned with MEST, the right hemisphere with theta. At

the bottom of the circle is 0, or a decision to "NOT BE". At the top of the circle is 20, or a decision "TO BE". The theta side of the circle is designated from 20 to 40, with 40 on a parallel status of "not BEing" with 0. However, while to "not BE" under 0 would be succumbing to failure and environment, choosing to "not BE" at 40 would be a free choice and a victory over environment.

As organisms, most of us operate under direction of the arrow on the MEST hemisphere, but our potential on the theta side is just as great or little as our position on the scale. Thus, a person at 2.5 would have a theta (or psychic) potential of 22.5. Mystics, instead of being high on the tone scale, or able to by-pass their aberrations, merely concern themselves with the theta prong of the arrow.

The running of electronic implants indicates that the thetan can be outside the tone scale in the below-zero range. It is only when it decides to have a body—to become thetan-plus-body—that it operates in the MEST band of aberrations. High on the tone scale (between 8.0 and 20.0), the thetan becomes more and more a self-determined entity, using the body and not an effect of the body.

VALENCE—A valence is a whole identity, with all of its peculiarities and characteristics. The preclear can be in his own valence, several valences at once, in a synthetic valence, or in no valence at all. In an occluded case, where perceptics are shut off, the auditor may suspect that the preclear is out of valence.

Valence is a mechanism of survival, and is used by the mind to escape pain or defeat. In an accident, if the preclear suffered unconsciousness from pain or emotion, he may pick up the valence, or personality, of any of the dramatic personnel also involved, whether there was only one other or a dozen. Also, a lock command, or the loss of an ally, may force him into the valence of another, with all their characteristics—including illness.

Because of the heavy charge in some incidents, such as an accident, emotional stress, or death, trying to get the preclear in valence is useless. He probably was popped out of his body at some point in the incident by the inflow of counter-effort; therefore, no coaxing can get the thetan, which IS the preclear, back into the body to suffer the memory and pain (counter-effort) of the incident. However, contrary to early beliefs, it has been found that the incident can be run, and reduced, with the preclear outside his body looking on.

VISIO—The perceptic of sight, or our interpretation of light waves into facsimiles of objects and experience.

WIDE-OPEN—All perception except somatic is possessed by the wide-open case. It often is incapable of much effort in present time, and is very literal, sometimes making a fetish of words and symbols.

Because the auditor cannot judge a wide-open case by its perceptics, he must study the preclear's sense of reality, sexual behavior, and lack of responsibility. The case has low persistence, and drifts at the slightest pressure from the environment. If below 2.0, the wide-open case, especially, is not to be trusted.

The wide-open case is handled by an address to thought and emotion—not effort. Because the case can be stuck in an arduous facsimile by running heavy incidents—and driven wholly psychotic—it must be scouted carefully to learn if it will lock scan.

"Black and white" will not run on the wide-open case, because it sees in the chromatic band.

Child Dianetics

(Continued from page 3)

this child in general react on him exactly like trying to hold him on your lap.

Of course you will have difficulty if this child of yours has already been trained, controlled, ordered about, denied his own possessions. In mid-flight, you change your tactics. You try to give him his freedom. He's so suspicious of you he will have a terrible time trying to adjust. The transition period will be difficult. But at the end of it you'll have a well-ordered, well-trained, sociable child, thoughtful of you and, very important to you, a child who loves you.

The child who is under constraint, shepherded, handled, controlled, has a very bad anxiety postulated. His parents are survival entities. They mean food, clothing, shelter, affection. This means he wants to be near them. He wants to love them naturally, being their child.

But on the other hand his parents are non-survival entities. His whole being and life depend upon his rights to use his own decision about his movements and his possessions and his body. Parents seek to interrupt this out of the mistaken idea that a child is an idiot who won't learn unless "controlled." So he has to fight shy, to fight against, to annoy and to harrass an enemy.

Here is anxiety. "I love them dearly. I also need them. But they mean an interruption of my ability, my mind, my potential life. What am I going to do about my parents? I can't live with them. I can't live without them. Oh, dear, oh, dear!" There he sits in his rompers running this problem through his head. That problem, that anxiety, will be with him for eighteen years, more or less. And it will half wreck his life.

Freedom for the child means freedom for you.

Abandoning the possessions of the child to their fate means eventual safety for the child's possessions.

What terrible will-power is demanded of a parent not to give constant streams of directions to a child! What agony to watch his possessions going to ruin! What upset to refuse to order his time and space!

But it has to be done if you want a well, a happy, a careful, a beautiful, an intelligent child!

(To be concluded)

Here are your associates, equipped with the latest materials and tapes to teach the basic professional course leading to certification as HCA. These courses and certifications are credited in the doctorate schools: Day courses, night courses, excellent instruction by trained graduates of Hubbard's best institutions.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

(Director: R. Ross Lamoreaux)
4248 North 32nd Street
Phoenix, Arizona

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE
(Romon J. Mazurek)
855 North Dearborn Street
Chicago 10, Illinois

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER
8901 Dailey Court
Detroit 4, Michigan

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL

(Hardin Walsh)
7070 Hollywood Boulevard
Hollywood 28, California

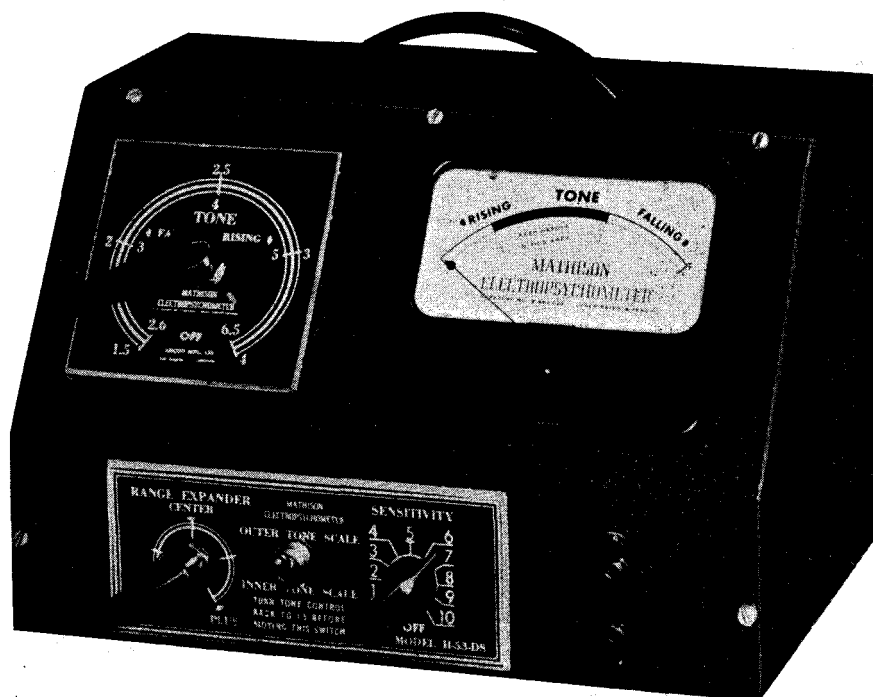
HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.

(President: Delbert C. McElvain)
311 West McGraw Street
Seattle 99, Washington

INSTITUTE of SELF-KNOWLEDGE

(Director: George Seidler)
859 Balra Drive
El Cerrito 8, California

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, HDA
1904 Sul Ross
Houston 6, Texas



MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETER

In use all over the world

Professional model H-53-DS -

Time-payment price (\$24.50 down and \$8 per mo.) \$96.50

Net price, cash with order..... 86.85

Stainless steel foot electrodes and arch straps - \$2.40

A complete line of Mathison instruments is now available, starting at \$24.95. Write for prices and illustrated data.

VOLNEY G. MATHISON

1214 West 30th Street

Los Angeles 7, California

SCIENTOLOGY BOOK LIST

PROFESSIONAL COURSE BOOKLETS

—A series of 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures.

Each 85¢

(Discounts only in lots of 15 or more.)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—Deds and Dedexes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows in Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

All 50 booklets, sold in one package
\$25.00 net

Self Analysis in Scientology

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor. Available now.....\$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book, British edition. No discounts.....\$3.00

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE. The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation.\$3.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens.\$3.00

THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines.\$2.00

WHAT TO AUDIT...Technique 88. Contains a list and short description of the principle incidents to be found in a human being.\$2.50

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00

DIANETICS. The Modern Science of Mental Health. The original book on Dianetics that became a best seller (No discounts)\$4.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 88. Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item....\$25.00

SPECIALS:

10 Handbook for Preclears (postage extra).....\$2.50
One Advanced Procedures and Axioms and one Handbook for Preclears.....\$1.25

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY. One Year Subscription.....\$3.50

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania

Business Hours: 9:30 A.M. to 5:30 P.M.
Saturdays: 2 P.M. to 5 P. M.

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 16-G

by **L. RON HUBBARD:**

THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY ***The Science of Certainty***

FOREWORD

For nearly a quarter of a century, I have been engaged in the investigation of the fundamentals of life, the material universe and human behavior. Such an adventure leads one down many highways, through many byroads, into many back alleys of uncertainty, through many strata of life, through many personal vicissitudes, into the teeth of vested interests, across the rim of hell and into the very arms of heaven. Many before me have made their way across these tumultuous oceans of data, where every drop of water appears to be any other drop of water and yet where one must find THE drop. Almost everything I have studied and observed has been evaluated otherwise somewhere, at some time, in relation to this or that.

What equipment must one have to venture upon these wastes? Where are the rules-books, the maps, the signposts? All one perceives when he peers into the darkness of the unknown are the lonely bones of those who, reaching before, have found their hands empty and their lives destroyed. Such a thing is a lonely drama; one must cheer one's own triumphs and weep to himself his despair. The cold brutality of the scientific method fails far back, almost at the starting point. The airy spirallings and dread mysteries of India, where I drank deep, lead only into traps. The euphoria of religion, the ecstasies of worship and debauchery, become as meaningless as sand when one seeks in them the answer to the riddle of all existence. Many have roved upon this unmapped track. Some have survived to say a fraction of what they knew, some have observed one thing and said quite another, some looked knowing and said naught. One engaged upon such a quest does not even know the answer to that most important question of all: Will it be good for man to loose upon him, all in a rush as an avalanche, the knowingness of eternity?

There are those who would tell you that only a fiend would set you free, and that freedom leads at best into the darkest hells, and there are those to inform you that freedom is for you and not for them, but there are also men

of kind heart who know how precious is the cup and drink of wide, unbounded ways. Who is to say whether man will benefit at all from this knowledge hardly won? You are the only one who can say.

Observation, application, experience and test will tell you if the trek has been made and the answer found. For this is the science of knowing how to know. It is a science which does not include within it cold and musty data, data to be thrust down the throat without examination and acceptance. This is the track of knowing how to know. Travel it and see.

THE FACTORS

(Summation of the considerations and examinations of the human spirit and the material universe completed between 1923 and 1953 A.D.)

1. Before the beginning was a Cause and the entire purpose of the Cause was the creation of effect.
2. In the beginning and forever is the decision and the decision is TO BE.
3. The first action of beingness is to assume a viewpoint.
4. The second action of beingness is to extend from the viewpoint, points to view, which are dimension points.
5. Thus there is space created, for the definition of space is: viewpoint of dimension. And the purpose of a dimension point is space and a point of view.
6. The action of a dimension point is reaching and withdrawing.
7. And from the viewpoint to the dimension points there are connection and interchange. Thus new dimension points are made. Thus there is communication.
8. And thus there is light.
9. And thus there is energy.
10. And thus there is life.
11. But there are other viewpoints and these viewpoints outthrust points to view. And there comes about an interchange amongst viewpoints; but the interchange is never otherwise than in terms of exchanging dimension points.

SCIENTOLOGY

12. The dimension point can be moved by the viewpoint, for the viewpoint, in addition to creative ability and consideration, possesses volition and potential independence of action; and the viewpoint, viewing dimension points, can change in relation to its own or other dimension points or viewpoints. Thus comes about all the fundamentals there are to motion.

13. The dimension points are each and every one, whether large or small, *solid*. And they are solid solely because the viewpoints say they are solid.

14. Many dimension points combine into larger gases, fluids or solids. Thus there is matter. But the most valued point is admiration, and admiration is so strong its absence alone permits persistence.

15. The dimension point can be different from other dimension points and thus can possess an individual quality. And many dimension points can possess a similar quality, and others can possess a similar quality unto themselves. Thus comes about the quality of classes of matter.

16. The viewpoint can combine dimension points into forms and the forms can be simple or complex and can be at different distances from the viewpoints and so there can be combinations of form. And the forms are capable of motion and the viewpoints are capable of motion and so there can be motion of forms.

17. And the opinion of the viewpoint regulates the consideration of the forms, their stillness or their motion, and these considerations consist of assignment of beauty or ugliness to the forms and these considerations alone are art.

18. It is the opinions of the viewpoints that some of these forms should endure. Thus there is survival.

19. And the viewpoint can never perish; but the form can perish.

20. And the many viewpoints, interacting, become dependent upon one another's forms and do not choose to distinguish completely the ownership of dimension points and so comes about a dependency upon the dimension points and upon the other viewpoints.

21. From this comes a consistency of viewpoint of the interaction of dimension points and this, regulated, is TIME.

22. And there are universes.

23. The universes, then, are three in number: the universe created by one viewpoint, the universe created by every other viewpoint, the universe created by the mutual action of viewpoints which is agreed to be upheld—the physical universe.

24. And the viewpoints are never seen. And the viewpoints consider more and more that the dimension points are valuable. And the viewpoints try to become the anchor points and forget that they can create more points and space and forms. Thus comes about scarcity. And the dimension points can perish and so the viewpoints assume that they, too, can perish.

25. Thus comes about death.

26. The manifestations of pleasure and pain, of thought, emotion and effort, of thinking, of sensation, of affinity, reality, communication, of behavior and being are thus

derived and the riddles of our universe are apparently contained and answered herein.

27. There is beingness, but Man believes there is only becomingness.

28. The resolution of any problem posed hereby is the establishment of viewpoints and dimension points, the betterment of condition and concourse amongst dimension points, and, thereby, viewpoints, and the remedy of abundance or scarcity in all things, pleasant or ugly, by the rehabilitation of the ability of the viewpoint to assume points of view and create and uncreate, neglect, start, change and stop dimension points of any kind at the determinism of the viewpoint. Certainty in all three universes must be regained, for certainty, not data, is knowledge.

29. In the opinion of the viewpoint, any beingness, any thing, is better than no thing, any effect is better than no effect, any universe better than no universe, any particle better than no particle, but the particle of admiration is best of all.

30. And above these things there might be speculation only. And below these things there is the playing of the game. But these things which are written here Man can experience and know. And some may care to teach these things and some may care to use them to assist those in distress and some may desire to employ them to make individuals and organizations more able and so give to Earth a culture of which we can be proud.

*Humbly tendered as a gift
to Man by L. Ron Hubbard
April 23, 1953*

THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY

Scientology is the science of knowledge. It contains many parts. Its most fundamental division is Scientology itself and Para-Scientology. Under Scientology we group those things of which we can be certain and only those things of which we can be certain. Knowledge itself is certainty; knowledge is not data. Knowingness itself is certainty. Sanity is certainty, providing only that that certainty does not fall beyond the conviction of another when he views it. To obtain a certainty one must be able to observe. But what is the level of certainty we require? And what is the level of observation we require for a certainty or a knowledge to exist? If a man can stand before a tree and by sight, touch or other perception know that he is confronting a tree and be able to perceive its form and be quite sure he is confronting a tree, we have the level of certainty we require. If the man will not look at the tree or, although it is observably a tree to others, if he discovers it to be a blade of grass or a sun, then he is below the level of certainty required and would not be able to grasp Scientology. Some other person, helpfully inclined, would have to direct his perception to the tree until the man perceived without duress that it was indeed a tree he confronted. That is the only level of certainty we require in order to qualify knowledge. For knowledge is observation

and is given to those who would look. Things about which there is observational difficulty, such as mirror mazes, items hidden in smoke, objects guessed at in the dark, are outside the boundaries of Scientology.

In order to obtain knowledge and certainty, it is necessary to be able to observe, in fact, three universes in which there could be trees. The first of these is one's own universe; one should be able to create for his own observation in its total form for total perception a tree. The second universe would be the material universe, which is the universe of matter, energy, space and time, which is the common meeting ground of all of us. The third universe is actually a class of universes, which could be called "the other fellow's universe," for he and all the class of "other fellows" have universes of their own. A complete clarity on all three universes would be well above any goal attempted even in Scientology, and it is not necessary that one be as certain as this of three universes before one can be certain of Scientology, for certainty of Scientology requires only the same order of certainty one would have to have to know he was confronting a physical universe tree.

Para-Scientology is that large bin which includes all greater or lesser uncertainties. Here are the questionable things, the things of which the common normal observer cannot be sure with a little study. Here are theories, here are groups of data, even groups commonly accepted as "known." Some of the classified bodies of data which fall in Para-Scientology are: Dianetics, incidents on the "whole-track," the immortality of Man, the existence of God, engrams containing pain and unconsciousness and yet all perception, pre-natals, clears, character, and many other things which, even when closely and minutely observed, still are not certain things to those who observe them. Such things have relative truth. They have to some a high degree of reality; they have to others non-existence. They require a highly specialized system in order to observe them at all. Working with such uncertainties one can produce broad and sweeping results: one can make the ill well again, one can right even the day which went most wrong; but those things which require highly specialized communication systems remain uncertain to many. Because Dianetics is placed in this category does not mean it is disowned, it means simply that it is a specialized thing based on theory which, no matter how workable, requires specialized observation. It does not mean that Dianetics will cease to work, but it means that Dianetics is not easily nor quickly forwarded into a complete certainty. Yet Dianetics is more of an exact science than many which have before born that name; and Dianetics is an intimate part of Scientology, for it is through its special communication processes that the data was won which has become Scientology.

Also under the heading of Para-Scientology one would place such things as past lives, mysterious influences, astrology, mysticism, religion, psychology, psychiatry, nuclear physics and any other science based on theory.

A doctor, for instance, may seem entirely certain of the cause of some disease, yet it depends upon the doctor's certainty for the layman to accept that cause of the disease. Here we have a specialized communications system. We

may have an arduously-trained observer, a highly mechanistic observation resting upon a theory which is not, even at this late date, entirely accepted even in the best circles. That penicillin cures certain things is a certainty to the doctor even when penicillin suddenly and inexplicably fails to cure something. Any inexplicable failure introduces an uncertainty, which thereafter removes the subject from the realm of an easily obtained certainty.

Hypnotism, no matter how certain the hypnotist may be that he is effective on some people, is a wild variable and, even in expert practice, is a definite uncertainty. The use of drugs or shock produce such variable results that they class far down a gradient scale which would begin with a fair degree of certainty and which would end with almost no certainty of any kind.

We have here, then, a parallel between certainty and sanity.

The less certain the individual on any subject, the less sane he could be said to be upon that subject; the less certain he is of what he views in the material universe, what he views in his own or the other fellow's universe, the less sane he could be said to be.

The road to sanity is demonstrably the road to increasing certainty. Starting at any level, it is only necessary to obtain a fair degree of certainty on the MEST universe to improve considerably one's beingness. Above that, one obtains some certainty of his own universe and some certainty of the other fellow's universe.

Certainty, then, is clarity of observation. Of course above this, vitally so, is certainty in creation. Here is the artist, here is the master, here is the very great spirit.

As one advances he discovers that what he first perceived as a certainty can be considerably improved. Thus we have certainty as a gradient scale. It is not an absolute, but it is defined as the certainty that one perceives or the certainty that one creates what one perceives or the certainty that there is perception. Sanity and perception, certainty and perception, knowledge and observation, are then all of a kind, and amongst them we have sanity.

What will Scientology do? It has already been observed by many who are not that doubtful thing, the "qualified observer," that people who have travelled a road toward certainty improve in the many ways people consider it desirable to improve.

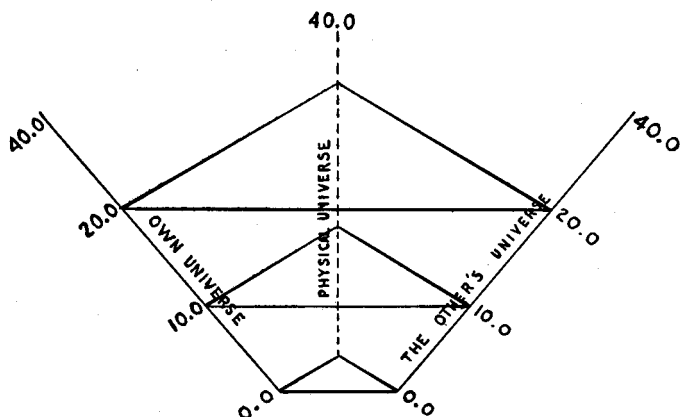
The road into uncertainty is the road toward psychosomatic illness, doubts, anxieties, fears, worries and vanishing awareness. As awareness is decreased, so does certainty decrease; and the end of this road is a nothingness quite opposite from the nothingness which can create. It is a nothingness which is a total effect.

Simplicity, it would be suspected, would be the keynote of any process, any communications system, which would deliver into a person's hands the command of his own beingness. The simplicity consists of the observation of three universes. The first step is the observation of one's own universe and what has taken place in that universe in the past. The second step would be observation of the material universe and direct consultation with it to discover its forms, depths, emptinesses and solidities. The third step would

be the observation of other people's universes or their observation of the MEST universe, for there are a multitude of viewpoints of these three universes.

Where observation of one of these three is suppressed, hidden, denied, the individual is unable to mount beyond a certain point into certainty. Here we have a triangle not unlike the affinity, reality, communication triangle of Dianetics. These three universes are interactive to the degree that one raises all three by raising one, but one can raise two only so far before it is restrained by the uncertainty on the third. Thus, any point on this triangle is capable of suppressing the other two points and any point of this triangle is capable of raising the other two points.

DRAWING OF 3 UNIVERSES



THE TRIANGLE OF CERTAINTY OF AWARENESS

This drawing could be called the scale of awareness. It is also the scale of action and the cycle of action. The numbers represent entirely arbitrary levels which yet can be found to mean levels of predictable attitudes. It would be found that humanity at this time hovers in terms of awareness at the level of 2.0, slightly above or slightly below; here is scarcely any awareness at all compared to the awareness which is available. It is very puzzling to people at higher levels of awareness why people behave toward them as they do; such higher level people have not realized that they are not seen, much less understood. People at low levels of awareness do not observe, but substitute for observation preconceptions, evaluation and suppositions, and even physical pain by which to attain their certainties. In the field of Zen-Buddhism there is a practice of administering a sudden blow by which is obtained a feeling of certainty. Here is a relatively false certainty — the certainty of impact, although all certainty actually is derived below the level of 10.0 from prior impact for its conviction. After a brutal accident or operation under anaesthetic, it can be observed that individuals will sometimes react with an enormous conviction which yet does not seem to be based upon any fact. A certainty has been carried home to them in terms of a physical impact. This, then, is not a self-determined certainty and the self-determined certainty carries one into high echelons. The mistaken use of shock by the ancient Greek upon the insane, the use of whips in old

Bedlam, all sought to deliver sufficient certainty to the insane to cause them to be less insane.

Certainty delivered by blow and punishment is a non-self-determined certainty. It is productive of stimulus-response behavior. At a given stimulus a dog who has been beaten, for instance, will react invariably, providing he has been sufficiently beaten, but if he has been beaten too much, the stimulus will result only in confused bewilderment. Thus certainty delivered by blows, by applied force, eventually brings about a certainty as absolute as one could desire — total unawareness. Unconsciousness itself is a certainty which is sought by many individuals who have failed repeatedly to reach any high level of awareness certainty. These people then desire an unawareness certainty. So it seems that the thirst for certainty can lead one into oblivion if one seeks it as an effect.

An uncertainty is the product of two certainties. One of these is a conviction, whether arrived at by observation (causative) or by a blow (effected). The other is a negative certainty. One can be sure that something is and one can be sure that something is not. He can be sure there is something, no matter what it is, present, and that there is nothing present. These two certainties commingling create a condition of uncertainty known as "maybe." A "maybe" continues to be held in suspense in an individual's mind simply because he cannot decide whether it is nothing or something. He grasps and holds the certainties each time he has been given evidence or has made the decision that it is a somethingness and each time he has come to suppose that it is a nothingness. Where these two certainties of something and nothing are concerned with and can vitally influence one's continuance in a state of beingness or where one merely supposes they can influence such a state of beingness, a condition of anxiety arises. Thus anxiety, indecision, uncertainty, a state of "maybe," can exist only in the presence of poor observation or the inability to observe. Such a state can be remedied simply by eradicating from the past of the individual, first the conviction that the matter is important, next the conviction that it is totally unimportant, next all the times when he was certain of the somethingness and then all the times he was certain of the nothingness. One merely causes the individual to observe in terms of the three universes.

We face, then, two general types of mind. One is an analytical thing which depends for its conclusions upon perception or even creation of things to perceive and bases its judgment on observation in terms of three universes. This we call the "analytical mind." We could also call it the spirit. We could also call it the "awareness of awareness unit." We could call it the conscious individual himself in the best of his beingness. We could call it the mathematical term thetan. Whatever its name we could have precisely the same thing, a viewpoint capable of creation and observation of things created which concludes and directs action in terms of the existing state of three universes, as they are observed directly.

The other type of mind resembles nothing if not an electronic brain. It receives its data in terms of conviction, delivered by force. It is directed by and reacts to hidden in-

SCIENTOLOGY

fluences rather than observed influences and is, to a large extent, the reverse image and has reverse intentions to the analytical mind. This we call the reactive mind. It is an actual entity and it operates in terms of experience and theory. It sets up thinking machinery around uncertainties and the course of its thinking is downward. It seeks to direct and dictate out of pain and the effort to avoid pain.

The primary difference between these two "minds" is that one, the analytical mind, is without finite duration, and the other, the reactive mind, is susceptible to death.

These two minds are a certainty since they can be observed by anyone, even in himself. He knows he is aware of things around him, and he knows that he has definite desires which are perfectly reasonable and he knows, if he is a homo sapiens or animal, that internal commands and compulsions, even those which tell him to eat and tell his heart to beat, are not directly within his control.

All thinking can then be divided for our purposes into thinking based upon direct observation and conclusions from observation, and thinking which has to know before it can be or observe. Analytical thought can be called analytical thought because it directly observes and analyses what it observes in terms of observations which are immediately present. The reactive mind concludes and acts entirely on experience and with only a fragmentary regard to things present which could be observed. The reactive mind begins and continues with uncertainties; and, where the course of the analytical mind is progressively upward, the course of the reactive mind is progressively downward.

The reactive mind comes into being as a servant of the analytical mind, and is set up by the analytical mind to work upon and store data about the basic uncertainty that there might be something and there might be nothing. The reactive mind then continues in growth and from the servant, if the analytical mind does not observe it, tends to become the master.

The goals of the two minds are not separate goals. The reactive mind is a makeshift effort on the part of the viewpoint to perceive things which it believes to be unperceivable except by comparison of uncertainties. Both minds are seeking to persist and endure through time, which is to say, survive. The analytical mind can, unless it becomes too uncertain and by that uncertainty has set up too many reactive mechanisms, persist indefinitely. The reactive mind pursues the cycle of life span.

The analytical mind seeks by creation to cause an effect; the reactive mind seeks by duplication, borrowing, and experience to cause an effect. Both minds, then, are seeking to cause an effect, and this is their entire motivation for action.

Each of the three universes seeks to persist indefinitely. Each is continuously caused, and each is continually receiving an effect. Each has its own adjudication of what it should receive as an effect and what it should cause.

Time itself consists of a continuous interaction of the universes. Each may have its own space; each has its own particular energy.

The urge of any of these three universes towards survival

is sub-divisible for each of the three universes into eight dynamics. There are, then, four groups of eight dynamics each: the eight dynamics of one's own universe, the eight dynamics of the physical universe, the eight dynamics of the other's universe, as well as the eight dynamics of the triangle itself.

These dynamics could be sub-divided as follows: the first dynamic would be that one most intimate to the universe which could be said to be the dynamic urging the survival of self. The second dynamic would be that one of the persistence of admiration in many forms in one's own and the other's universe. This admiration could take the form of sex, eating, or purely the sensation of creation such as sex and children. In the physical universe it would be that light emanation similar to sunlight. The third dynamic could be said to be that dynamic embracing persistence of groups of objects or entities. The fourth dynamic would concern itself with an entire species. The fifth dynamic would concern itself with other living species and would embrace all other living species. The sixth dynamic would embrace, in terms of survival, the space, energy, matter and forms of the universe as themselves. The seventh dynamic would be the urge to survive of the spirits or spiritual aspects of each universe. The eighth dynamic would be the overall creativeness or destructiveness as a continuing impulse.

Each impulse is concerned wholly with systems of communication. Communication requires a viewpoint and a destination in its most elementary form, and as this grows more complex and as it grows more "important," communication grows more rigid and fixed as to its codes and lines. The reason for communication is to effect effects and observe effects.

Each of the three universes has its own triangle of affinity, reality and communication. These three things are interdependent one upon another and one cannot exist independent of the other two. Affinity is the characteristic of the energy as to its vibration, condensation, rarefaction, and, in the physical universe, its degree of cohesion or dispersion. Reality depends upon coincidence or non-coincidence of flow and is marked mainly by the direction of flow. It is essentially agreement. Communication is the volume of flow or lack of flow. Of these three, communication is by far the most important. Affinity and reality exist to further communication. Under affinity we have, for instance, all the varied emotions which go from apathy at 0.1 through grief, fear, anger, antagonism, boredom, enthusiasm, exhilaration and serenity in that order. It is affinity and this rising scale of the characteristics of emotion which give us the tone-scale. The tone-scale can be a certainty to anyone who has seen other beings react emotionally, who has himself felt emotion, and who has seen the varied moods of the physical universe itself. The periodic chart of chemistry is itself a sort of tone-scale.

There is a downward spiral on the tone-scale and an upward spiral. These spirals are marked by decreasing or increasing awareness. To go up scale one must increase his power to observe with certainty; to go down scale one must decrease his power to observe. There are two certainties here. One is a complete certainty of total awareness

SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Honorary President—L. Ron Hubbard
Secretary-Treasurer—Helen O'Brien
237 North 16th Street Philadelphia 2, Pa.
Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.
This special issue, fifty cents.
Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

Application Pending, Entry Second Class Matter
at Philadelphia

THE DOCTORATE SCHOOLS

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
163 Holland Park Avenue

Holland Park, W11, London, England

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North 16th Street Philadelphia 2, Pa.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE

4248 North 32nd Street Phoenix, Arizona

ASSOCIATES

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE

855 North Dearborn Street Chicago 10, Ill.

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER

8901 Dailey Court Detroit 4, Michigan

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, HDA

1904 Sul Ross Houston 6, Texas

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.

1246 15th Avenue, North Seattle 2, Washington

INSTITUTE OF SELF KNOWLEDGE

859 Balra Drive El Cerrito 8, California

DR. WALTER E. HANAN

1117 Tenth Avenue, West Spokane, Washington

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL

7070 Hollywood Boulevard Hollywood 28, California

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION

1671 Idlewood Avenue Akron, Ohio

SCIENTOLOGY BOOK LIST

all by L. RON HUBBARD:

Self Analysis in Scientology.....	\$ 3.00
How to Live Though an Executive.....	3.00
Scientology 8:80	3.00
Individual Track Map.....	2.00
What to Audit.....	2.50
Electropsychometric Auditing	2.00
Dianetics	4.00
Scientology: 88	25.00
The Journal of Scientology, 1 year.....	3.50
Course Booklets by Folgere (Set of 50).....	25.00

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.
237 North 16th Street, Philadelphia, Pa.
Sales office: 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia

which would be at 40.0 on the tone-scale, and the other is a certainty of total unawareness which would be 0.0 on the tone-scale or nearly so. Neither end, however, is itself an absolute for the analytical mind, and the analytical mind can go below 0 of the reactive mind. However, these two classes of certainty are very wide in their satisfaction of the qualifications of a certainty. Because the two extremes of the scale are both zeroes in terms of space, it is possible to confuse one for the other and so make it appear that total awareness would be total unawareness. Experience and observation can disabuse one of this idea. The scale is not circular.

The characteristics and potentiality of the top of the scale or near the top of the scale are unbounded creation, outflow, certainty, going-awayness, explosion, holding apart, spreading apart, letting go, reaching, goals of a causative nature, widening space, freedom from time, separateness, differentiation, givingness of sensation, vaporisingness, glowingness, lightness, whiteness, de-solidifyingness, total awareness, total understanding, total ARC.

The bottom of the scale and the vicinity around it includes death, inflow, certainty, coming-backness, implosion, letting-come-together, pulling together, holding together, withdrawing, effect goals (ambition to be an effect rather than a cause), contracting space, no time or infinite time in a moment, connectingness, identification, identity, receivingness of sensation, condensation, blackness, solidification, no-awareness, no understanding, no ARC.

These various characteristics or intentions are observable for any dynamic and any universe.

Between these two extremes is the mean of action where complete freedom to do any of these things of the top or bottom of the scale is exercised. Therefore, somewhere between 3.5 on the tone scale and 36.5 there is action.

The above conditions of top and bottom of the scale, of course, reach away from the extreme and toward each other.

As awareness becomes more fixed, intentions become less flexible in action. Communications systems become more rigid, more complex and less susceptible of alteration. One alters these communications systems, however, by raising or lowering certainty on the three universes.

The principal difference between the analytical mind in a state of awareness itself, and the reactive mind, is that the analytical mind, highly aware, knows that it is not the thing but is the viewpoint of things. Of this it can be very certain as it increases in awareness.

The reactive mind conceives itself to be the thing.

The analytical mind is in a state of becoming without reaching the point of being. The reactive mind conceives itself to be in a state of being and so resists becoming.

Perception is accomplished by the analytical mind in a high state of awareness by its own outflow and inflow or by its receipt of inflows which it can outflow. The reactive mind perceives by inflow only, and makes complete recordings of the inflow.

The analytical mind is capable of developing its own energy. It is the energy of the analytical mind which empowers the reactive mind, but the reactive mind can be em-

SCIENTOLOGY

powered as well by the energy of other minds and by the life energy contained in any living thing. Thus the reactive mind can become the servant of all things, it can believe it is anything, it can believe it is owned or has the identity of anyone, regardless of whom it was created to serve. The analytical mind serves itself in a continuing knowledge of serving itself, but it serves as well and knows it serves the other two universes.

The analytical mind extends from it points or observes points extended from it and thus conceives space. Space is only the viewpoint of dimension. The dimension depends upon those points which give it boundary. Within these dimensions called space, the analytical mind can create energy and form and thus, by change of form, beget time.

Whether created by or within any one of the three universes, flow of energy is accomplished by setting up a terminal and flowing toward it from a viewpoint a stream of energy or by setting up two terminals and causing a flow between them. Each universe could be said to be a two-terminal universe, but flows can be set up on a basis of more than two terminals. The basic unit of any universe in terms of energy is two. This, however, does not restrict nor qualify the number of viewpoints which any universe can have. A physical universe, however, is observably a two-terminal universe and a two-point universe, and it is also observable that the other two universes set up almost invariably two terminals or more and utilize two viewpoints each.

Very low on the scale in terms of awareness, the analytical mind conceives itself to be the reactive mind and so does not act or perform to put out dimension points so as to get space, and does not generate for its own accountability energy. It does, however, always generate energy whether it admits it is doing so or not.

The concern of two viewpoints is attention. Each viewpoint is apt to be curious about or desire the attention of another viewpoint. The most valuable part of an attention interchange is admiration. Admiration is a special particle. It is a universal solvent. It is the very substance of a communication line, and it is that thing which is considered desirable in the game of the three universes. Admiration goes into the interplay of the universes in the form of made-up objects or even in the form of bodies. These made-up objects could be called "creative pictures." These, as they become more complex in form, take on the aspect of a life of their own and become animated beings.

Two viewpoints setting up terminals to be viewed by the other viewpoint demand attention one from the other and will invent all manner of "reasons" to command the continuing attention of the other viewpoint. One of the primary methods of operation is to make one's object or action of object so strange that the other viewpoint cannot look away. Another is to make the object or action of object so artistic or colorful or interesting that the other viewpoint cannot look away. Another method is the command by force for attention. Another method is to inhibit the attention so as to invite it solely to one's objects. One can plot this as a cycle of demand for attention with curiosity below 40.0, desire below that, enforcement down to as low as

1.5 on the scale, and inhibition at 1.1 on down. The lowest methods of this scale are quite observable amongst men, and the primary operation, very low on the scale, is inhibition of attention elsewhere. By cutting the communication lines of another viewpoint, an effect is created on the other viewpoint by which that viewpoint fixes with whatever emotion (since any attention is better than no attention) upon the products or objects of that one who cut the communication line. There are many methods of cutting communication lines. A common one could be summarized as "It's too horrible over that way for you to look." Viewpoints are thus given the understanding that they are surrounded by horrible things which they have never perceived and which, indeed, have never existed but which are said to be there so that they will be forced to give attention.

Hidden influences are the commonest methods of enforcing attention. Of course, any analytical mind is itself a hidden influence since it cannot as itself be perceived. Only its energy and objects can be perceived. Thus comes about the worship of the hidden influence, the fear of the hidden influence, the neurosis about hidden influences.

The goal of seeking attention is to receive the particle admiration. One creates effects simply in order to create effects, but he is given the bonus of admiration when he creates sufficient effect or, what is most important, when he demands, commands and is able to effect admiration by duress.

It might be said that there was no eating until one was so furious about not being admired that one slew as a punishment. The tiger, walking through the woods with his beautiful stripes, it could be humorously offered, would never have eaten a thing and would not be eating today if some monkey had not chattered insults at him instead of admiring him. The tiger compelled the admiration of the monkey by pinning him down and eating him up. It can be observed that the eating of living flesh or live cells delivers a kind of admiration to the taste, and it can be observed that under torture, duress of all kinds, the tortured one will suddenly, if degradedly, admire his torturer.

Energy pictures which we call "mockups" are created things which themselves contain admiration. It could be said that these are prior to bodies.

The acquisition of admiration by pain, by eating, or by devouring something that belongs to somebody else was later succeeded by a better communications system which would prevent eating on such a rigorous scale. This thing was sex, which is an interchange of condensed admiration particles which forwards new bodies into being. So far as the body of homo sapiens is concerned, its desire not to be eaten has been answered evidently by sex, and sex performs the function of continued survival of form. Thus, so long as one has the symbol of sex to offer, one feels relatively secure and when he does not have that symbol to offer, one feels insecure.

But of this evolution of admiration and of evolution itself, we have no high degree of certainty as we first begin to observe, and it is offered here as an explanation of why it is a thing we do not particularly need and a thing of which we will or will not gain a future certainty as we go

SCIENTOLOGY

up the scale of awareness. Many things are non-existent low on the scale. Many things are uncertain on the scale at low levels, which become high level certainties up on the scale; but this certainty only depends on the positiveness of observation or the positiveness of observation which says the thing does not exist. It is not the purpose of Scientology to present an uncertainty and then demand that it be accepted, for here is the gradient scale of a process by which one can become more certain. If there be immortality or even the lack of necessity on the part of the analytical mind to be a specific object, then one will find it out in due course as he is processed. If they do not exist, again one will find it out. This would be a matter of progressive observation. Where a thing exists in the form of an uncertainty it has a tendency to plague the reactive mind, for the reactive mind itself deals only with uncertainties and its convictions are based entirely on blows and pain.

A very basic uncertainty comes about on the subject of applause. High on the scale one performs for an effect and knows that it is an effect, whether or not there is any attention or admiration, which is to say applause. A little lower on the scale, one desires a nod or the actual substance of admiration. If it does not come, he is not concerned. But even lower on the scale the individual actively invites and requests applause. Lower than that, he becomes angry in the absence of applause. Lower than that, he exhibits fear, grief, and apathy in the lack of applause. Apathy is the realization that there will never be any applause for any effect.

That which is not admired tends to persist, for the reactive mind does not destroy. One can become fixed upon producing a certain effect simply by insisting that it be admired. The longer it is not admired, the longer one is likely to persist in demanding that it be admired, which is to say exhibiting it, until at length it breaks down scale to a lower level and he realizes it will not be admired, at which time he becomes the effect of it. Here one has become the effect of one's own cause. Here is the psychosomatic illness which began as a pretended infirmity in order to create an effect. Perhaps it was once applauded but not sufficiently, and after a while was not applauded at all, and one was forced to applaud it himself and believe it himself and so it came into existence and was for him a certainty. This, too, is the course of responsibility which degenerates into irresponsibility. At the top of the scale one knows that he is causing the effect. Lower on the scale he says he is not causing the effect (even though he is causing the effect, only he knows he causes it.) Even lower on the scale he does not take the middle step; he causes an effect and instantly believes that something else caused the effect rather than himself and that he is the effect of the effect.

One can see cause and effect working in terms of viewpoints. If one has not been applauded for many things, one will begin to take the position of the audience. One does the trick, creates the thing, and then goes out front, sits down over the whole theatre and applauds it, for one can be a knowing viewpoint from many places. This is often the case with a writer who is seldom confronted by his readers. Indeed, most editors are so low toned that they

cut off all the admiring letters of a writer and leave him to wonder. As other things influence the writer, he goes down scale to a point where he believes the things he writes are not admired, and so he has to go out and sit in the audience. This is the first step to becoming the effect of his own cause. After awhile he thinks he is the audience. When he does this, he is no longer the writer. Thus with the painter, thus with anyone.

The little child is quite bent on causing effects and getting things admired. He is continually being evaluated in terms of what is to be admired.

Evaluation is the reactive mind's conception of viewpoint. The reactive mind does not perceive, it evaluates. To the analytical mind it may sometimes appear that the reactive mind has a viewpoint. The reactive mind does not have a viewpoint, it has an evaluation of viewpoint. Thus the viewpoint of the analytical mind is an actual point from which one perceives. Perception is done by sight, sound, smell, tactile, etc. The reactive mind's "viewpoint" is an opinion based on another opinion and upon a very small amount of observation, and that observation would be formed out of uncertainties. Thus the confusion of the word viewpoint itself. It can be a point from which one can be aware, which is its analytical definition, and it can be somebody's ideas on a certain subject which is the reactive definition.

Because the analytical mind and reactive mind in men can become confused one with the other, one is most prone to assume the actual perception point of that person who has most evaluated for him. Father and mother, for instance, have evaluated about art, habits, goodness, behavior, badness, how one should dress, what manners are, to such a degree that the child has no choice, it seems to him, but to assume their "points to look from," and so we will find the child observing things as his father or mother would observe them and even wearing his father's glasses or his mother's glasses as he grows older. He has confused evaluation with actual perception. Where he has been told that he is bad looking, ugly, ridiculous, unmannerly, crude and so forth by somebody else continually, his reactive mind (which, like a prostitute, cares nothing for its master and serves anyone) eventually causes him to lose his viewpoint of himself and he sees himself not by observation but by evaluation as something undesirable. Of course, he would rather be something than nothing. He has, indeed, a horror of being nothing. So it is better to be something ugly about which he is guessing than to be nothing at all, and so he persists and continues as he is. Furthermore, because he has been talked to so much about talking, about looking, about perceiving in general, he has gotten the idea that his communications system is unalterable. His whole business of living actually is a communications system with the motivation of causing effects. Thus the lower he is on the tone scale the more he persists without change except downward.

The characteristic actions of the energy produced by the analytical mind are summarized above in terms of the top and bottom of the scale. However, the most important of these seem to be reaching and withdrawing. In the MEST universe, we have start, stop, and change as the characteris-

SCIENTOLOGY

tics of motion. The analytical mind, however, with its dimension points, is more concerned with reaching and withdrawing. This is the way it perceives. It can control by creating or using energy such as that in the physical universe, and it uses this energy to start, stop, and change other energy. But in itself, its handling of dimension points direction consists of reaching and withdrawing. Compulsive reaching, compulsive withdrawing, bring about many odd and interesting manifestations.

The sensation of pain is actually a sensation of loss. It is a loss of beingness, a loss of position and awareness. Therefore, when one loses anything, he has a tendency to perceive less, for there is less to perceive. Something has withdrawn from him without his consent. This would be the definition of loss. This brings about eventually a condition of darkness. This could also be called an ARC break. If he has lost something, the guilty party is probably in the other two universes. It is either the physical universe or another's universe which has caused the loss. Thus he has less communication since he is unwilling to communicate, which is to say, put out things in the direction of something which is going to take them and carry them away without his further consent. This brings about a reduction of the desire to be aware which is the reduction of affinity, reduction of agreement (reality) and the reduction of communication in general. In a moment of severe disappointment in one's fellow man, the universe around him actually grows dark. Simply as an experiment, one can say to himself that he has the only viewpoint there is, that all other viewpoints are simply mocked up by him, he will get an almost immediate diminution of lightness around him. This is the same mechanism as the mechanism of loss. The result of too much loss is darkness.

Another mechanism of the darkness and unawareness settling over a person is brought about by the loss of a viewpoint which has greatly evaluated for one. One has had a mother or a father who over evaluated about everything, and then this parent or guardian or ally in life, such as a teacher, died or inexplicably disappeared. One was depending for actual looking, seeing, hearing, upon the continued existence of this individual. Suddenly that individual goes and all becomes dark. After that one is not able to perceive one's own universe, for one was most of the time actually perceiving the lost person's universe, and now that universe is no longer there, which gives one the idea that he has no universe to perceive. This even dims his perception of the physical universe, of course, because of the inter-dependence of the triangle of the three universes.

When one has had an insufficient amount of admiration from sexual partners, the physical body which depends mainly upon sex for its sensation and continuance to almost as great a degree as upon eating, will actually begin to change viewpoint to the other sex. Thus we find some older men becoming as women, some older women becoming as men. Thus we get the failure of the androgen and estrogen balances and the resultant decay of the body. Here in the matter of sex, one finds reaching and withdrawing rising to considerable magnitude. The reactive mind operating the body conceives itself to be withdrawing

and does not know from what it is withdrawing, for it perceives itself to be under the compulsion of reaching and does not know for what it is reaching. In terms of processing, it is withdrawing from or reaching toward sexual partners. When it withdraws a great deal, or when it has been withdrawn from a great deal, the reactive mind conceives the body to be covered with blackness. This resolves in terms of sex and eating. It should be fully understood, however, that this is the resolution of the problem of the body and this resolution is employed only when the analytical mind cannot be brought itself into an immediate height of awareness, using SOP 8. When one addresses the body itself, and only the body, one addresses the subject of sex and the subject of eating in terms of reaching and withdrawing. The particular processes used on this are called matched terminalling or double terminalling. This is done in the following fashion. Even when the individual cannot create forms of his own, he can at least create two ideas in front of him. He can put a form with an idea or an idea itself facing another idea out in front of him, both of them exactly alike, "withdrawing from sex" "reaching toward sex." He will very often find other terminals he did not create suddenly appearing. When he has run withdrawing, those things he puts up will be black and the object from which it is withdrawing will be white. He should get the idea that the whitish object is reaching and the blackish object is withdrawing. He should then run this identical terminal as though it is being put up by somebody else not himself, again with withdrawing for blackness, reaching for greyness. And then he should run it as though somebody is putting it up for somebody else other than himself. These three causations of putting up this identical idea facing itself are himself, another for him, and others for others. This is called Matched Terminalling. Double Terminalling simply puts up two pairs of matched terminals. The pairs may each be of two different things but each pair contains one thing the same as the other pair; in other words, husband and wife is one pair and husband and wife is the other pair. These, parallel, give one the two-terminal effect necessary for a discharge. One will find that these terminals discharge one against the other. However, this is a physical body technique and it is limited in use. If one becomes very ill in doing it, he should turn to what is called later on an unlimited technique; or he should do the next to the last list in the book SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY and do it over and over, or he should simply go straight through Short Eight. It has many remedies. This Matched Terminalling for oneself, others for oneself, and others for others on the subject of reaching and withdrawing on sex, can of course be considerably expanded as a technique. It can have in it compulsion to reach, compulsion to withdraw, compulsion to reach while somebody else is withdrawing, compulsion not to reach, and it can be addressed in terms of all those complexes and things which Sigmund Freud observed empirically while investigating in his practice.*

Sigmund Freud observed, even as you may have observed, that a person's concern and trouble with his body

*Dr. Hubbard studied Freudian psychoanalysis under the tutelage of Commander Thompson (NC) USN, who was one of Freud's star pupils. Commander Thompson studied under Freud himself in Vienna to introduce to the United States Navy the theory and practice of psychoanalysis, and was sent to Vienna for that purpose.

commonly began at the age of puberty, and that a curve of his ups and downs did sudden changes at those points where he was defeated sexually, where his sexual impotence ceased and where it increased. Dr. Freud unfortunately developed no fast or deeply workable techniques to resolve problems posed by these observations, mainly because the selection of sex as the prime motivator was not the selection of the basic mechanics of beingness. However, the brilliance of Freud's theories and his extrapolations from a limited amount of data, and his courage in standing before a whole world and declaring that an unpopular subject was the root of all evil, has no parallel in history. The complexes he mentioned, each and every one, are discoverable in the mind by direct observation or electropsychometry and are resolvable in the body by the technique of "Matched Terminals in Brackets" which is the proper name for the above.

Where the level of the case is Step IV or Step V or below in SOP 8, it is necessary to free the analytical mind of the grip of the body. The analytical mind cannot withdraw. The body is most swiftly reduced to compliance by running the second dynamic. This is very far from the end of all of processing, but it is the fastest method I have developed for remedying occlusion or accomplishing exteriorization in low step cases. In sex and eating, the body desires to be an effect most strongly and in these things one does find the strongest desire on the part of the body in terms of immediate accessibility. The analytical mind, on the other hand, can create its own sensation, but it has become dependent upon the body. Even so, it is that part of the beingness which desires to give sensation rather than receive it. Thus one has the conflict of desire to give sensation crossed with the desire to receive sensation on the part of the reactive mind. The body's desire to receive sensation is so strong that an extremely powerful and persistent uncertainty ("maybe") develops, and the primary conflict of the analytical mind and the body's reactive mind comes about. I cannot help but give forth my own admiration to a man who, working without prior art, without electropsychometry, without nuclear physics, without any broad observation of primitive tribes or ethnology in general, separated from his conclusion by every convention of his age, yet hit upon and set forth with the weight of logic alone, the center of disturbance in the human body. He did not live to see his theory completely validated. He was deserted by his students, who began to write fantastic theories, completely unworkable and far from the point, which yet were better accepted. In discouragement, at the end of his career, he wrote a paper called "Psychoanalysis, Terminable and Interminable." Freud, with no method of direct observation, spoke of pre-natals, birth trauma, and verbally, if not in writing, of past existences and of the continuing immortality of the individual. No praise can be great enough to give such a man, and the credit I give him for my own inspiration and work is entirely without reservation or bounds. My only regret is that I do not know where he is today to show him his 1894 libido theory completely vindicated and a Freudian psychoanalysis delivered beyond his expectations in five hours of auditing.

The analytical mind can be processed directly, and it improves simply by changing its mind about things. But so long

as it believes itself to be closely dependent upon the reactive mind and the body, it cannot change its opinions. These opinions, however, are not simple shifts of mind. They are changes of experience. The analytical mind must discover that it can perceive, that it can perceive accurately in three universes, that it does not need to be dependent upon the body and that it can handle any reactive mind. This is done by increasing its powers of perception, increasing the number of viewpoints it can assume, and increasing its ability to locate spaces, actions and objects in time and space, and by increasing its ability above that to create space, energy and objects. This is done by drills and by the procedures of the first three steps of SOP 8.

It should not for one moment be thought that one is trying to perform by the gradient scale of increasing certainties in Scientology all the tricks and exhibitions of which the ancients speak. We are not even vaguely interested in moving physical universe objects, throwing lightning about, or in creating solids which can be seen by others. We are only interested in the rehabilitation of the analytical mind to a point where it can handle any reactive mind, whatever its proximity to that reactive mind. We are not interested, in other words, in the objective reality from another viewpoint of the capabilities of the analytical mind in performing various types of tricks. Whether it can do these things or not do these things falls into the realm of Para-Scientology, for it is completely beyond the ability to be certain where the analytical mind is not processed well up and where the observer is very low on the tone scale. We are not trying to achieve the certainty of mysticism, necromancy, or, to be blunt, the Indian rope-trick. We are trying to make sane, well beings.

The analytical mind, when it is in close proximity to the body, is unwittingly continually restimulating a reactive mind which, some say, evolved through very difficult and savage stages. Just as Freud said, the suppression in the mind is the suppression of things so bestial, so savage that the preclear undergoing professional processing is extremely shocked. Almost anything, and almost any impulse, including a thirst for pain and a desire to create any kind of effect, no matter how bad, will manifest itself while processing the reactive mind. Cannibalism, purely for sensation, so as to get the last remnants of admiration of the tortured and dying being, becomes a subjective certainty to the preclear who undergoes processing and has to have his reactive mind addressed before he can be himself, which is, of course, his analytical mind. The more suppression this reactive mind gets, the more it restimulates its beastliness. The analytical mind is basically good. It has suffered from this proximity to the reactive mind. It is no wonder that Plato wrote as he did in an essay about the conduct and behavior of man. It is no wonder that states are completely convinced that man is a beast and must be held in check at pistol point. The wonder is that, in a civilized world, so few crimes are committed. Our desire is to reach the basic goodness of the individual and bring him into a level of activity where he does not have to do terrible and gruesome things in order to produce an effect. There are various levels as one goes up scale where these manifestations seem to be the all and everything of existence. One becomes completely downhearted at the thought that

SCIENTOLOGY

one goes upscale simply to get to a point where he can kill and maim and hurt with impunity. One's feelings of honor, ethics, all his finer beingness, is revolted at the idea that this is, in actuality, life. He should say instead that this is life in a stupid conflict of uncertainties. The goal is not to get above such things and ignore them. The goal is to achieve the basic decency which is inherent in all of us.

Although I have given you here "Matched Terminal Brackets" on the subject of reach and withdraw, with particular attention to sex, you must understand that this is a professional auditor's technique. The first three steps of SOP 8, when they can be done, can be done by alert, interested people. From Step IV down, a professional auditor is not simply desirable, he is completely necessary. This technique which I have given you here turns on, when one runs its compulsive aspects, particularly when one *must* reach and *can't* reach, the emotion which we see in sanitariums which is called insanity. And although the turn-on is brief and temporary and would wear away in about three days, an inexperienced auditor could become quite frightened. Simply by carrying on with the technique or by getting back to unlimited techniques or by taking SELF ANALYSIS with its next to last list, these things could be remedied; but these techniques walk on the rim of hell where they are addressed to cases below the level of IV. If the test subject or the preclear cannot make space, which is to say Step III of SOP 8, let a professional auditor have him. The professional auditor, by using "Matched Terminal Brackets" of reach and withdraw with attention to sex, will be able to exteriorize this analytical mind and turn on its perceptions. This is skilled work, however, and is a little too shockingly intimate to the seamier side of life for tender hands and tender minds.

Even the operation of wasting which is contained in expanded GITA is capable of turning on a vast amount of illness and somatic on the part of the preclear. Expanded GITA is a limited technique, which is to say it can be audited perhaps only for ten minutes, and at the most for 50 or 60 hours, without finding the preclear on the downgrade. One has to turn to an unlimited technique such as contained in Short Eight if the preclear becomes too ill trying to waste things.

Just because an unlimited technique is labelled unlimited, is no reason why it is a faint technique. These unlimited techniques are extremely powerful. They're very simple, but again, when one of them becomes too strong for the preclear, it is necessary to turn on to something simpler and easier.

Simply getting the idea in two places, the idea, so to speak, facing the idea "There by nothing," will turn on a sick sensation in many preclears. This fear of being nothing is very great. He will be anything rather than nothing.

A safe technique is that technique which always—I repeat, always—deals in things of which the preclear is certain. When one deals with uncertainties, one is dealing with circuits. One can use double terminalling, which is to say, two pairs of matched terminals, of the preclear being certain of things. One never runs things or puts the preclear up against things of which one is uncertain or of which the preclear is uncertain, if one wishes the preclear to come on up the tone

scale. As an example of this, on any object, thing or idea, on any psychosomatic ill or any numb portion of the body, one has only to run "There is something there, there is nothing there." Have it saying "There is something here, there is nothing here." One can do a complete bracket on this, having the numb or painful or injured area saying, "There is something here, there is nothing here," having it then say, "There is something there, there is nothing there," having the preclear say about the area, "There is something there, there is nothing there," and then the preclear about himself, "There is something here, there is nothing here." This makes a complete bracket. This turns on and off interesting somatics. A professional auditor could get the somatic or numb area to get the feeling it is reaching while the preclear is withdrawing, the preclear reaching while it is withdrawing, and bring about a change in any somatic.

As one is dealing with communications systems, one must realize that communication depends upon certainty of dispatch and receipt, and certainty of what it is that is being dispatched and received. Thus one does not deal in uncertainties. There is something, there is nothing, are, of course, observable certainties because one is top-scale, the other is bottom-scale. One does not say what the something is and, of course, nothingness needs no qualifications.

In the case of the person who has been and is trying to become again, one should run out by concepts the former successes, the triumphs of that person and the times when he was absolutely certain he had failed. One does this with double terminals or "Matched Terminal Brackets." This is a professional technique.

It was mentioned to me by Meredith Starr, one of the great mystics from Cyprus, that Yung had once had a great experience and had sought ever since to recover it. He gave this as another man's opinion of Yung. This gives you some clue as to what happens to someone who has a great triumph. He ever afterwards is not seeking to duplicate the triumph, he is seeking the triumph itself. This puts him back on the time-track. This is particularly applicable to old people. One hangs, then, onto certainties. The certainties are important. The uncertainties are important only in their production of psychosis.

It is possible to take a sick animal and rehabilitate his idea that he is dangerous by dodging every time he strikes out, no matter how faintly, at one. It is possible to rehabilitate an individual who is very low on the tone-scale merely by coaxing him to reach out and touch the material universe and, touching it, to be certain that it is there, and having touched it, to withdraw the touch and to be certain that he could withdraw.

Certainty is a wonderful thing. The road toward realizing what certainty is has led these investigations through many uncertainties. One had to find out what was before one could find out what could be. That work is done. It is possible to take large groups and, using Short Eight, to bring them, each and every one, into higher levels of certainty. And bringing them into higher levels of certainty brings them into higher levels of communication, communication not only with their own bodies but with others and with the material universe.

SCIENTOLOGY

And as one raises that level of awareness, one raises also the ability to be, to do, to live.

Today this world suffers from an increasing incidence of neurosis brought about by a dependency upon mechanical things which do not think, which do not feel, but which can give pain to those that live. It suffers with an overdose of agreement that there is only one universe. So long as it believes that there is only one universe, that there is only one universe to study, to be studied, only one universe to agree with, it will continue to seek the lowest end of the scale, which is to say, that point where all universes become one universe. Where the triangle vanishes to a single point it vanishes completely, and where one studies but one corner of the triangle and ignores the other two corners of the triangle, and agrees only with one corner of the triangle such as the physical universe, one will tend toward that point where that corner of the triangle is coincident with the other two corners, and this is death.

The curse of this world is not actually its atom bomb, though that is bad enough. The curse of this world is the irresponsibility of those who, seeking to study but one universe, the physical universe, try to depress all beings down to the low order of mechanically motivated, undreaming, unaesthetic things. Science as a word has been disgraced, for the word science means truth and truth means light. A continual fixation and dependence upon only one universe while ignoring the other two universes leads to darkness, to despair, to nothingness. There is nothing wrong with the physical universe; one should not cease to observe the physical universe, but one certainly should not concentrate upon it so that he can agree with it and its laws only. He has laws of his own. It is better, far better, for the individual to concentrate upon his own universe than to concentrate upon the MEST universe, but this in itself is not the final answer. A balance is achieved in the three universes and certainty upon those universes.

All control is effected by introducing uncertainties and hidden influences. "Look how bad it is over there, so you'll have to look back at me." This slavery is effected solely by getting people to fix on one thing. That one thing in this case is the physical universe. Science, so called, today produces machines to blow your nose, produces machines to think for you, produces every possible argument as to why you should consider your body frail and unexpendable. Science, under the domination of capital, creates scarcity. It creates a scarcity of universes in fixing one upon one universe only. Those things which are scarce are those things which the individual has lost his faith in creating, in having. An individual who cannot create has to hold onto what he has. This leads him into holding onto what he has had. Where he has had a certainty in the past that something existed, he begins to grip it closer and closer to him; his space lessens, his beingness lessens, he becomes less active. The reactive mind that cannot create children, has lost its hope of creation. It then can influence the analytical mind into believing that it can no longer create. The analytical mind creating artistically in the MEST universe and not in its own universe at all, and not in other people's universes that it can recognize, goes

down scale until it meets on its own level the reactive mind. And here at this level we find the enslaver, the person who makes things scarce, the fellow who uses his ethics, so called, to enforce his crude judgments and to make things out of beings that could be men.

Here, where the reactive mind and the analytical mind have come into a parity, we have the only effect that can be produced—the effect of pain. Where we have an active desire for pain masking in a thousand guises, where every good impulse high on the scale is turned into a mockery, here we have crime, here we have war. These things are not awareness. These things merely act on a stimulus-response mechanism. Up scale is the high, bright, breadth of being, breadth of understanding, breadth of awareness. To get there all one must do is to become aware of the existence of the three universes by direct observation.

STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE 8

STEP I—Ask preclear to be three feet behind his head. If stable there, have him be in various pleasant places until any feeling of scarcity of viewpoints is resolved. Then have him be in several undesirable places, then several pleasant places; then have him be in a slightly dangerous place, then in more and more dangerous places until he can sit in the center of the Sun. Be sure to observe a gradient scale of ugliness and dangerousness of places. Do not let the pre-clear fail. Then do remaining steps with preclear exteriorized.

STEP II—Have preclear mock-up own body. If he does this easily and clearly, have him mock-up own body until he slips out of it. When he is exteriorized and knows it thoroughly (the condition of all exteriorization) do STEP I. If his mock-up was not clear, go to STEP III immediately.

STEP III—SPACATION. Have preclear close his eyes and find upper corners of the room. Have him sit there, not thinking, refusing to think of anything, interested only in the corners until he is completely exteriorized without strain. Then do a spacation (constructing own space with eight anchor points and holding it stable without effort) and go to STEP I. If preclear was unable to locate corners of the room easily with his eyes closed, go to STEP IV.

STEP IV—Expanded GITA. (This is an extension of Give and Take processing.) Test preclear to see if he can get a mock-up he can see, no matter how vague. Then have him WASTE, ACCEPT UNDER DURESS, DESIRE and finally Be Able to TAKE or LEAVE ALONE each of the items listed below. He does this with mock-ups or ideas. He must do the sequence of WASTE—etc. in the order given here for each item. He wastes it by having it at remote distances in places where it will do no good, being used or done or observed by something which cannot appreciate it. When he is able to waste it in vast quantities the auditor then has him accept it in mock-up form until he no longer is antagonistic to having to accept it even when it is unpleasant and great force is applied to make him take it. Again, with mock-ups, he must be able to bring him-

SCIENTOLOGY

self to desire it even in its worse form; then, by mock-ups of it in its most desirable form he must come to be able to leave it entirely alone or take it in its worst form without caring. EXPANDED GITA remedies contra-survival abundance and scarcity. It will be found that before one can accept a very scarce (to him) thing, he has to give it away. A person with a milk allergy must be able to give away, in mock-up, enormous quantities of milk, wasting it, before he can accept any himself. The items in this list are compounded of several years of isolating what factors were more important to minds than others. The list lacks very few of the very important items, if any. Additions to or subtractions from this list should not be attempted. Viewpoint, Work and Pain should be heavily and often stressed and given priority.

Waste, Have Forced Upon, Desire, Be Able to Give or Take, in that order, each of the following: (Order of items here is random.) Viewpoint, Work, Pain, Beauty, Motion, Engrams, Ugliness, Logic, Pictures, Confinement, Money, Parents, Blackness, Police, Light, Explosions, Bodies, Degradation, Male Bodies, Female Bodies, Babies, Children Male, Children Female, Strange and Peculiar Bodies, Dead Bodies, Affinity (Love), Agreement, Beautiful Bodies, People, Attention, Admiration, Force, Energy, Lightning, Unconsciousness, Problems, Antagonism, Reverence, Fear, Objects, Time, Eating Human Bodies, Sound, Grief, Beautiful Sadness, Hidden Influences, Hidden Communications, Doubts, Faces, Dimension Points, Anger, Apathy, Ideas, Enthusiasm, Disagreement, Hate, Sex, Reward, Eating Parents, Eaten by Mother, Eaten by Father, Eating Men, Eaten by Men, Eating Women, Eaten by Women, Start, Broken Communications, Written Communications, Stillness, Exhaustion, Women Stopping Motion, Men Stopping Motion, Changing Motion Women, Changing Motion Men, Changing Motion Babies, Changing Motion Children, Starting Motion Men, Starting Motion Women, Starting Motion Children, Starting Motion Objects, Starting Motion Self, Omens, Wickedness, Forgiveness, Play, Games, Sound, Machinery, Touch, Traffic, Stolen Goods, Stolen Pictures, Homes, Blasphemy, Caves, Medicine, Glass, Mirrors, Pride, Musical Instruments, Dirty Words, Space, Wild Animals, Pets, Birds, Air, Water, Food, Milk, Garbage, Gases, Excreta, Rooms, Beds, Punishment, Boredom, Confusion, Soldiers, Executioners, Doctors, Judges, Psychiatrists, Alcoholic Liquor, Drugs, Masturbation, Rewards, Heat, Cold, Forbidden Things, God, The Devil, Spirits, Bacteria, Glory, Dependence, Responsibility, Wrongness, Rightness, Insanity, Sanity, Faith, Christ, Death, Rank, Poverty, Maps, Irresponsibility, Greetings, Farewells, Credit, Loneliness, Jewels, Teeth, Genitalia, Complications, Help, Pretense, Truth, Lies, Assurance, Contempt, Predictability, Unpredictability, Vacuums, White Clouds, Black Clouds, Unattainables, Hidden Things, Worry, Revenge, Textbooks, Kisses, The Past, The Future, The Present, Arms, Stomachs, Bowels, Mouths, Cigarettes, Smoke, Urine, Vomit, Convulsions, Saliva, Flowers, Semen, Blackboards, Fireworks, Toys, Vehicles, Dolls, Audiences, Doors, Walls, Weapons, Blood, Ambitions, Illusions, Betrayal, Ridicule, Hope, Happiness, Mothers, Fathers, Grandparents, Suns, Planets, Moons, Sensation, Looking,

Incidents, Waiting, Silence, Talking, Knowing, Not Knowing, Doubts, Fac One, Remembering, Forgetting, Auditing, Minds, Fame, Power, Accidents, Illnesses, Approval, Tiredness, Faces, Acting, Drama, Costumes, Sleep, Holding Things Apart, Holding Things Together, Destroying Things, Sending Things Away, Making Things Go Fast, Making Things Appear, Making Things Vanish, Convictions, Stability, Changing People, Silent Men, Silent Women, Silent Children, Symbols of Weakness, Symbols of Force, Disabilities, Education, Languages, Bestiality, Homosexuality, Invisible Bodies, Invisible Acts, Invisible Scenes, Accepting Things Back, Games, Rules, Players, Restimulation, Sexual Restimulation, Space Reduction, Size Reduction, Entertainment, Cheerfulness, Freedom for Others to Talk, Act, Feel Pain, Be Sad, Thetans, Personalities, Cruelty, Organizations. TRY FIRST: Healthy Bodies, Strong Bodies, Good Perception, Good Recall.

WARNING: Should your preclear become unstable or upset doing this process take him to STEP VI. Then return to this list.

COMMENT: The mind is sufficiently complicated that it can be expected to have computations on almost all the above. Thus there is no single clearing button and search for it is at the dictate of a circuit, the mechanism of circuits being to search for something hidden. Thus, your preclear may begin to compute and philosophize and seek to find the "button" that will release all this. All this releases all the buttons so tell him to relax and go on with the process every time he starts to compute.

NOTE: Running the above will bring to the surface without further attention the "computation on the case" and the service facsimile. Do not audit these. Run EXPANDED GITA. STEP V—PRESENT TIME DIFFERENTIATION. EXTERIORIZATION BY SCENERY. Have preclear, with his body's eyes, study and see the difference between similar real objects such as the two legs of a chair, the spaces between the back, two cigarettes, two trees, two girls. He must see and study the objects. It is not enough to remember the objects. The definition of a CASE V is "no mock-ups, only blackness." Have him continue this process until he is alert. Use liberally and often.

Then exteriorize by having the preclear close his eyes and move actual places on Earth under him, preferably places he has not been. Have him bring these up to him. Find two similar things in the scene and observe the difference between them. Move him over oceans and cities until he is certain that he is exteriorized.

Then, preferably while exteriorized, have him do STEP I.

This case has to know before he can be. His viewpoint is in the past. Give him present time viewpoints until he is a STEP I by the methods given for STEP V.

(COMMENT: PRESENT TIME DIFFERENTIATION is a very good general technique and resolves chronic somatics and improves tone.)

Assume other people's viewpoints as a drill — not what they think about things, but as they look at things in the material universe. Attempt to be in the location of a leaf,

SCIENTOLOGY

blade of grass, car headlamp, etc., and view the universe. STEP VI—A-R-C STRAIGHT WIRE using next to last list of SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY which asks preclear to recall something really real to him, etc. Then use the lists in SELF ANALYSIS. This level is the neurotic. It is identified by the preclear having mock-ups which will not persist or which won't go away. Use also *Present Time Differentiation*. Then go to STEP IV. At any drop in tone, return case to STEP VI.

STEP VII—PSYCHOTIC CASES. (Whether in or out of body.) The psychotic appears to be in such desperate straits that the auditor often errs in thinking desperate measures are necessary. Use the lightest possible methods. Give case space and freedom where possible. Have psychotic imitate (not mock-up) various things. Have him do PRESENT TIME DIFFERENTIATION. Get him to tell the difference between things by actual touch. Have him locate, differentiate and touch things that are really real to him (real objects or items). If inaccessible, mimic him with own body, whatever he does, until he comes into communication. Have him locate corners of the room and hold them without thinking. As soon as his communication is up go to STEP VI, but be very sure he changes any mock-up around until he knows it is a mock-up, that it exists, and that he himself made it. Do not run engrams. He is psychotic because viewpoints in present time are so scarce that he has gone into the past for viewpoints which at least he knew existed. By PRESENT TIME DIFFERENTIATION, by tactile on objects, restore his idea of an abundance of viewpoint in present time. If he has been given electric shock, do not process it or any other brutality. Work him for very brief periods, for his attention span is short. Always work psychotics with another auditor or a companion present.

NOTE: All steps for all cases. If in doubt as to condition of case, test with STEP VI.

NOTE: An operating thetan must also be able to manufacture particles of admiration and force in abundance.

APPENDIX TO SOP 8 NO. 1

(Any alterations in SOP 8 will appear in appendices as they are expected to be minor and to make no radical change in the design of the steps in general.)

STEP I—The Operating Thetan must be able to manufacture and experience to his complete satisfaction all sensations including pain in mock-up form, and all energies such as admiration and force. It will be found that some STEP I cases will not be able to manufacture admiration particles.

STEP II—Be very careful not to make a lower step preclear, while still in a body, mock-up his own body too long. Any mock-up will appear if it is simply put there often enough and long enough — providing the preclear doesn't spin in the process. The long term manufacture of mock-ups of one's own body and of admiration may not produce quite the results expected — communication lines which should remain shut may open with bad results. These lines that are shut appear like hard, black cords to the preclear.

There are two types of techniques in general, POSITIVE

GAIN and NEGATIVE GAIN, as defined in the above text. POSITIVE Can Be Administered in Unlimited Amounts Without Harm. NEGATIVE GAIN techniques such as the reduction of engrams and locks, double-terminaling, black and white, are often limited in the length of time they can be given. After a few hundred hours of early type auditing the case could be found to slump. Thus we have in POSITIVE GAIN the unlimited technique which improves the analytical mind. In NEGATIVE GAIN we have a *limited* (in terms of the time it can be audited) technique. In SOP 8 the following steps and processes may be audited without limit: STEP I, STEP III, STEP V, STEP VI, STEP VII. The following steps are limited and should not be audited many hours without changing to another type (unlimited) for awhile, after which the following steps could be resumed: STEP II, STEP IV.

The following steps can be used on groups: STEP III, STEP V part 1 and part 2, STEP VI, STEP VII.

APPENDIX NO. 2 OF SOP 8 CERTAINTY PROCESSING

The anatomy of maybe consists of uncertainties and is resolved by the processing of certainties. It is not resolved by the processing of uncertainties.

An uncertainty is held in suspense solely because the preclear is holding on so hard to certainties. The basic thing he is holding on to is "I have a solution" "I have no solution." One of these is positive, the other is negative. A complete positive and a complete negative are alike a certainty. The basic certainty is "There is something" "There is nothing." A person can be certain there is something; he can be certain there is nothing.

"There is something" "There is nothing" resolves chronic somatics in this order. One gets the preclear to have the center of the somatics say "There is something here" "There is nothing here." Then he gets the center of the somatic to say "There is nothing there" "There is something there." Then the auditor has the preclear say toward the somatic "There is something there" "There is nothing there." And then he gets the preclear to say about himself "There is something here" "There is nothing here." This is a very fast resolution of chronic somatics. Quite ordinarily three or four minutes of this will resolve an acute state and fifteen or twenty minutes of it will resolve a chronic state.

This matter of certainties goes further. It has been determined by my recent investigations that the reason behind what is happening is the desire of a cause to bring about an effect. Something is better than nothing, anything is better than nothing. If you will match terminals in brackets "There is nothing" you will find that a lot of your preclears become very ill. This should be turned around into "There is something."

The way one does Matched Terminals is to have the preclear facing the preclear or his father facing his father. In other words, two of each of anything, one facing the other. These two things will discharge one into the other, thus running off the difficulty. By bracket we mean, of course, running this with the preclear putting them up as

SCIENTOLOGY

himself as though they were put up by somebody else, the somebody else facing the somebody else, and the matched terminal again put up by others facing others.

The clue to all this is positive and negative in terms of certainties. The positive plus the negative in conflict make an uncertainty. A great number of combinations of things can be run. Here's a list of the combinations:

The button behind sex is "I can begin life anew" "I cannot begin life anew," "I can make life persist" "I cannot make life persist," "I can stop life" "I cannot stop life," "I can change life" "I cannot change life," "I can start life" "I cannot start life."

A very effective process "Something wrong—" "Nothing wrong—" with "you, me, they, my mind, communication, various allies."

A very basic resolution of the lack of space of an individual is to locate these people and these objects which you've been using as anchor points, such as father, mother and so forth and putting them into matched terminal brackets with this: "There is father" "There is no father," "There is grandfather" "There is no grandfather." In the compulsive line this can be changed to "There must be no father" "There must be a father." One takes all the allies of an individual and runs them in this fashion.

The basic law underneath this is that a person becomes the effect of anything upon which he has had to depend. This would tell you immediately that the sixth dynamic, the MEST universe, is the largest dependency of the individual. This can be run out, but then any dynamic can be run out in this fashion. "There is myself" "There is no self" and so on up the dynamics. "(Any dynamic) is preventing me from communicating" "(Any dynamic) is not preventing me from communicating" is intensely effective. Any such technique can be varied by applying the sub-zero scale as found in SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008 which is also to be found in an earlier issue of the Journal of Scientology.

One runs any certainty out because he knows that between this certainty there is an opposite negative certainty and that between these lies a maybe, and that the maybe stays in suspense in time. The basic operation of the reactive mind is to solve problems. It is based on uncertainties about observation. Thus one runs out certainties of observation. The MEST general shotgun technique would have to do with "There is sex" "There is no sex" "There is force" "There is no force." This could be run, of course, in terms of matched terminal brackets or even as concepts, but one must not neglect to run the overt act phenomenon, which is to say getting somebody else getting the concept.

The processing out of certainties would then embrace "I have a solution" "There is no solution." These two opposite ends would take care of any individual who was hung on the track with some solution, for that solution had its opposite. People who have studied medicine begin by being certain that medicine works and end by being certain that medicine doesn't work. They begin by studying psychology on a supposition that it is the solution, and finish up believing that it is not the solution. This also happens to

superficial students of dianetics and scientology, thus one should also run "Dianetics is a solution" "Dianetics is not the solution." This would get one off the maybe on the subject.

We are essentially processing communications systems. The entire process of auditing is concentrated upon withdrawing communications from the preclear as predicated on the basis of the body and that the preclear cannot handle communications. Thus "the preclear can handle communications." "The preclear cannot handle communications" is a shotgun technique which resolves maybes about his communications.

An intensely interesting aspect of Certainty Processing is that it shows up intimately where the preclear is aberrated. Here is the overall basic technique. One runs "There is—" "There is not—the following: *Communications, Talk, Letters, Love, Agreement, Sex, Pain, Work, Bodies, Minds, Curiosity, Control, Enforcement, Compulsion, Inhibition, Food, Money, People, Ability, Beauty, Ugliness, Presents*, and both the top and bottom of the Chart of Attitudes, positive and negative in each one.

Basic in all this is the urge of the preclear to produce an effect, so one can run "I can produce an effect upon mama" "I cannot produce an effect upon mama," and so forth for all allies and one will resolve the fixations of attention on the part of the preclear. Thus fixations of attention are resolved by Certainty Processing, processing out the production of effect.

One can occasionally, if he so desires, process the direct center of the maybe, which is to say doubt itself, in terms of Matched Terminals. This, however, is risky for it throws the preclear into a general state of doubt.

The key to any such processing is the recovery of viewpoints. "I can have grandfather's viewpoint" "I cannot have grandfather's viewpoint" and so on, particularly with sexual partners, will prove intensely interesting on a case. "There are viewpoints" "There are no viewpoints," "I have a viewpoint" "I don't have a viewpoint," "Blank has a viewpoint" "Blank has no viewpoint" resolves problems.

One should also realize that when one is processing facsimiles, he is processing at one time energy, sensation and aesthetics. The facsimile is a picture. The preclear is being affected by pictures mainly, and so "There are no pictures" "There are pictures" forward the case toward handling pictures, which is to say facsimiles.

A person tends to ally himself with somebody whom he considers capable of producing greater effects than himself, so "I, she, he, it can create greater effects" "I, she, he, it can create no effect" should be run.

When one is processing, he is trying to withdraw communications. Reach and Withdraw are the two fundamentals in the action of theta. Must Reach and Can't Reach, Must Withdraw and Can't Withdraw are compulsions which, when run in combination, produce the manifestation of insanity in a preclear.

"I can Reach" "I can't Reach," "I can Withdraw" "I can't Withdraw" open up into the fact that remembering and forgetting are dependent upon the ability to reach and

SCIENTOLOGY

withdraw. You will find that a preclear will respond to "You must" or "You can" "You must not" "You cannot" "There is" "There is not" forgetting and remembering.

The only reason a person is hanging onto a body or facsimile is that he has lost his belief in his ability to create. The rehabilitation of this ability to create is resolved, for instance, in a person who has had an ambition to write with "I can write" "I cannot write" — and so forth. The loss of this creative ability made the person hang on to what he had. The fact that a preclear has forgotten how to or no longer can himself generate force makes him hold onto stores of force. These are very often mistaken by the auditor for facsimiles. The preclear doesn't care for the facsimile, he simply cares for the force contained in the facsimile because he knows he doesn't have any force any more.

It should be kept in mind that reaching and withdrawing are intensely productive of reaction in a preclear. But that preclear who does not respond to *Reaching* and *Withdrawing* and *Certainty* thereon, is hung up in a very special condition: he is trying to prevent something from happening. He also prevents auditing from happening. He has lost allies, he has had accidents, and he's hung up at all those points on the track where he feels he should have prevented something from happening. This is resolved by running "I must prevent it from happening" "I cannot prevent it from happening," "I must regain control" "I must lose all control."

Blackness is the desire to be an effect and the inability to be cause.

"I can create grandfather (or ally)" "I cannot create grandfather (or ally)" solves scarcity of allies. "I want to be aware" "I want no awareness" is a technique which is basic in attitudes. Run this as others, in Matched Terminal Brackets or in EXPANDED GITA.

Certainty there is a past, Certainty there is no past; Certainty there is a future, Certainty there is no future; Certainty it means something else, Certainty it does not mean anything else; Certainty there is space, Certainty there is no space; Certainty there is energy, Certainty there is no energy; Certainty there are objects, Certainty there are no objects.

SHORT 8

This is a short form of STANDARD OPERATING PROCEDURE 8 of SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008. It can be used on any preclear without any survey of the case and will not get him into any difficulties and should resolve his various computations. This can also be used on groups. Just do the lettered steps in order.

(A) Next to last in SELF ANALYSIS, Remembering Something Real etc. until auditor is certain preclear has and can do so easily. In a group ask for a show of hands the moment something real is recalled. Take those hands that went up in a couple of seconds and use them for the rest of this. Take the no-hands or slow hands as a special group under somebody else and simply drill them on this step until their speed is well up. Then put them back into the main group, or keep all in one group and so on.

(B) Examine and compare two similar MEST objects or spaces and tell the difference. Keep this up for at least 20 minutes. It can be kept up for hours with astonishing case improvement.

(C) Run *Wasting Healthy Bodies*, then *Accepting Them Under Duress*, then *Wasting Them*, then *Accepting Them Under Duress*. Do this for 20 minutes or an hour until preclear or group shows signs of relief or amusement.

(D) Run next to the last list of SELF ANALYSIS for five minutes.

(E) Run DUPLICATION. This process is the basis of making facsimiles. Have preclear or group look at a MEST object, then have him or them mock-up a mock-up similar to it but beside it. Have the MEST object and the mock-up compared to tell the difference. Some people get none of the duplicates for quite a while but will eventually. Some start making much fancier objects of the same sort. In any result, keep this up for 20 minutes.

(F) Have preclear or group close eyes and locate the corners of the room behind them and keep interested in those corners and not thinking for several minutes.

(G) Have preclear or group move MEST scenery under them individually but at the command of the auditor. The scenery is, preferably, that not before viewed by the preclear or preclears. Don't let them invalidate what they see. This is Exteriorization by Scenery. Keep up for 20 minutes.

(H) Do next to last list of SELF ANALYSIS. Five minutes.

(I) Examine and compare two present time objects.

(J) Have one of the members go to the window and look out of the window. Have the remainder of the group assuming his viewpoint to see what he sees out of the window. Do this for ten minutes.

(K) Start at beginning again and use list over and over. What they waste each time through can be changed to work and anchor points. Avoid pain with this Short 8. Run "healthy bodies" for it instead.

SOP 8 is a professional auditor technique which deals with the problems of the reactive mind. SOP 8 from Step IV down and including Step IV is a professional auditor technique. Short Eight is done by someone who has been trained, preferably by a professional auditor. It can be done on a group no matter how large. *Self Analysis in Scientology* is a group technique aimed at the rehabilitation of one's own universe so as to bring it up to a level of comparability with one's observations of the MEST universe, and can be delivered to groups of children or adults by a person trained only through the text of *Self Analysis in Scientology*. Associates have courses in group auditing which are given free of charge and which consist of six hours of tape lectures by L. Ron Hubbard on the administration of *Self Analysis in Scientology* and the general techniques of group auditing.

THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, SCIENCE OF CERTAINTY, was written especially for the Journal of Scientology by L. RON HUBBARD and contains a summary of his work for the use and interest of the general public.

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 17-G

THE LIMITATIONS OF HOMO NOVIS

(Editor's foreword: L. RON HUBBARD pulled no punches when he wrote these words, first published early in 1952. The importance of theta clearing could not be more clearly or vigorously described.)

The theta being is the principle target of the auditor.

The pre-clear is the theta being.

A homo novis is limited in his self-determinism by all the economic and social restrictions of an aberrated society. He is not free of the need for food, clothing or shelter. He dies when you get him too cold, he perishes when the oxygen content drops too low. He is living in a tolerance band which keeps him cramped to the face of one second rate planet in a tenth rate system, prey to all the ill will that blows. Is this being free or self-determined? Maybe he is good enough to overlord his fellows into a security for himself never before possible. But that is his only real route toward security. He must fight and command for his three squares, he must use police protection in order to keep himself free of bullet holes and bumper marks. Compared to a homo sapiens, homo novis is very high and god-like. Compared to a truly self-determined being, homo novis is an ant ready to die under anybody's misstep.

This universe is a rough universe. It is a terrible and deadly universe. Only the strong survive it, only the ruthless can own it. Given one weak spot a being cannot long endure, for this universe will search it out and enlarge it and probe it until that weak spot is a festering wound so large that the being is engulfed by his own sores.

Fighting this battle for survival, and fight it he must, a being in the MEST universe cannot seem to afford decency or charity or

ethics; he cannot afford any weakness, any mercy. The moment he does he is lost—for he is surrounded by chilled, coarse rock and molten energy which, no matter the state of aberration of his social surroundings, will engulf him the instant that he ceases to obey the very laws of MEST.

This is a universe of force. It is not a universe of reason. Brutal, unthinking, without decency or mercy, MEST force awaits with punishment any being with any weakness.

The possession of a MEST body is a liability, for through that body the being can be given pain, can be regimented by the routine demands of eating and care from harm until at the very, very highest he can be but a puppet dancing to the spin of some unthinking planet under the strong glare of a remote and careless sun. Under these conditions a being, burdened with the care and liability of a body, made uncertain by an unknowingness, bows to strange and non-existent gods, resorts to terrible make-shifts in lieu of justice, cringes before the mightier bomb, the sharper blade.

NEWS FOR SUBSCRIBERS

Coincident with a decision by L. RON HUBBARD to have many of his important new works published in the journal, plans have been made to standardize regular issues at four pages each, and to publish special issues of twelve or sixteen pages. The first of these special issues, 16-G, contained "THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, SCIENCE OF CERTAINTY." Scheduled to appear soon are "The Facsimile, its Origin, Behaviour and Solution" and "The Logs and Axioms." Subscribers will receive all issues of SCIENTOLOGY without additional charge.

You have examined an engram. A standard engram is simply the collision of the body with the MEST universe with sufficient impact to produce the confusion of attention known as "unconsciousness."

Should you care to make a test, just run "care of the body" as a total therapy. You will discover that by running out the postulates of a PC about his body and its care and his injunctions and insistences to others that they care for their bodies you can produce soaring changes in tone. An entire book can be written concerning this therapy. An entire book has been written about it—the first book in Dianetics. This therapy could be styled, "The efforts of a theta being to reconcile the frailty of a MEST body with the ethics of a theta being." They do not reconcile, these two. Schopenhauer, Zeno and names without number in philosophy have been trying to make this reconciliation for eons. One says, "Defeat it all and die, for only by dying can you defeat it." Another says, "You can't win, therefore the only victory is in refusing to try to win."

Christianity and a million other—anities have struggled with this problem and the result is a pot-pourri of answers, none of which can reconcile the problem. You have a soul—it goes off somewhere, you don't know about it. You are a soul, you don't know about it.

Today we live in a vast cult called "Worship the body." Medical doctors, school teachers, parents, traffic officers, the whole society unites into this war-cry, "Care for the body." This stems from the concept that the body is all that one has, that he will have just one body, that his total devotion is the care of that body.

SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Editor: Helen O'Brien

237 North 16th St., Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.

Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists
of Pennsylvania, Inc.

Application Pending, Entry Second Class Matter
at Philadelphia

A body is a vegetable. It is not even a sentient vegetable, for it lacks perception in the whole theta range. Like any vegetable it grows from seed and has habit patterns which help it survive. And, like any vegetable, one way or another, it gets used by others.

Early theta beings saw MEST bodies acting and being as though they were self-motivated. This was a curiosity. The early theta being did not know that these MEST bodies depended wholly for their wits upon the guidance of a decayed theta being. The bodies looked like entities of considerable force and skill. The theta beingness of them was hidden and unapparent. Thus, even theta beings have been fooled by MEST bodies.

A MEST body, whether it belongs to the race of Man or the race of ants is only an animated vegetable. Given a theta being to guide it, it becomes part of a composite such as homo sapiens. Here we have a theta being, decayed into unknowingness, devoted to the care of a MEST body. The "I" of this body, the actual volition of it, all its wits and skills are theta things derived from the guidance of a theta being. By itself the body would live, walk around, react, sleep, kill, and direct an existence no better than that of a field mouse or a zombie. Put a theta being over it and it becomes possessed of ethics and morals and direction and goals and the ability to reason; it becomes this strange thing called homo sapiens, a being above animals and yet an animal.

Give this MEST body a psychotic theta being and you get a sort of Frankenstein's monster. Give this MEST body a nearly unconscious theta being and you get a zombie.

The body is a carbon-oxygen engine which runs at 98.6° F. The theta being is the engineer running this engine in a homo sapiens. There is already an entity running this engine, the genetic entity, but there is here only a total devotion to avoiding pain, seeking survival factors of the meanest sort, begetting new MEST bodies. Every cell in

that body has its own theta—the genetic entity is theta. A theta being is something else entirely.

In the first place, the theta being came into being without the need of a MEST body, without the need of motors. It is close to a perpetual motion machine in that it can create energy and impulses. It thinks without facsimiles, it can act without experience, it can know simply by being. When we have talked of optimum performance in Dianetics or Scientology, we have talked about the actual top level capabilities of the theta being, not the capabilities of the MEST being. Early work in Dianetics treats of the composite called homo sapiens and treats that composite for what it is, an identity of several parts which act in greater or lesser coordination. You can go right on treating this composite being as a unit, you can go right on treating him and getting results for which you will be praised. But you must know that you are not treating the actual identity when you treat the MEST body. You are furthering a composite, and actually you are subscribing to the International Cult called "Care of the body."

You can, at your own choice, go on living with and processing this composite known as homo sapiens and create homo novis. You can use Dianetics to make hitherto im-

possible strides. But be advised that in this choice you are living with paradoxes which no philosopher in all the ages ever reconciled—the injustice of death, the depravity of human beings as in Plato, the penalty of assisting another, the impossibility of having good ARC and survival too, the liability of being kind and merciful and every "unanswerable" religious paradox known. You, by persisting in yesterday's reality are persisting then in problems which have never been resolved with the factors accepted. You are demanding of a MEST-theta composite that he be self-determined when every zephyr from a hard universe contains death for him and can turn him like a top; you are demanding that he be "careful" when his only salvation is to be care-free; you are saddling him with all the unanswered riddles of an aberrated life in an aberrated world. And you are condemning a preclear to the dwindling spiral—for the theta-being as part of the composite decays fast and soon dies forever in the rigid apathy of MEST.

Thus Scientology is given you. In lieu of this data the only thing which could be given Man is the answering salute to the gladiators—they who are about to die.

As an auditor, the choice is yours to make—the paradoxes or the answer.

L. RON HUBBARD

SCIENTOLOGY: the EVOLUTIONARY STEP

that is releasing mankind. L. RON HUBBARD's CREATIVE PROCESSING FOR GROUPS and INDIVIDUALS on APPLIED SCIENTOLOGY levels, gives us a way of life, never before available in this lifetime.

INQUIRE ABOUT REGISTERING YOUR OWN SCIENTOLOGY STUDY GROUP AS A HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS (HAS).

ACCREDITED LICENSED GROUP with SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL. Affiliate SEQUOIA UNIVERSITY of CALIF. Associate L. RON HUBBARD. Authorized by L. RON HUBBARD as one of the COMMUNICATIONS CENTERS for organized HAS GROUPS.

SPECIAL INTRODUCTORY COURSES IN SCIENTOLOGY are available with tapes and DATA SHEETS as follows:

1. L. RON HUBBARD GROUP AUDITING COURSE: Six hours tapes. A basic unit for uses of CREATIVE PROCESSING by anyone working with GROUPS. Especially prepared for teachers.

2. BASIC SCIENTOLOGY: Developed around a new text by RICHARD de MILLE (FOLGERE), "INTRODUCTION TO SCIENTOLOGY." This forms with tapes, data sheets, special questions related to its five sections a basic EXTERNAL STUDY course. It is correlated with available L. RON HUBBARD texts, to make an exciting course for the beginner and the potential group director.

3. APPLIED SCIENTOLOGY: FAMILY and CHILD development. CREATIVE MUSICAL processing. New and unusual approaches to solving our serious MEST problems. Tapes and DATA SHEETS available.

WRITE WIRE PHONE

JOANNA WALSH, Director, Department Scientology
SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL, HI 0257; res. DU 4-5352
7070 Hollywood Boulevard, Hollywood 28, Calif.

SCIENTOLOGY

WIN-LOSE

It is noteworthy that as the preclear ascends the tone-scale, his desire to win increases. Those low on the tone-scale even when they think they are trying to win, will almost uniformly set up their problems and solutions so that they will lose.

Homo sapiens has little conversation with true competence. There is an astonishing level of winningness above 4.0 where competence becomes a joy like poetry.

Regret of competence ensues when one has employed competence to injure another being drastically. The duellist begins with joy in competence of swordhandling and before long, because of the counter-emotion he receives from his practice of the art, conceives disgust for competence. In a later life, he will carry this into everything he does, so fearing that he will employ competence to injure that he dares not practice competence in the smallest things; and by failing to practice competence introduces losingness to the injury of himself and others. A man who instinctively recoils from competence and perfection, at the wheel of a car, will sometimes cause an accident rather than avoid one if competence of a high order is required in the avoidance.

To win one must wish to win. When one no longer desires to win, one no longer desires to live.

INTRODUCTION TO SCIENTOLOGY

by Richard deMille, HDA, PhD (Folgere)
Prof. Scn. Sequoia University

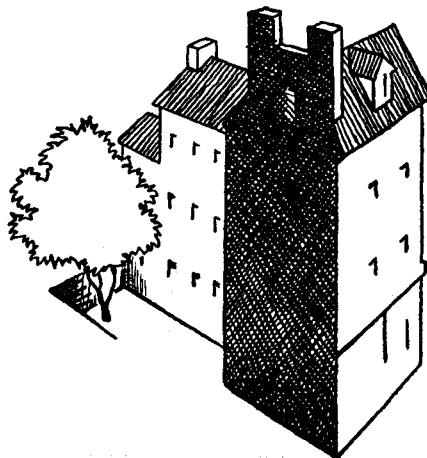
The book that you have been asking for. Plainly and simply written, explaining and outlining the WORKS OF L. RON HUBBARD. A complete bibliography of all the techniques, reference material and where to find them.

For the BEGINNER who asks, "What is SCIENTOLOGY and DIANETICS." A complete reference, for the professional AUDITOR and student.

Place your order now. \$3.75 plus tax in California. Thirty per cent discount on orders of ten or more.

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL, Book Department
7070 Hollywood Boulevard, Hollywood 28, Calif.
Affiliate Sequoia University of California
Associate L. RON HUBBARD

*Scientology complete in an environment
proper to the subject.*



*The Doctorate Course
\$500.*

Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North Sixteenth Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714; LOcust 7-9945

CONSULTING SCIENTOLOGISTS

HUBERT J. GIBBS, B. Scn.
802 West 17th Street
North Vancouver, B.C., Canada

CRYSTAL GULLEDGE, HCA
125 Redan
Houston 9, Texas

NORMAN JAMES, B. Scn.
1914 1/2 Austin
Houston, Texas

IVAL A. MAINARD, B. Scn.
109 Center Street
Elgin, Illinois

JOHN McCORMICK, B. Scn.
235 Playa Del Sur
La Jolla, California

THELA NEWCOMER, B. Scn.
RD1 Williamsport, Pa.

WILL ROTH, B. Scn.
310 Robert Lee
Houston 9, Texas

DODIE SCHAFFER, HCA
1260A East 4th Street
Long Beach, Calif.

WILLIAM H. YOUNG, B. Scn.
516 Colorado Bldg.
14th & E Sts., N.W., Washington, D.C.

"Every now and then there appear in the history of humanity gigantic thinkers who shape and mould our mental processes for centuries to come. In our own time, we are witnessing the turning of a page in human history. The birth of a new era is in the air; a host of men in all walks of life feel it unconsciously and work in the same direction. A few leading mathematicians have made these unconscious strivings of mankind conscious—without them we would feel our way but in the darkness, which is a slow—very slow—process of guesswork, whereas with their work our path is clear.

"What I here call the inevitable is the coming of the empire of sound logic—a logic demanding scientific knowledge of human nature, adjusting human beliefs, institutions, doctrines, and conduct to the essential facts and laws of human nature, and converting the pseudo-sciences of ethics, economics and government into genuine sciences for promoting human welfare.

"The 'Brotherhood of Man', of which we all dream, can be accomplished only and exclusively by the 'Brotherhood of Doctrines'."

ALFRED KORZYBSKI

SCIENTOLOGY

THE DOCTORATE SCHOOLS

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
163 Holland Park Avenue
Holland Park, W11, London, England

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION
237 North 16th Street Philadelphia 2, Pa.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
4248 North 32nd Street Phoenix, Arizona

ASSOCIATES

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn Street Chicago 10, Ill.

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER
8901 Dailey Court Detroit 4, Michigan

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, HDA
1904 Sul Ross Houston 6, Texas

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.
1246 15th Avenue, North Seattle 2, Washington

INSTITUTE OF SELF KNOWLEDGE
859 Balra Drive El Cerrito 8, California

DR. WALTER E. HANAN
1117 Tenth Avenue, West Spokane, Washington

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd. Hollywood 28, California

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION
1671 Idlewood Avenue Akron, Ohio

DATA

Professional membership in the Hubbard Association of Scientologists costs \$25. a year. Members receive a year's subscription to SCIENTOLOGY, inclusion in the HAS directory as mailed to enquiring preclears, and 26 issues of the PROFESSIONAL AUDITORS BULLETIN. Professional membership is automatically granted until the next renewal period to all graduates of certified schools. Non-certified auditors may apply for Special Membership and receive the same service at the same cost: this provision is made because there are many good book auditors who should have this data. Special Members are not, however, recommended to preclears. An additional \$10. brings the PAB from London by airmail. US members may have the journal sent by air for \$1.50. The Philadelphia sales office gives professional members a 20% discount on most publications.

SUBSCRIPTION for one year to SCIENTOLOGY costs \$3.50. The journal is issued twice monthly, so that it will have completed its first year of publication with issue 24-G. Subscribers who live in the United States may have the magazine sent by airmail upon payment of an additional \$1.50.

GROUPS: To register as a group, send in the name of the group and a list of members, indicating which member will handle the correspondence. We will send you a charter. Registered groups are entitled to a 30% discount on most HAS publications. The Group Course, a six hour lecture series by L. Ron Hubbard about Creative Processing can be ordered from London and Philadelphia for \$30. Other recorded lectures by Dr. Hubbard are available at \$10. an hour. A listing of these will appear in the journal soon. The list will probably include the fifty lectures from which were derived the course booklets, and many others, including the Code of Honor.

BOOK LIST

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE.** The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.** The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens \$3.00
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.** This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines. . \$2.00
- WHAT TO AUDIT . . . Technique 88.** Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being. \$2.50
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING.** A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter. \$2.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS . . .** a work book of symbols. \$2.50
- THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY,** Science of Certainty . . . special issue 16-G of the journal of Scientology, containing L. Ron Hubbard's latest work. . . . \$.50

SPECIAL ITEMS

(group or professional discounts do not apply)

- Ten Handbooks for Preclears . . .**(postage extra) \$2.50
- One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms.** \$1.25
- DIANETICS The Modern Science of Mental Health.** \$4.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 88.** Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item \$25.00
- Professional Course Booklets by Folgere.** 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures . . . complete set. \$25.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor. \$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book. British edition. No discounts \$3.00

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Summer Business hours:
10-5, Monday to Friday

Sales Office 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 18-G

CLASS OF SERVICE

This is a full-rate Telegram or Cablegram unless its deferred character is indicated by a suitable symbol above or preceding the address.

WESTERN UNION

1201

SYMBOLS

DL=Day Letter

NL=Night Letter

LT=Int'l Letter Telegram

VLT=Int'l Victory Ltr.

W. P. MARSHALL, PRESIDENT

The filing time shown in the date line on telegrams and day letters is STANDARD TIME at point of origin. Time of receipt is STANDARD TIME at point of destination

.PA479

P.CDU933 27 PD INTL=CD SEVILLA VIA RCA 1 1900=

OBR IEN=

237 NORTH 16 ST PHILA=

:ANNOUNCE INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF DIANETICISTS AND
 SCIENTOLOGISTS IN PHILADELPHIA FOR OCTOBER FIRST IN
 IMMEDIATE JOURNAL ISSUE HOME SEPTEMBER RON=

THE COMPANY WILL APPRECIATE SUGGESTIONS FROM ITS PATRONS CONCERNING ITS SERVICE

OFF THE TIME TRACK:

L. RON HUBBARD Lecturing, June 1952

"Free theta is attention units free enough to be directed of your own volition. . . . An unreduced facsimile is one that still has the capability of absorbing your attention unit output. . . . At 1.8 you will find real pain. . . . A human being behaves like an attention unit. This is factual. . . . The concept of aloneness was installed as a control mechanism. . . . The aesthetic band is practically a disintegrating band. For instance, you can generate music and practically own people. . . . You become to some extent that with which you agree. . . . Somebody thought this universe up—literally—that's why you can disintegrate engrams. . . . You can place on your future track facsimiles of future high level beingness. . . .

Unawareness of your present time body is good health. . . . The more heavy facsimiles you pick up, the less active you are—for example, an athlete. . . . Bring two free energies together and you get matter. . . . Invalidation occurs at cancellation of any thought, emotion or effort by any thought, emotion or effort. . . . Regret is trying to make time run backwards. . . . The only way you can control people is to lie to them. . . . Decision is sanity. The degree he's capable of decision determines his sanity. . . . Sex is a harmonic of aesthetics and pain. . . . Theoretically, if you were high enough on the tone scale, you could run matter as an engram and disintegrate it. . . . MEST is motion in super apathy. . . . Give a psychotic time and space. . . . Care of the body is the worst obsession we have. It's like taking care of a baby by painting his toys. . . . Only the very aberrated love their eccentricities. . . . The preclear will tell you everything wrong with his case in the first session, but he'll usually give you the wrong side of it. . . . Moses was so good he could probably enter into a cave and cause it to bite

people. . . . The degradation of Man is primarily on the fourth dynamic. Every time a man does something dishonorable or unethical he has the feeling that the whole race is degraded. . . . On the seventh dynamic, look for overt acts against aesthetics. . . . If you could look at a man's facsimiles, it would look like an alarm clock some kid had taken apart. . . . This business of requiring photons for sight is a major aberration. . . . Run all the times a preclear tried to keep someone from knowing. . . . The mind is very good at approximating, at setting up symbols. . . . Data which is socially unacceptable is almost always aberrative. . . . You can probably process the main body of theta with technique 80. . . . You don't need a MEST body to run engrams. . . . You identify people as their MEST body and they identify you as your MEST body. Straight wire back to the first time you identified somebody by their MEST body. . . . As you go up tone scale, you reach new levels of ARC with your own kind. . . . At the level where you don't feel the need to arm-yourself-against, where you trust, that is the level of true brotherhood. . . ."

SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Editor: Helen O'Brien

237 North 16th St., Philadelphia 2, Pa.
Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.

Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists
of Pennsylvania, Inc.

Application Pending, Entry Second Class Matter
at Philadelphia

L. Ron Hubbard writes:

Went to a bullfight yesterday. It's all stacked against the poor bull. He comes snorting and pawing into the arena, looks around for something to take revenge upon for all his indignity. He never gets a chance to see the fences. People start waving capes and off goes this mountain of strength to get his man. But he doesn't see the man, he is distracted by the cape and charges it. Of course, there's nothing behind the cape so he keeps charging into nothingness. Every time he gets himself all set to ruin a toreador, the cape is there to distract. After running himself weary after capes, he is suddenly encouraged to find a picador confronting him. The picador is mounted on a horse and the bull for once can get his strength and horns into this horse and he proceeds to do so, BUT, the picador leans in with a long spike and every time the bull gets a good thrust at the horse, spikes go into his back inches deep with plenty of force behind them. This cures the bull of butting very hard—a nice, big engram. Then men start sailing at him at fast speed on foot to plant bandilleros (spiked sticks) in his back. He's got the engram now so he doesn't try hard to get them even though they are right in front of him.

The bull now knows. He knows he is going to die. That is the first time this has occurred to him, and the shock is severe. He stands there sick at his stomach, guts

AFTER almost a year in Europe, L. Ron Hubbard will return to America in September. As we go to press, plans are being made for the Philadelphia Congress and the next issue of the journal will carry details.

heaving, covered with his own blood, getting weaker and weaker. And then comes the matador and makes him dip and lunge a few more times at a red cape. It's all over. The bull knows it. But he still reacts enough to make his lunges. And the matador, with a pretty dance, slides a long rapier from in front and into the hump and down into the heart. The bull still tries to make it, but there are the capes again to make him turn around and around, and so make him pump enough blood to kill himself. And down he goes, and they sink an axe in his skull and he's dead. And the pretty little horses come out and hook to his horns and sail away dragging him to the tune of jingling bells. And they sweep it all up and sprinkle new sand and let in another bull.

Mest universe, what would happen if the bull ever charged the fence?

CONSULTING SCIENTOLOGISTS

IVAL A. MAINARD, B. Scn.
109 Center Street
Elgin, Illinois

WILLIAM H. YOUNG, B. Scn.
516 Colorado Bldg.
14th & E Sts., N.W., Washington, D.C.

JOHN McCORMICK, B. Scn.
235 Playa Del Sur
La Jolla, California

From PAB 4

The reason behind beingness is the drama of cause and effect. It has been isolated that the total reason for activity is 'to produce an effect.' In this we have a dimensionless CAUSE ambitious only to produce an EFFECT and to handle effects which are produced on it.

BEINGNESS is the modus operandi of effects. The thetan would rather have less than more identity, and becomes only when he cannot otherwise produce an effect.

The one thing a thetan is afraid of being is what he is in terms of this universe: nothing. Thus it is better to be anything than nothing. So it is better to handle, produce or have any effect than to have no effect. Thus we have the service facsimile, the conduct of the preclear.

Awareness on high scale is aware of producing effects and of effects without proof via energy. Awareness lower on the scale requires the proof of perception and thus energy and force.

As one moves from pure CAUSE into beingness one becomes involved with his own developed energy and the energy of others. Living is the battle of effects. Dying is the final dramatic effect one who has a body can always produce.

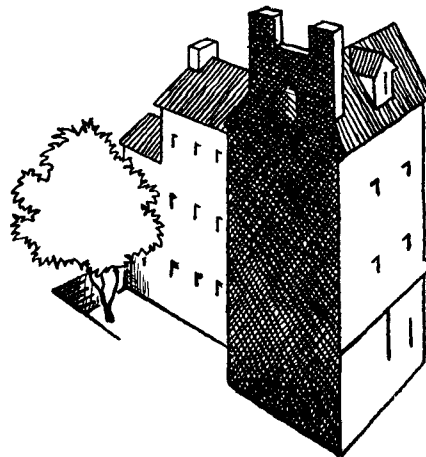
The thetan is never otherwise concerned than with effects. The problem of awareness and of effects in general is communication. Communication, not affinity or reality, is the monitor of any processing.

Scientology complete in an environment

proper to the subject.

The Doctorate Course

\$500.



Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North Sixteenth Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714; LOcust 7-9945

PROFESSIONAL MEMBERSHIP IN THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

Special Membership Available to Book Auditors

A Professional Membership in the HAS entitles you to 26 issues of the PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN, inclusion in the HAS Directory to be mailed to inquiring preclears, a year's subscription to SCIENTOLOGY, a certificate of membership for framing and other services and privileges as they develop. It gives you, as well, professional standing. The cost is \$25. a year.

Non-certified auditors may apply for Special Membership and receive the same services at the same cost. This provision is made because there are many good book auditors who should not be deprived of data. The only difference between a Professional and

a Special Membership is that Special Members are not recommended to preclears.

Founding members and Fellows of Scientology who are HDA's are professional members of the HAS in perpetuity without further payment. Professional membership is automatically granted until the next renewal period to all graduates of certified schools.

The PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN contains the latest data from L. RON HUBBARD directly, with comments, case histories and summaries of results. The next issue of the PAB will begin the series "SOLUTION OF THE AUDITOR'S OWN CASE BY SELF PROCESSING."

Excerpts from the PROFESSIONAL AUDITORS BULLETIN

From PAB 5

The response in terms of letters to the PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN is very heartening. Some have called it "The first auditor's newscast since Book I." Reports of cases which had long "hung fire" breaking under the onslaught of the data in the PABs puts a "long continuation" on the service.

The PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN was inaugurated to be timed with the simplicity of data released in the journal of Scientology issue THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, *Science of Certainty*. Here begins an era lacking in doubt and complexities for we gaze now at a solved problem, the human mind and human behaviour. Many other problems may be solved as well, but we KNOW and are CERTAIN that change can be effected in any preclear in a reasonable length of time. And we have as well various group techniques which are many times as effective as the individual techniques of 1950-1952. It was entirely necessary to pass through and to release data about many things which can be found in people and we are fortunate to have this data. But it is no longer necessary to answer challenges about the 'authenticity' of things which have been mysterious many thousands of years. Like recent medical society releases (for instance, TIME, June 8, 1953) which demonstrate a growing alertness to the actuality of "Birth and Pre-natals" as described in Book One, someday perhaps all these other matters such as "Whole Track" will likewise receive widespread agreement. That is beside the point. The point is that the engram can be solved in quantity lots irrespective of content and a

man can be made free to his desired limits of freedom. This is all we have tried to do, make Man better and happier in a sometimes unkind universe. Perhaps the basic difference between investigation and research is that the investigator, who should seek truth and do research all too often seeks only agreement from the crowd. I find what I do and do what I do either because it is, to my way of thinking, the best thing to do or because it is the only thing I can do at the moment when confronted by many difficult obstacles. I have been too long in the professions of applause to care much for applause—my goal is the simplicity of getting a job done. And the job of making Man well is the job I have had the temerity to assume, not because I thought it would enrich anyone and certainly not for that odious thing called fame for, as is rather amusing, my name is not Hubbard and the fame, if it ever came, would go only to a legal trademark, a thing without body or spirit. Little men with great fears have often made the task hard, but it is being done and its results are being reported in the PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN.

From PAB 2

An auditor recently mentioned to me that everyone around a certain area considered everything I had labeled 'unlimited technique' or 'positive-gain technique' as a necessarily faint or weak technique. Just because a thing could be done forever seemed to indicate also that it was weak in its operation. The matter of two anchor points to the back corner of the room and holding them there was considered by the auditors in that area to be a faint technique.

Actually that is about the hottest technique you ever threw a preclear into. To understand this you will have to understand that "reach" and nothing but "reach" is in itself the basic center of the hurricane called insanity. You have somebody reach with theta energy to the corners of the room. He is not supposed to reach away from MEST. You could run simply the concept of "must not reach away from MEST" and produce some very interesting results in an individual. When a person has been told to hold the corners of the room in this fashion as in SOP8, an auditor should expect repercussions, if not during the session, certainly during the next day or two. The technique has to be done over and over because there is an enormous amount of material which it sets loose. The individual is thereby made to let go both sides of the engram. He is holding the engram into him and not knowing that he is doing so and he feels the effect of doing so and holds it out from him. You're asking him simply to let go and reach MEST. He's reached MEST—he's not supposed to reach away from it. Certainly all of his old holds on the bank will disappear. The technique is very effective and it can be done for long periods of time. Do not think for a moment it is a faint technique; it definitely isn't. Any of these unlimited techniques are as powerful above and beyond running engrams as the Empire State Building is bigger than a doll house. So make up your mind to the fact that you have a handful of dynamite. You have to use it for a little while to discover this and then use it for a little while longer to be certain that carried through it brings about the desired result.

L. RON HUBBARD

THE DOCTORATE SCHOOLS

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
163 Holland Park Avenue
Holland Park, W11, London, England

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION
237 North 16th Street Philadelphia 2, Pa.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
4248 North 32nd Street Phoenix, Arizona

ASSOCIATES

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn Street Chicago 10, Ill.

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER
8901 Dailey Court Detroit 4, Michigan

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM, HDA
1904 Sul Ross Houston 6, Texas

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.
1246 15th Avenue, North Seattle 2, Washington

INSTITUTE OF SELF KNOWLEDGE
859 Balra Drive El Cerrito 8, California

DR. WALTER E. HANAN
1117 Tenth Avenue, West Spokane, Washington

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd. Hollywood 28, California

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION
1671 Idlewood Avenue Akron, Ohio

DATA

BOOK ORDERS: Parcel post is often slow, especially across-country. Add 20c to your order for special handling, or 35c for special delivery, if you want prompt delivery. Orders are usually filled within 24 hours of receipt.

ADVERTISEMENTS: the rate is \$5. a column inch. Listing as a Consulting Scientologist is available to graduates from an accredited school at \$5. an issue, or \$10. for three insertions. Advertisements must be approved by Dr. Hubbard, and the publishing of an advertisement does not constitute an endorsement by the HAS.

SUBSCRIPTION for one year to SCIENTOLOGY costs \$3.50. The journal is issued twice monthly, so that it will have completed its first year of publication with issue 24-G. Subscribers who live in the United States may have the magazine sent by airmail upon payment of an additional \$1.50.

GROUPS: To register as a group, send in the name of the group and a list of members, indicating which member will handle the correspondence. We will send you a charter. Registered groups are entitled to a 30% discount on most HAS publications. The Group Course, a six hour lecture series by L. Ron Hubbard about Creative Processing can be ordered from London and Philadelphia for \$30. Other recorded lectures by Dr. Hubbard are available at \$10. an hour. A listing of these will appear in the journal soon. The list will probably include the fifty lectures from which were derived the course booklets, and many others, including the Code of Honor.

BOOK LIST

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE.** The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.** The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens \$3.00
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.** This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines . . \$2.00
- WHAT TO AUDIT . . . Technique 88.** Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being \$2.50
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING.** A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS . . .** a work book of symbols \$2.50
- THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY,** Science of Certainty . . . special issue 16-G of the journal of Scientology, containing L. Ron Hubbard's latest work . . . \$.50

SPECIAL ITEMS

(group or professional discounts do not apply)

- Ten Handbooks for Preclears . . .**(postage extra) \$2.50
- One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms** \$1.25
- DIANETICS The Modern Science of Mental Health** \$4.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 88.** Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item \$25.00
- Professional Course Booklets by Folgere.** 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures . . . complete set \$25.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor \$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book. British edition. No discounts \$3.00

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Summer Business hours:
10-5, Monday to Friday

Sales Office 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 19-G

Philadelphia

THE INTERNATIONAL CONGRESS OF DIANETICISTS & SCIENTOLOGISTS

September 30-October 4

Who

Everyone may attend. Response to announcement of the Congress in the last issue was fast and strong. It's beginning to look as though everyone will attend. If you live west of the Mississippi, contact John Farrell at 1737 B Virginia Avenue, Berkeley 3, California, because a plan is under way to arrange group travel. Registration fee (covering everything—Congress sessions, and a small festivity at close) is fifty dollars single, seventy-five with spouse. Professional or Special Members of the HAS (see page 3) pay thirty-five dollars, fifty with spouse.

What

The Congress marks the return home, after a year in Europe, of L. RON HUBBARD. It also marks the dramatically successful climax of a three year struggle to master the secrets of the human mind, to present to Man the tools to enable him to free himself of aberration. We now have something that has never before existed, an invariably working science of MIND. The battery of techniques will be completed at the Congress. Already, in This Is Scientology, Dr. Hubbard has released SOP 8, Short 8, and Certainty Processing. At the Congress (recordings will be made for the schools) the vitally important lectures will describe, for the first time, Change and Viewpoint Processing (sure-fire for occluded cases), the Six Steps to Self Auditing (SSSA) and SOP 8L, which teaches the preclear all about life.

The data-packed sessions will consist largely of lectures by Dr. Hubbard, plus demonstrations and group

processing, with the likelihood of a business meeting to discuss professional organization.

When & Where

Plan to register at the Hubbard Foundation in Philadelphia, at 237 North 16th Street, on Wednesday, September 30th. The first session of the Congress will be held that evening, and there will be recorded lectures running continuously all afternoon in the lecture room. There are inexpensive rooms in the neighborhood, as well as two hotels often patronized by visiting Scientologists. The Whittier Hotel, at 15th and Cherry Streets, is run by Quakers. The Broadwood Hotel is big and modern. There will be afternoon and evening sessions, with the closing session on Sunday, October 4.

Why

Whatever you hoped for has been achieved. There is now complete certainty of success with the techniques of Dianetics and Scientology. Writing ahead, L. Ron Hubbard states flatly that he is bringing the solution to all cases home with him for the Congress, that SOP 8L is a final answer to engrams and what life is about, that Change and Viewpoint Processing solve all the problems of re-stimulation which auditors have gotten into the past three years. In brief—that the job is done! He writes, "I can solve any case and teach people to solve any case without failure." This Congress is going to be important. Every group should be represented. Attendance is a must for professional auditors.

SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.

Editor: Helen O'Brien

237 North 16th St., Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.

Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists
of Pennsylvania, Inc.

NEWS

L. Ron Hubbard is bringing his family home from Spain by freighter, being shepherd, as he puts it, to a couple of racing vehicles in the hold. They will live near Philadelphia. Dr. Hubbard has announced that immediately following the Congress, he will personally conduct a special six-week course for half a dozen crack professional auditors. The fee for this course will be \$800., and it will include guaranteed clearing. In addition, Dr. Hubbard has intimated that he may accept a few preclears.

The HGA Certificate

The grade of Hubbard Graduate Auditor has been instituted by L. Ron Hubbard, and is awarded by nomination from other auditors or by selection from the HAS to designate those auditors whose training, experience and results have brought them into prominence. There are a few auditors in the field who command considerable respect from other auditors. The HGA Certificate is an effort to recognize the merit of these really good auditors and to remove from their minds any feeling that their skill has not been recognized and to give the public certain auditors of whom they can be very confident. Only a few will be issued. The HGA certification says "We know this auditor is honest and trustworthy and can solve your case."

In London, nominations have been:

Denis O'Connell	Walter Brennan
Stanley Richards	James Paterson
Albert Low	Geoffrey Gurrin
Olive Jesse	Alix Stansfield
Richard Harrison	

In California:

Hardin Walsh	John Farrell
Richard Steves	Richard DeMille

In Philadelphia, HF directors have nominated:

Lyle Sudrow	Ival Mainard
John McCormick	Alicia Lorraine
Ernest Kish	John Galusha
Norman James	Raymond LeRoy
	William H. Young

HAVINGNESS

Time is an abstract manifestation which has no existence beyond the idea of time occasioned by objects, where an object may be either energy or matter. Time can be defined as change in space, but where one attempts to define motion as change in space, the definition lacks usefulness since one does not define what is changing in space; there must be something there to change in space in order to have the illusion of time.

As was earlier discovered in Scientology, the single arbitrary is time. This is because time did not exist as such but stemmed from havingness. When Man experiences "time," he is experiencing havingness or not-havingness.

Time is summed up as "had," "have," and "will have." Goals in the MEST universe are summed uniformly under the heading of "will have." One engages in action in order to have.

This is one of the most important points of processing. The individual has made a postulate to have and has then gained something he did not want at every single point on the time track where you find him stuck. He desired to have a castle. He may have been engaging in an action which would gain for him a castle and was stopped and killed by an explosion which destroyed a wall before him. The explosion caught him with a postulate that he

would have and gave him something he did not want. Struggling with the facsimile afterwards, the auditor will find that the incident began with the postulate to have and is now in a state of indecision since the explosion is unwanted.

Bluntly, any and all aberrative incidents to be discovered in a preclear are a reversal of havingness where the preclear did not want something and had to have it or wanted something and could not have it or wanted something and got something else.

The entire problem of the future is the problem of goals. The entire problem of goals is the problem of possession. The entire problem of possession is the problem of time.

Time is impossible without possession of objects.

Thus is resolved one of the weightier problems of the human mind. The auditor may find it difficult to encompass this principle, since time may continue to exist for him as an entity, an unknown and hovering thing. If he will use the principle that the past is had or didn't have, that the present is has or doesn't have and that the future is will have or will not have, and that past, present and future are divided and established entirely by desire, enforcement and inhibition of havingness, he will find his preclear recovering swiftly.

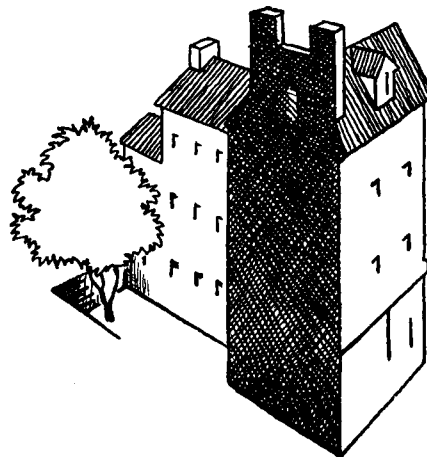
From *Scientology* 8-8008 By L. RON HUBBARD

Scientology complete in an environment

proper to the subject.

The Doctorate Course

\$500.



Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North Sixteenth Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714; LOcust 7-9945

MEMBERSHIP IN THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

Professional Membership in the HAS costs \$28. a year. Members receive 26 issues (one year) of the PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN, inclusion in the HAS Directory, to be mailed to inquiring preclears, a year's subscription to the journal of Scientology, a certificate of membership for framing, and other services and privileges as they develop. It gives you, as well, professional standing. **NON-CERTIFIED AUDITORS MAY APPLY FOR SPECIAL MEMBERSHIP AND RECEIVE THE SAME SERVICES AT THE SAME COST.** This provision is made because there are many good book auditors who should not be deprived of data. The only difference between a Professional and a Special Membership is that the latter are not recommended to preclears. The Philadelphia HAS gives members a 20% discount on many items.

Founding members and Fellows of Scientology who are HDA's

are professional members of the HAS in perpetuity without further payment. Professional membership is automatically granted until the next renewal period to all graduates of certified schools.

The PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN contains the latest data from L. RON HUBBARD directly, with comments, case histories and summaries of results. It is the only unbiased and accurate professional publication in Dianetics and Scientology. PAB No. 6, the current bulletin, begins the series "Solution of the Auditor's Own Case by Self-Processing." If you cannot attend the Philadelphia Congress, where Self Processing for the Auditor will be one of the major points covered by Dr. Hubbard, join the HAS immediately to ensure receipt of the entire series covering this essential phase. If you are planning to attend—note that your HAS membership and the Congress fee can be combined at a special discount.

Excerpts from the PROFESSIONAL AUDITORS BULLETIN

PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR'S BULLETIN Number 6

Case Opening

Here begins the first of the series of Professional Auditor's Bulletins which deal with the Auditor's own case and which can be "self-audited." Later the auditor may care to use the steps of this series on difficult preclears.

I am assuming throughout this series that the auditor is a difficult case *but* to get to the top and *stay* at the top the auditor, whatever he believes his case to be, should follow through on these steps.

We are going to pursue the following course here: the body, the analytical mind, the reactive mind, the rehabilitation of force and perception. We are going to take, at one session every two weeks, quite a little time at this. You've been ruining yourself for a score or two of years so you can expect a score or two of weeks to get unruined.

Now, to begin, I have often offered a point to you which is nearly always missed—the mind and the body are part of a gradient scale of creation. The mind is at a high point on this scale, the body at a low point. The mind has all the capabilities of the body, but the body has lost many of the capabilities of the mind. Thus the mind can function independently of the body so long as it does not have its attention continually on the body.

When the mind fixates wholly upon the body we have that extreme degree of introversion visible in psychotics or neurotics. No exterior world remains—there is only the body. The dwindling spiral toward oblivion is this road of greater and greater fixation upon the body.

You can observe that the child is very exteriorized in interest, sympathy, projects and you can trace the curve of his growing unhappiness through a life which at last is most concerned with eating or the inability to eat.

The downward curve of any case is this curve.

How does the mind become fixated upon the body? If you know your engrams you can see the sudden introversion caused by a blow. Kick somebody and observe his attention turn to the point of contact and only then turn out again to resent the kick. If you keep on kicking him and if he cannot use the motion to kick you he will turn all the way inwards about kicks and be in apathy. He is now a body willing to accept the exterior directions of your mind.

The compounded poundings of a lifetime bring about, in the natural course of events, this fixation upon the body. To get well, you must reverse this course, not by going into the past where there were no kicks (the effort of the neurotic) but by reducing or erasing the impacts (as per Dianetics) or by extroverting the attention

(as in Scientology). These two methodologies have been developed by myself in order to make people well. There are many ways in Dianetics and Scientology to achieve this. None of these ways include shocks and impacts upon the body as these, of course, reverse the process and parallel the dwindling spiral of the Mest Universe.

If you have studied Issue 16G of the Journal of Scientology, you will understand the simplicities with which we are dealing. While there is much more to Scientology than will be found in 16G, none of it exceeds these basics.

Some are so extremely dense or so spun-in that such simplicity of background is subject to grave suspicion and some are so far gone on voodoo that this separation of high level mental awareness (the analytical mind) and low level awareness (the reactive mind) must, of course, be witchcraft or charlatanism. When we separate the analytical mind from the body we discover most often that it very unclearly perceives this universe. It knows it is not in the body but it can't see walls. It can't even move mountains. . . .

NOW IT'S WASHINGTON, D. C.

L. RON HUBBARD'S latest processing techniques for theta clearing. This is certified (H. C. A.) professional level training in Scientology. 4 weeks (days) 8 weeks (evenings) • 10 weeks (weekends). **OPEN SEPTEMBER FIRST**

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION

DR. W. H. YOUNG, Director

1826 R Street, NW

Washington, DC

Phone Hudson 3-7786 or Ludlow 2-9105.

TRAINING

• BOOKS

• PROCESSING

THE DOCTORATE SCHOOLS

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
163 Holland Park Avenue
Holland Park, W11, London, England

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION
237 North 16th Street Philadelphia 2, Pa.

PHOENIX SCIENTOLOGY INSTITUTE
4248 North 32nd Street Phoenix, Arizona

ASSOCIATES

CHICAGO DIANETIC INSTITUTE
855 North Dearborn Street Chicago 10, Ill.

DETROIT DIANETIC CENTER
8901 Dailey Court Detroit 4, Michigan

DORIS COLBURY GRAFFAM
2 West Oaks South Drive Houston 19, Texas

HUBBARD ASSOCIATES OF PUGET SOUND, INC.
1246 15th Avenue, North Seattle 2, Washington

INSTITUTE OF SELF KNOWLEDGE
859 Balra Drive El Cerrito 8, California

DR. WALTER E. HANAN
1117 Tenth Avenue, West Spokane, Washington

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL
7070 Hollywood Blvd. Hollywood 28, California

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION of OHIO
1671 Idiewood Avenue Akron, Ohio

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION of WASHINGTON
1826 R Street, NW Washington, DC

DATA

BOOK ORDERS: Parcel post is often slow, especially across-country. Add 20c to your order for special handling, or 35c for special delivery, if you want prompt delivery. Orders are usually filled within 24 hours of receipt.

ADVERTISEMENTS: the rate is \$5. a column inch. Listing as a Consulting Scientologist is available to graduates from an accredited school at \$5. an issue, or \$10. for three insertions. Advertisements must be approved by Dr. Hubbard, and the publishing of an advertisement does not constitute an endorsement by the HAS.

SUBSCRIPTION for one year to SCIENTOLOGY costs \$3.50. The journal is issued twice monthly, so that it will have completed its first year of publication with issue 24-G. Subscribers who live in the United States may have the magazine sent by airmail upon payment of an additional \$1.50.

GROUPS: To register as a group, send in the name of the group and a list of members, indicating which member will handle the correspondence. We will send you a charter. Registered groups are entitled to a 30% discount on most HAS publications. The Group Course, a six hour lecture series by L. Ron Hubbard about Creative Processing can be ordered from London and Philadelphia for \$30. Other recorded lectures by Dr. Hubbard are available at \$10. an hour. A listing of these will appear in the journal soon. The list will probably include the fifty lectures from which were derived the course booklets, and many others, including the Code of Honor.

BOOK LIST

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE.** The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.** The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens. \$3.00
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.** This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines. . \$2.00
- WHAT TO AUDIT . . . Technique 88.** Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being. \$2.50
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING.** A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter. \$2.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS . . .** a work book of symbols. \$2.50
- THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty . . .** special issue 16-G of the journal of Scientology, containing L. Ron Hubbard's latest work. . . . \$.50

SPECIAL ITEMS

(group or professional discounts do not apply)

- Ten Handbooks for Preclears . . .**(postage extra) \$2.50
- One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms.** \$1.25
- DIANETICS The Modern Science of Mental Health.** \$4.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 88.** Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item \$25.00
- Professional Course Booklets by Folgere.** 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures . . . complete set. \$25.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor. \$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book. British edition. No discounts \$3.00

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Summer Business hours:
10-5, Monday to Friday

Sales Office 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 20-G

PHILADELPHIA CONGRESS

Congress Goals Stress Better Communication

The First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists being held in Philadelphia between September thirtieth and October fourth, 1953, has as its first goal providing auditors with better material and knowledge with which to resolve cases. The second goal is better communication between auditors and the public and auditors and the central organization.

It is the hope of the directors of the Congress that the second goal can be reached directly by the very practical step of bettering the communication level of those attending to a high never before attained on individuals in any group, even though the communication level of Delegates may already be high.

On the theory that any betterment begins with an improvement of the First Dynamic, great stress is being placed, during the Congress, on Group Processing.

Every Delegate is scheduled to have thirteen and a half hours of seminars and processing as a member of a small group. These units are each headed by an experienced Hubbard Graduate Auditor. During some ten hours of the thirteen and a half available, the small groups will receive intensive work on Six Steps to Better Beingness, Short Eight and a new surprise process, reserved for the Congress, called Q and A which was developed by Dr. Hubbard in Europe.

While communication betterment is the goal of the processing, its delivery to groups by experts will give the delegates first hand knowledge of the proper use of these group processes. As these processes form much of the data which will be given to the Congress by Dr. Hubbard, their use also illustrates the lectures.

It is sincerely hoped that no cases will remain unbettered at the end of the Congress. By each taking the responsibility of carrying forward this goal, all may be included in the result.

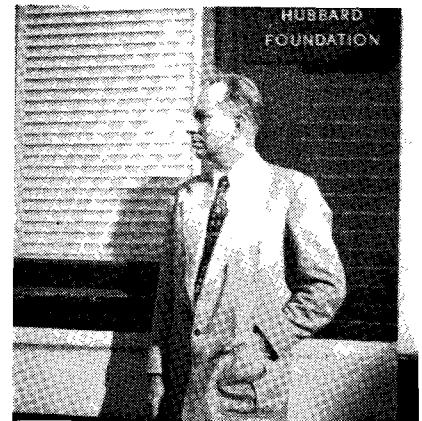
By thus raising the communication level of each, no matter how high it may be at present, it is hoped that very widespread communication between auditors and the public and auditors and the central organization will result.

L. RON HUBBARD

ADDRESSES CONGRESS

After a year in Europe, L. Ron Hubbard, C.E., D. Scn., Ph.D., has returned to the United States to resume his active role in this country as the founder of Dianetics and Scientology. His first act on his return is the delivery of between ten and fifteen hours of lectures to the Philadelphia Congress detailing his latest discoveries and developments.

Covering in minute detail the use of new work, he will expand upon Standard Operating Procedure 8 and Six Steps to Better Beingness. He will give as well a new fast technique for occluded cases called Q and A which is promised to be a source of great relief to occluded cases and extremely simple in use.



L. RON HUBBARD

Concerning his plans in America, Dr.

Hubbard says, "Bluntly, the state of Dianetics and Scientology in America is comparable only to a German village. The rubble is appalling. Men of little heart and great financial appetite have been at work with a will. But the rubble is inactive. The raids are all but over. In the past two months my mail has included letters of apology even from these. The science is completed. It will set the house in order."

"We need better auditors even though it means fewer auditors. We need an organization of integrity. We need clinics. I hope to train and process and work, if I can, until we can say with truth that we have a better country and a better world. I will need a great deal of help."

SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Editor: Helen O'Brien

237 North 16th St., Philadelphia 2, Pa.
Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.

Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists
of Pennsylvania, Inc.

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF WRITINGS

The following list of writings on Dianetics and Scientology was derived from the Appendix of Introduction to Scientology by Richard de Mille.

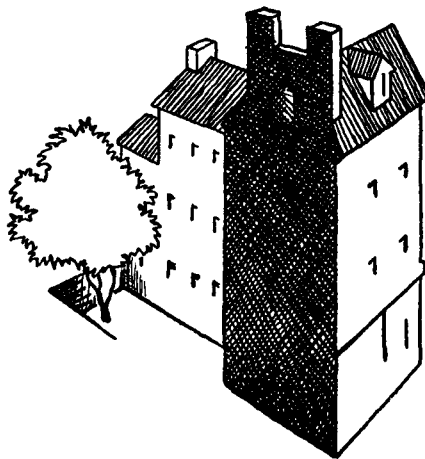
One further item should have been given. Contrary to general knowledge, the first article on Dianetics appeared in Dr. Hubbard's own professional journal, pre-dating *Dianetics: The Evolution of a Science*. The first article appeared in early 1950 in the *Explorer's Journal* published by the *Explorer's Club*, New York City, to which Dr. Hubbard has belonged for seventeen years.

1. "Dianetics: The Evolution of a Science," in *Astounding Science Fiction*, May, 1950.
2. *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*, Hermitage House, New York, 1950. (Also, Derricke Ridgway, London.)
3. "Standard Procedure," in the *Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin*, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., Elizabeth, N. J., July-August, 1950.
4. "How to Release a Chronic Somatic," in the *D.A.B.*, September, 1950.
5. "Dianetics and Religion," in the *D.A.B.*, October, 1950.
6. "The Analytical Mind," in *Astounding Science Fiction*, October, 1950.
7. "The Processing of Children," in the *D.A.B.*, November, 1950.
8. "Handling the Psychotic," in the *D.A.B.*, December, 1950.
9. "Dianometry: Your Ability and State of Mind," in *Astounding Science Fiction*, January, 1951.
10. "The Theory of Affinity, Reality, and Communication," in the *D.A.B.*, February, 1951.
11. *Notes and Lectures on Dianetics*, Hubbard Research Unit, Los Angeles, February, 1951. (Edited by Richard deMille.)
12. "The Problem of Sedation," in the *D.A.B.*, March, 1951.
13. "Lock Scanning," in the *Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin*, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., Wichita, Kansas, April-May, 1951.
14. "Preventive Dianetics," in the *D.A.B.*, June, 1951.
15. "Education and the Auditor," in the *D.A.B.*, July, 1951.
16. "An Essay on Management," in the *D.A.B.*, August, 1951.
17. "Basic Reason, Basic Principles," in the *D.A.B.*, September, 1951.
18. *Child Dianetics*, International Library of Arts and Sciences, Wichita, 1951. (Staff-written, except for introduction.)
19. *Science of Survival*, Wichita Publishing Co., 1951.
20. *Self Analysis*, International Library of Arts and Sciences, Wichita, 1951.
21. "All Possible Aberrations," in *Supplement Number One to Science of Survival*, Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, Inc., Wichita.
22. "Validation Processing," in *Supplement Number Two to S. of S.*

23. "MEST Processing," in *Supplement Number Three to S. of S.*
24. "Effort Processing," in *Supplement Number Four to S. of S.*
25. "Self-Determined Effort Processing," in the *D.A.B.*, October, 1951.
26. "An Essay on Authoritarianism," in the *D.A.B.*, November, 1951.
27. "A Brief History of Psycho-Therapy," in the *D.A.B.*, November, 1951.
28. *Advanced Procedures and Axioms*, Central Press, Wichita, 1951.
29. "Postulate Processing," in the *D.A.B.*, December, 1951.
30. *Handbook for Preclears*, Scientific Press, Phoenix, Arizona, 1951. (Also known as *Scientology: Handbook for Preclears*.)
31. *Dianetics: The Original Thesis*, Wichita Publishing Company, 1951.
32. "An Afternoon with Ron," in the *D.A.B.*, January, 1952.
33. "Cause and Effect," in the *D.A.B.*, February, 1952.
34. *A Key to the Unconscious: Symbolological Processing*, Scientific Press, Phoenix, 1952.
35. *What to Audit*, Scientific Press, Phoenix, 1952.
36. *Electropsychometric Auditing*, Office of L. Ron Hubbard, Phoenix, 1952.
37. *The Individual Track Map*, Office of L. Ron Hubbard, Phoenix, 1952.
38. *Professional Course Lecture Booklets*, Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, 1952. (Fifty booklets, written by D. Folgere, to summarize the 1952 spring and summer lectures.)
39. *Scientology 88*, Hubbard Assn. of Scientologists, Inc., Phoenix, 1952. (A limited, holographed edition.)
40. *Scientology: 8-80*, H.A.S., Inc., Phoenix, 1952.
41. "Electronics and Freud," in *Scientology: Journal of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc.*, Phoenix, Issue One-G, (1952).
42. "The Handling of Arthritis," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue One-G.
43. "The Running of Concepts," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Two-G.
44. "Black Dianetics," in *Scientology: Journal*, Three-G, Four-G, and Five-G.
45. "Procedures for Theta Clearing," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Six-G. (Plus definitions of terms.)
46. "Components of Experience," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Seven-G.
47. "The Creation-Destruction Balance," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Seven-G.
48. "New Techniques Do Not Invalidate The Old," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issues Eight-G to Twelve-G, (1953).
49. *Self Analysis in Scientology*, Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., Philadelphia. (The original *Self Analysis*, adapted to creative processing.)
- 49A. *Self-Analysis in Dianetics*, Derricke Ridgway, London, 1952. (British edition of 49.)
50. *Scientology 8-8008*, The Hubbard Association of Scientology, London, 1953.
51. *How to Live, Though an Executive*, Hubbard Assn. of Scientologists, Inc., (Phoenix), 1953. (Actually published at Philadelphia.) (The Hubbard Communications Manual, compiled and edited by Richard deMille. Contains the important "Essay on Management," which is item 16 in this list.)
52. "Marital Scientology," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Thirteen-G, (Philadelphia).
53. "Child Scientology," in *Scientology: Journal*, Issue Fourteen-G.
54. "The Factors," London, April, 1953.
55. The December Lecture Charts of L. Ron Hubbard, appending the doctorate Lectures, Published by the Hubbard Foundation, Philadelphia.
56. The Professional Auditor's Bulletins (successor to the Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin). Issues 1-12 and continuing published by the London H.A.S., 1953 and continuing.
57. This is Scientology, in *Journal of Scientology*, Issue 16-G.
58. *Journal of Scientology* continuing, published by the H.A.S. of Pennsylvania, 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia.

(Distribution of the foregoing material is somewhat uncertain. The most reliable source is the Hubbard Association of Scientologists in Philadelphia.)

Scientology complete in an environment
proper to the subject.



The Doctorate Course
\$500.

Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION

237 North Sixteenth Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.
Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714; LOcust 7-9945

CONGRESS PROGRAM

The First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists

September Thirtieth – October Fourth, 1953

WEDNESDAY, SEPTEMBER THIRTIETH

1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Registration of Delegates
1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Tape Lectures
7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Broadwood
Lectures 1 and 2 by Dr. Hubbard
"History and Development"
"The Problem to be Solved"

THURSDAY, OCTOBER FIRST

10 A.M. to 11 A.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Seminars in Assigned Groups
11 A.M. to 12 Noon at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing
1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Broadwood
Lectures 3 and 4 by Dr. Hubbard
"Processing and its Goals"
"The Most Favorable Processes"
7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Broadwood
Lectures 5 and 6 by Dr. Hubbard
"SOP 8"

FRIDAY, OCTOBER SECOND

10 A.M. to 11 A.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Seminars
11 A.M. to 12 Noon at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing
1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Broadwood
Lectures 7 and 8 by Dr. Hubbard
"SOP 8"
"Short 8"
7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing

SATURDAY, OCTOBER THIRD

10 A.M. to 11 A.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Seminar in Assigned Groups
11 A.M. to 12 noon at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing
1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Broadwood
Lectures 9 and 10 by Dr. Hubbard
"Six Steps"
"Uses and Future"
7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing

SUNDAY, OCTOBER FOURTH

10 A.M. to 12 noon at the Broadwood
Question and Answer Period conducted by Dr. Hubbard
10:30 P.M. at the Broadwood
Buffet Luncheon
2 P.M. to 3:30 P.M. at the Broadwood
Business Session

END OF CONGRESS

CONGRESS DATA

LECTURES ARE HELD IN THE SOUTH FORREST
ROOM OF THE BROADWOOD HOTEL

ADDRESSES:

HUBBARD FOUNDATION
237 N. 16th Street
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania
Telephones: RIttenhouse 6-5714
LOcust 7-9945
BROADWOOD HOTEL
Corner of Broad and Wood Sts.
Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania

Seminars are held at the Hubbard Foundation
Group Processing is held at the Hubbard Foundation
Each Delegate's Assignment Posted on H.F. Board.
The same groups assigned to seminars are the group processing
groups. Report to your same seminar leader of group processing.

SEMINAR LEADERS:

Group A—John Neugebauer, D. Scn.
Group B—John Galusha, H.G.A.
Group C—William Young, H.G.A.
Group D—Ival Mainard, H.G.A.
Group E—Raymond B. LeRoy, H.G.A.

L. Ron Hubbard will be in his office from 8 P.M. to 10:30 P.M.
on Saturday, October Third.
Those desiring personal interviews should apply at the Race
Street office of the HASP in advance for their appointments.

THE TEXT MATERIAL OF THE LECTURES IS CONTAINED IN THE
BOOK *THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY*

Tapes of Dr. Hubbard's Congress

Lectures Available to Groups

The twelve hours of lectures being delivered by Dr. Hubbard at the First International Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists are being made available to groups and individuals for their use by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Pennsylvania, Inc., 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania.

Given in a room of excellent acoustic quality and recorded by a sound engineer from RCA-Victor, the tapes are expected to be of excellent quality.

The tapes, with a dozen copies of THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, will cost, including shipping charges, \$120 per set. There are no discounts. The reason for this charge is recording studio reproduction of each set.

All groups ordering this set will be reclassified by the HASP and will receive new certificates to designate the availability of material at that group.

Every precaution is being taken to assure swift delivery.

HAS MEMBERSHIP

The membership cost is \$25 in the United States.

The member receives the Professional Auditor's Bulletin, a year's subscription to the Journal of Scientology and other services.

DATA

BOOK ORDERS: Parcel post is often slow, especially across-country. Add 20c to your order for special handling, or 35c for special delivery, if you want prompt delivery. Orders are usually filled within 24 hours of receipt.

SUBSCRIPTION for one year to SCIENTOLOGY costs \$3.50. The journal is issued twice monthly, so that it will have completed its first year of publication with issue 24-G. Subscribers who live in the United States may have the magazine sent by airmail upon payment of an additional \$1.50.

GROUPS: To register as a group, send in the name of the group and a list of members, indicating which member will handle the correspondence. We will send you a charter. Registered groups are entitled to a 30% discount on most HAS publications. The Group Course, a six hour lecture series by L. Ron Hubbard about Creative Processing can be ordered from London and Philadelphia for \$30. Other recorded lectures by Dr. Hubbard are available at \$10. an hour. A listing of these will appear in the journal soon. The list will probably include the fifty lectures from which were derived the course booklets, and many others, including the Code of Honor.

BOOK LIST

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE.** The Hubbard Manual of Communication. How to set up an efficient organization large or small that does not depend on the whims or memories of a few persons for successful operation \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.** The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens \$3.00
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.** This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines . . \$2.00
- WHAT TO AUDIT . . . Technique 88.** Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being \$2.50
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING.** A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS . . .** a work book of symbols \$2.50
- THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY,** Science of Certainty . . . special issue 16-G of the journal of Scientology, containing L. Ron Hubbard's latest work . . . \$.50

SPECIAL ITEMS

(group or professional discounts do not apply)

- Ten Handbooks for Preclears . . .** (postage extra) \$2.50
- One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms** \$1.25
- DIANETICS The Modern Science of Mental Health** \$4.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 88.** Hand written on special photo-litho plates, a few copies were struck off and bound in white leatherette and gold. A very few copies, reserved and never picked up, are available. A collector's item \$25.00
- Professional Course Booklets by Folgere.** 50 booklets based on Dr. Hubbard's 1952 lectures . . . complete set \$25.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY

By L. Ron Hubbard, C. E., D.Sc.

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor \$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS. The same book. British edition. No discounts \$3.00

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Summer Business hours:
10-5, Monday to Friday

Sales Office 1605 Race Street, Philadelphia

Scientology

SPECIAL NEWS ISSUE

ISSUE 21-A

ABOUT THIS ISSUE

Pending the release of issue 22-G, now being compiled, the Journal of Scientology picks up its schedule with this mimeograph issue so that subscribers occasionally left without a paper during Ron's absence in Europe, will not again be disappointed. This periodical is resuming its prompt scheduling.

Succeeding issues will be in the old format, printed with many photographs, and much data on the subject of Dianetics and Scientology.

o o o o o

Groups are being concentrated upon and will be furnished everything they desire. Auditors will shortly be certified by formal boards now that material is sufficiently codified to admit examination. Special training and clearing is being offered everyone who was ever certified at very low cost after January first, probably in the wide open spaces of Arizona.

o o o o o

LATEST NEWS

Latest news is that L. Ron Hubbard is mopping up in Scientology in preparation for the release of Clinical Procedure, a close ultimate. People who gave poor service or bad processing or employed its work to its harm and their personal profit are being "shot from guns" by L. Ron. The Philadelphia non-communicators have been, it is rumored, "shot from guns" so hard that one of them is said to be spinning. Associates who have not measured up are being changed and their areas assigned to more competent people.

o o o o o

With Issue 24-G, your original subscription to the Journal may end. If you subscribed with Issue One, please renew. The coming year's subscription is now \$5.00, due to the number of new books (like 16-G) to be published in the Journal in 1954. All orders for \$3.50 will be honored if received before December 1st, 1953.

o o o o o

CONGRESS TAPES

All groups are advised that they can now have the Philadelphia Congress Tapes at 30 per cent discount or \$85.00. These comprise a set of twelve lectures by L. Ron Hubbard summarizing SCP8, Short Eight and Six Steps to Better Beingness, giving specific data on how they are done. The copies are made by a professional studio and are of excellent quality.

TWO HOURS (NOT PART OF THE TWELVE) WILL BE LOANED FREE TO ANY REGISTERED GROUP APPLYING. The twelve hours are sent airmail post paid. An ample stock is on hand.

o o o o o

Be sure your orders for books, tapes, memberships and service are sent ONLY to 726, Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey. Do not send to Philadelphia. The Philly HAS office and the Philly Foundation are both closed. The HAS is now in the original home state of Dianetics, where Ron wrote the first book.

o o o o o

If you applied for a special or professional membership, or graduated from an Associate school and yet have not received Journals or Professional Auditors Bulletins send your cancelled check or the Associate name to Camden.

o o o o o

THE WESTERN CONFERENCE WILL BE HELD December 28, 1953 through December 31, 1953, at Phoenix, Arizona. In charge will be Burke Belknap, nGA, F.ScN. Admission fee will be \$50.00. L. Ron Hubbard will lecture in person for twelve lectures on the subject of Clinical Procedure (SCP8C) and will group process those attending. Write Burke Belknap, c/o Phoenix Scientology Institute, 4248 North 32nd Street, Phoenix, Arizona. Due to the success of the Eastern Congress, the Western Congress is expected to be even larger.

o o o o o

A third Clinical Course will be given by L. Ron Hubbard from January 4 to February 15, due to the success of the first which is now concluded. HCA training is requisite. It has not been announced whether the course will be given in the West or the East.

o o o o o

The funds of the Western Congress will go toward founding, according to present plan, a Central training and treatment activity for children and adults in the wide space and good climate of Arizona. All training funds are likewise dedicated.

o o o o o

COURSE GRADUATES

The following Auditors have lately completed six weeks with L. Ron Hubbard: Mrs. Millen Belknap, W. Burke Belknap, Jr., Harold J. Cohn, John W. Galusha, Jr., Mrs. Ellen Jane Halpern, Mr. George R. Halpern, Raymond B. LeRoy, Alicia Lorraine, Mrs. Margarita Ortiz, Franklin S. Sullivan, William A. (contd. on next page)

The JOURNAL
of Scientology

Published by the Hubbard
Association of Scientologists of
Arizona, Issued from the Eastern
Branch, at 726 Cooper Street,
Camden 2, New Jersey.

- - - - -

Tapes, books, information on
Dianetics and Scientology - OFFICE
of L. Ron Hubbard, and Eastern
office of the HAS, 726 Cooper St.
Camden 2, N.J., the home state of
Dianetics.

COURSE GRADUATES (Contd.)

Young. These now comprise the
Angels' Chapter of the HAS. All
people going through the six weeks
become members. Initiation is
\$800. Yearly dues are \$200. The
mission of the club is to clear
and to support the HAS. The chap-
ter will have a clubroom and week-
end meeting according to present
plans.

o o o o o

Burke and Millen Belknap, just
having completed Clinical Training
in the East with Ron, will be in
charge of the locating of the
Arizona HAS center as well as the
Congress.

HERE NOW! SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008--
The revised book you need to use
SOP-8 well. Orders filled im-
mediately by Airmail Postpaid--
\$5.00 per copy.

Not DOCTOR Hubbard please!

The founder of Dianetics and Scien-
tology has probably, better than
most, earned the right to call him-
self what he pleases. He has been
eligible for the title of "doctor"
for almost a quarter of a century
and has several new rights to it
now. But he used it as a joke
about a year ago, and it persists.
All told he has about fifteen
titles, domestic and foreign. But
in spite of what editors did dur-
ing a year of his absnce, he
answers much more pleasantly to L.
Ron.

o o o o o

The Western Congress Issue of
the Journal (Jan, 1, 1954) will
contain Clinical Procedure (SOPSC)
and the congress lectures will
concern themselves with its use.
This is for use at the Western
Congress and will fulfill Ron's
promise to put data into the hands
of the Eastern Delegates.

o o o o o

A Clinical Course, using tapes
from Ron's American course will be
given soon in London. In early
January a London Congress will be
given from Jan. 12 through Jan 16.
The London HAS is at 163 Holland
Park Avenue, London W.11.

o o o o o

Don G. Purcell, in an abject
letter to L. Ron Hubbard, has
apologized deeply for all the
trouble he caused and for any harm
he may have tried to do Hubbard or
Dianetics and Scientology, and has
faithfully promised never again to
attack Hubbard.

o o o o o

SPECIAL BULLETIN!

The Clinical Courses being given by L. Ron Hubbard are scheduled as follows:-

Jan. 4. 1954 to Feb. 12, 1954 - at Phoenix Scientology Institute
4248 North 32nd Street,
Phoenix, Arizona.

Feb. 15, 1954 to April 9, 1954 - at 726 Cooper Street,
Camden, New Jersey.

This is the six weeks Clinical Course personally instructed by L.R.H.

This notice cancels any data to the contrary in Issues 21-A and 22-G of the Journal.

L.R.H. will be in Phoenix for the Congress December 28th, 1953, and will remain there until February 12th 1954, giving the special course. The Eastern offices will remain open but the next Eastern Course is from February 15th to April 9th.

Write Burke Belknap c/o Phoenix Scientology Institute for data on the Western Clinical Course as well as the Western Congress.

SCIENTOLOGY

The Journal of Scientology, published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Philadelphia.

ISSUE 21-G

CONGRESS SUCCESSFUL

Largest Attendance in Three Years

The First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists has been successfully completed in Philadelphia. Attended by people from many parts of the world, the congress attained a delegate attendance record of nearly 300. This record has been exceeded by single lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, but never by Dianetics and Scientology programs occupying consecutive days. Held in the Broadwood, one of Philadelphia's better hotels, the meeting established from the beginning a high and well ordered atmosphere, and the comment was often heard, "This is by far the highest toned group I have ever seen assembled."

During the seminars, in the group processing sessions, an astonishing number of cases were bettered, and a high level of reality was established for the processes which are delineated in Dr. Hubbard's lectures. Adding to its other records, this was the first time actual and concerted group thinking was exerted on the problems with which Dianetics and Scientology are faced on the professional level. Beginning on September 30 with the continuous playing of eight hours of Doctorate lecture tapes at the Hubbard Foundation, followed by an evening lecture by L. Ron Hubbard, the Congress progressed through the 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th of October, with mornings and evenings spent in group processing and seminars, and afternoons devoted to lectures by Dr. Hubbard on new material and the expansion of SOP 8. Twelve formal hours of lectures were given, and the same material was put into practice in the group processing sessions. During these lectures, Dr. Hubbard offered a summation of his work of the past year, which culminated in SOP 8, SOP 8L, and Six Steps to Better Beingness. These are the processes he has intended for general use.

It was the theme of Dr. Hubbard's lectures that we had to have a science before we could have organizations, and he stated that the last three years were, in effect, a social study wherein the material he chose to release at that time was used to determine the best means of giving Earth a psychotherapy. He commented that while this may seem a brutal method of going about the introduction of a science, there was no other method available at the time. He further commented that his own work was the natural activity of Life which, having entered deeply into the physical universe, as described in the Axioms, perforce must withdraw in order to achieve a more orderly conquest. He said that

if he had not carried forward this program and advanced these techniques (and the science itself) that life in some other way would have done so, in the long run. He minimized his own role in the origination and founding of Dianetics and Scientology. He was very insistent upon the fact that smooth organization and management depended entirely, in Dianetics and Scientological organizations, upon the existence of a completed science. He said that with the completion of the science there must now take place high level function in organization and dissemination. He announced, in effect, D-day for action!

The Congress terminated with a lively business session. It was clearly established that the will of the membership of the HAS was the establishment of a professional auditors chapter which would in itself act as a certifying body for Dianetics and Scientology. The business session also authorized the release to delegates only, of a listing of those present at the Congress. It was specified by Congress vote that this list should be private, and should not be used for a mailing list under any circumstances.

The list was copyrighted by Dick Halpern, who was elected Chief Communicator for the Congress. Many persons, some from distant cities, were able to attend only a few sessions of the congress. These were not included in the roster. (Others asked privately that their names be omitted.) With the business meeting, which followed a very excellently served luncheon Sunday afternoon, the congress came to a close.

The success of the First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists was such that the HAS immediately determined upon a Western Congress to take place during Christmas week, from the 28th to the 31st of December. It will probably be held in Phoenix or Los Angeles. It was believed, prior to the congress, that Dr. Hubbard might teach a specialized auditor's course on the west coast, but at this writing it seems likely that the only western appearance or activity will be the Western Congress. The theme of these western lectures will be Clinical Procedures.

Dr. Hubbard made it very clear that he had not abandoned any responsibility for Dianetics or its activities, and that Dianetics and Scientology are now being welded together as a solid and practical science by which the tone level of Earth can be raised.

SCIENTOLOGY

Journal of the Hubbard Association of
Scientologists, Inc.

Editor: Helen O'Brien

237 North 16th St., Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Published twice monthly. \$3.50 per year.

Copyright 1953 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists
of Pennsylvania, Inc.

Graduate Clinical Group in Action

Before L. Ron Hubbard returned from Spain, he announced that he would train a handful of the better auditors in the latest techniques. The announcement was met by an immediate landslide. In spite of the cost of the course—\$800.—this invitation to become a clear and to get the techniques first hand jammed his mailbox with thirty-six applications. Of these, he accepted ten, and later, after the course had started, two more. In addition, he was forced to schedule, for the sixteenth of November, a second clinical graduate course under his personal instruction.

The first unit of the course is now in full swing at 726 Cooper Street, Camden, New Jersey, where the Clinical Offices of the HAS have been opened. Eight offices, two for business, six for consulting, have been furnished and equipped. Although the purpose of the Clinic has to do with the processing of children, the first unit of the clinical graduate course has temporarily monopolized the quarters for purposes of training, and forwarding their own cases.

Two weeks after the beginning of the course, those present definitely demonstrated that something had been happening. Case levels were up, and they were looking forward with optimism to a return to their various practices. As an indication of what is happening in this clinical graduate training, a pre-clear appeared at the

Clinic who had been attending an HAS office for processing, run by one of the people now studying with Dr. Hubbard. The case had not responded to ten hours of processing by techniques as new as those issued in recent months. Dr. Hubbard turned this pre-clear over immediately to his former auditor who had, in the meantime, received this additional training. The pre-clear's case, one of severe apathy, was broken and stabilized at a new high tone level in exactly eight minutes.

Those enrolled in the course include: Burke Belknap, Jr.; Mrs. Millen Belknap; Harold J. Cohn; John W. Galusha; Ellen Jane Halpern; George Richard Halpern; Raymon B. LeRoy; Mrs. Alicia Lorraine; Mrs. Margarita Ortiz; Franklin Sullivan; William B. Young and Marcus Tooley. All of these auditors have had HCA level training, and all but one have finished the Doctorate Course. All have been in professional practice. L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. is assisting his father by drilling 'Step Ones', since this is an operation that requires fast action and a good knowledge of the whole track.

Application for clinical graduate training should be made to Dr. Hubbard personally. He will accept only those who are well grounded and experienced in Dianetics and Scientology. The offices at 726 Cooper Street, Camden, New Jersey, are destined to be a processing center, concentrating mainly upon children.

PROFESSIONAL ACTIVITY

It has often been stated in letters received by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists that old-time auditors, using "wild-cat" procedures, have tended to "degrade the certificate." It is remarkable that a professional auditor practicing in an area where he finds himself in competition with those who were trained much earlier, and who finds that the work of these earlier HDA's is below an acceptable standard, does not immediately take the problem in hand by assembling these people and, by the sheer workability of the techniques now available bring up the entire tone level of the practitioners in the area.

It must have been obvious from the first that a society in a low tone level could be raised only by taking a small section of the society and giving them training and experience, learning through this what the society needed. It is also obvious at this time that whatever we may be able to do in a society depends upon our taking a group with which we are already in contact, particularly those who have had professional training and experience, and raising their tone level to a height which makes it possible to reach the society at large.

**Tapes of Dr. Hubbard's Congress
Lectures Available to Groups**

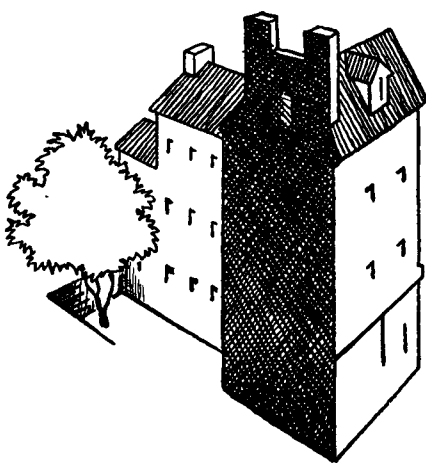
The twelve hours of lectures being delivered by Dr. Hubbard at the First International Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists are being made available to groups and individuals for their use by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Pennsylvania, Inc., 237 N. 16th Street, Philadelphia 2, Pennsylvania.

The tapes, with a dozen copies of THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, will cost, including shipping charges, \$120 per set. There are no discounts.

All groups ordering this set will be reclassified by the HASP and will receive new certificates to designate the availability of material at that group.

*Scientology complete in an environment
proper to the subject.*

The Doctorate Course
\$500.



Director: John Neugebauer, D. Scn.

THE HUBBARD FOUNDATION
237 North Sixteenth Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.
Phones: RIttenhouse 6-5714; LOcust 7-9945

The Theory of Communication

by L. RON HUBBARD

As we have gone forward in Dianetics and Scientology, we have come into possession of more and more significant evaluations of the inter-related factors of life. One of the simplest and yet one of the most significant emergences has been the factor of communications as the most important single factor in the triangle of Affinity-Reality-Communication.

This ARC triangle, when I formulated it in Elizabeth in the early summer of 1950 resolved a great many things for auditors, but for the following three years much discussion ensued on the nature of the triangle itself. Generally, though, acceptance of it was swift and glad, for with its use came an understanding of human behaviour, and with that triangle the tone scale itself, as it appeared in *Science of Survival*, was born. The earliest tone scale is in book one, and is the first chart in that book.

Communication did not certainly emerge as a more important factor than either Affinity or Reality until the inclusion in the science of new data concerning the physical universe. It then became apparent that communication was, in essence, the shift of a particle from one part of space to another part of space. In its crudest definition, this is communication. It does not matter whether the communication particle is a bullet, a word, a thought or a light particle. It is still communication if it travels from one part of space to another. Not even terminals are necessary in order to establish the existence of a communication, but in the accepted sense of the word, communication is something which emanates from one terminal and travels through space to arrive at another terminal.

To achieve a full understanding of how communication is important, one need only do a very simple exercise to discover that almost any process involving itself with communication is powerfully effective on the mind.

If one seats himself in one of two chairs which are set facing each other, and looks at the other empty chair, and then gets up and sits down in the other empty chair, then rises and sits in the first empty chair, then goes and sits in the second empty chair, he will realize that something can happen with this technique, even though no words are spoken and no thoughts thought.

In the most accepted sense of the word, communication expects a return. In other words, a particle going from Point A in

space to Point B in space is expected, if Life have anything to do with it, to then of itself, or with an approximation of it, to go from Point B back to A again. A complete communication cycle is from Point A in space to Point B, and Point B back to Point A. In order to demonstrate the degree to which this affects human behaviour, one need only perform another simple technique.

One takes two chairs, sitting some few feet apart, facing each other. He sits down in one of the chairs and looks at the empty chair and says, "Why don't you answer?" He says this aloud to the empty chair. He then gets up and sits down in the empty chair and faces the chair he just vacated and refuses to answer. He gets up again and returns to the first chair, sits down, and says "You must answer me." He then removes himself to the second chair, then actually looks at the first chair, then says, "All right. What do you want to know?" He then gets up out of the second chair and goes to the first chair and says, "Are you all right?" He then removes himself to the second chair and says, "Yes, I am all right." He will experience full relief if he does this.

Almost any computation of this chair act can be worked out, but the one having to do with answering is the most effective. This explains to you why a communication lag on the part of another person can be transferred as an aberration.

We discover, then, that the most basic communication is one which does not have any reason connected with it. It is simply the interchange of a particle from one space to another space, and, preferably, the return of that particle, or a particle like it, to the first position in space.

Any communication is an anchor point. In order to understand the significance of an anchor point, one only has to realize the actual definition of space. For many centuries, in fact, during all of written history, man has not had an accurate, workable, definition of space. This omission is extremely peculiar, because he lives and exists continually in space. Of course, he really avoids space. He would rather much look at a person who is occupying a space, than the space surrounding the person. He is avoiding space to such a degree that he is always trying to work toward something, and is never trying to work toward

the gain of nothing, except during some low-toned activity like war.

You can readily establish for yourself the correctness of this definition of space. *Space is the viewpoint of dimension.*

In the earlier editions of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, one discovers under the heading of *Time and Space*, a long article which says bluntly that time and space are matters of psychology, not matters of physics. They must be resolved in the field of human mind before they can be resolved by the physicists. This proves to be true, for with the introduction of space as a viewpoint of dimension, not only human behaviour but many intricate and complex problems in physics fall apart. Like all things worth knowing, this definition is idiotically simple, but tremendously workable. It is workable to the degree that its direct application in processing can produce, with no other aid, a clear.

The first application of this definition in the theory of processing is to have the pre-clear sit in a chair and from "inside himself" reach out to the two upper corners of the room behind him and simply hold on to those corners, without thinking. If he does this for a long period of time, he will simply become better and better. He may have some bad periods while he does this, but nevertheless the technique inevitably results in a better condition. If just this technique and no other technique were used this person, at the end of perhaps fifty or eighty hours, would be in good physical and mental condition, if not a Theta clear.

In this technique we are putting theory directly into practice. More and more, we are beginning to use these two things as identities. Theory is practice, and that auditor or that instructor who is trying to separate theory from practice is missing a great deal in the science, and is not getting too good results in his practicing.

In essence, holding on to two corners of the room is making space, but again, this is maintaining a condition of communication. One has an anchor point of his own up in each of the two back corners of the room. One can just as well hold all eight corners of the room with an anchor point of his own and his eyes closed. However, this technique is often too vigorous for a pre-clear. He can also do a total space-ation, which is to say, perform Step III of SOP 8.

SCIENTOLOGY

When we understand that communication is a fundamental, and is a first action of space, as well as the first action which takes place in space, we can advance our processing markedly. In the first place, we have an immediate index as to how aberrated our pre-clear may be. Pre-clears are aberrated if they have a communication lag. They have a communication lag as long as they have no space. In other words, communication is inverse to the amount of space a person has. This may sound very technical, but it is only as technical as you care to make it. There is nothing simpler than sitting down and making with eight points a cube of space, and then moving a particle, which you have created, from one point to another point inside the space you have created. In this way, it is possible to understand both space and communication.

Affinity and Reality have taken secondary roles because they are dealing with nothing more than the particle pattern or the number of viewpoints which agree upon the particle pattern. The pattern or velocity of the particle create the degree of affinity, whether emotion or effort, and the reality depends upon the number of viewpoints which are in agreement upon the pattern of the particle. In both affinity and reality it can be traced that these are secondary to the condition of the existence of a particle and its change in space.

In working Standard Operating Procedure 8 (as given in Issue 16-G of the Journal) one does not have in the seven steps an immediate index of the sanity of the individual. These are steps relating to techniques used at various levels of difficulty with techniques. These are not necessarily an indication of the sanity of a person, even though Number VII is marked 'Psychotic' and Number VI 'Neurotic.' VII and VI are so marked only to direct the auditor's attention to the fact that these two techniques are so good that they can be used on any level of case and that he should not use other techniques on psychotic or neurotic people. These definitions of the steps are not to be construed by a pre-clear, if they are used upon him, to mean that he is psychotic. In order to have a theory of evaluation of cases which matches with the seven steps of SOP 8, it is necessary to move the pre-clear out of the seven steps and into a step gradient we could call A, B, C, D, E, F, G.

This step gradient would be the gradient scale of the communication lag of the pre-clear. This is a direct index of sanity. A, which compares to Step I, would be an almost instantaneous response, and G, at the

other end of the gradient scale, would be a lag so long that it did not return. In other words, this is a communication-return index.

In using SOP 8, if one exteriorizes an individual by using Step III, he often finds that the individual's communication speeds up markedly or slows down. If he is to continue the practice on the pre-clear while the pre-clear is exteriorized, then it is necessary for him to re-evaluate the pre-clear. If the pre-clear remains at the same communication speed as before being exteriorized, the auditor simply goes on using the same step level which exteriorized the pre-clear. However, if the communication level of the pre-clear speeded up markedly, then the auditor shifts from the step which he used to exteriorize the pre-clear to a higher, faster motion step. If the pre-clear's communication lag became greater, when exteriorized, then the auditor moves over into the ABCDEFG scale, locates his communication lag, and moves back into SOP 8, using a lower level step such as VI or VII on the pre-clear, after the pre-clear has been exteriorized. As communication is the single most important factor today in processing itself, the auditor will do well to regard it as such.

PAC of HAS Formed

As an immediate result of Congress action, the Professional Auditors' Chapter of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists is now in a state of formation. Under the chairmanship of Raymond LeRoy, HGA, who was also chairman of the business session of the First International Congress, plans for the PAC are maturing.

While the disenfranchisement of any auditor is far from the purpose of the PAC, the raising of auditing standards and the practice of professional ethics is very much in the interest of the organization. It has been all but impossible in the past, according to many interested in the PAC, to formulate any standard of qualification in the midst of a rapidly changing picture. However, with the advent of SOP 8 and its allied techniques, and with the material now being released by Dr. Hubbard, minimum standards of knowledge and experience can now be established.

Dr. Hubbard has stated that the facilities of the HAS and the Hubbard Foundation are being organized in such a way as to provide the best possible training, and to assist in every way the program as forecast by the PAC.

All by L. RON HUBBARD:

- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens. \$3.00
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. This book contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks; current life, genetic and thetan lines. . . \$2.00
- WHAT TO AUDIT . . . Technique 88. Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being. \$2.50
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter. \$2.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS . . . a work book of symbols. \$2.50
- THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty . . . special issue 16-G of the journal of Scientology, containing L. Ron Hubbard's latest work. . . . \$.50
- Ten Handbooks for Preclears . . . (postage extra) \$2.50
- One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms. \$1.25
- DIANETICS The Modern Science of Mental Health. \$4.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY

An up-to-date self processing book. Will give better results than a mid-1952 professional auditor. Creative processing. The primary tool for an auditor. \$3.00

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

237 North 16th Street • Philadelphia 2, Pa.

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Camden, New Jersey

Issue 22-G

WHAT AN AUDITOR SHOULD KNOW

by
L. RON HUBBARD

In the hectic days while research and investigation were in full swing, it would not have been possible for me to have stated with accuracy what an Auditor should know to be a good Auditor with any expectancy of the answer remaining valid for more than a few months.

Running Engrams, black and white processing, beauty and ugliness, technique followed technique, each one more workable than the last, each one issued solely on the valid excuse that it was better than anything we had before it.

I can greatly sympathize with anyone attempting to follow what must have appeared to some, scraps of knowledge and disrelated material, and who yet expected to know a whole subject.

After this year's work in Europe and some six months after the current techniques were last polished, it can at last be stated with security what an Auditor is expected to know of Dianetics and Scientology to consider himself adequate to his task, and in order to assure himself of excellent results upon his preclears

Probably even more important organizationally certification boards of experienced Auditors can be set up who can have before them unchanging standards of examination, to the end that, when Auditors are at last certified the organization can feel secure that they

(cont. on page 4)

scientology and dianetics return to original home in new jersey

RETURN TO NEW JERSEY MARKED BY NEW POLICIES, REFINED TECHNIQUES

Dianetics began in New Jersey in 1949. After three hectic and adventurous years in the public knowledge it has returned home.

In the business of investigation L. Ron Hubbard has long been away from New Jersey, but on his return from abroad he established his operating office in Dianetics' home state and transferred to it the principle Eastern activities of Scientology, including the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Pennsylvania, Inc., which has closed out and its activities taken up again by the parent organization, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Arizona.

Some months ago L. Ron Hubbard had the books and stocks of the parent corporation moved East pending his establishment of Dianetics and Scientology on its home ground.

With the opening of an Eastern Office in Camden, New Jersey, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Arizona has outlined new policies and activities which cannot but widely influence the progress of the sciences of Scientology and Dianetics in the United States and throughout the World.

(cont. on page 3)



L. Ron Hubbard, Diana and Susie standing in front of the house in Bay Head, New Jersey, where Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health, was written.

the time track

The bearded monk of Scientology, Burke Belknap, has discarded his hirsute adornment (he shaved). It's amazing what these new techniques will do. We understand that Jim Pinkham is still sporting a moustache, but we have hopes--it's getting smaller.

(cont. on page 3)

your 'journal of scientology' begins new era with new policies

**PABs continue from
london**

**camden facilities
expanded**

**more tape recordings
to get data to field**

The Journal, now being published from Camden office, the Eastern branch of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Arizona, embarks upon a program of publication emphasizing more data on theory and technique in Scientology, and news of Scientologists throughout the United States and the World. The new editorial policy of the Journal assures communication throughout the field, which many Scientologists have felt was lacking in the recent past operation of that publication. It is YOUR JOURNAL--written, edited, designed and patterned to fulfill the desires, and needs of Scientologists, and is being published under the close personal supervision of L. Ron Hubbard. Your opinions, suggestions, requests, and criticisms will permit the staff to present a Journal which most fits the needs of those in the field. "The tone level of a group (such as the HAS) is as high as the tone level of its communications," L. Ron Hubbard commented during an interview following the Philadelphia CONGRESS.

The Journal will be eight pages of articles, editorials, and news, according to the new policy just established, with, about every fourth or fifth issue, a sixteen page "book" issue to set forth more completely theories and techniques of Scientology. The "book" issues will be similar, in volume of material presented, to Issue 16-G published this past Summer. The new Journal returns to the "format" of the original publication as issued from Phoenix in 1952, and resumes many of the features included at that time.

The Professional Auditors Bulletins (PABs) which all Professional and special members of the HAS receive as a part of their membership along with the Journal of SCIENTOLOGY, continue from the International Office of the HAS

in London, England. The technical material in the PABs is prepared personally by L. Ron Hubbard, and provides information not available through any other source.

The Camden facilities, the Eastern Branch of the HAS of Arizona, which commenced operations immediately after the Philadelphia CONGRESS in early October, with modest quarters at 726 Cooper Street, in Camden, have been considerably expanded in the past months to extend the scope of the Eastern operation. The adequate quarters at 527 Cooper Street, third floor, have been acquired, furnished, and set in operation as a business and publications office of the HAS in Camden. Book stocks are on hand at this location, and facilities for packaging and shipping publications. Equipment has been acquired, including a composing machine for preparing copy for photo-offset printing (upon which machine this issue of the Journal has been set in type) sufficient to permit extensive publications activities, with many of the operations required performed within the office itself. This brings the "time-lag" in publications close to an absolute minimum. Also, at 507 Market Street, in Camden quarters have been obtained, providing lecture halls, and classrooms, one of which has been outfitted as an efficient tape recording studio for Lectures given by L. Ron Hubbard, on the second floor, and additional quarters for student processing on the third floor of that building.

With the establishment of the recording studio at 507 Market Street, at which professional quality tapes are being made daily during the advanced course being currently presented, an entirely new policy regarding tapes has been inaugurated. L. Ron Hubbard is selecting from the recorded lectures presented that material which he feels will most suit the needs of the field in general, and the Associate Schools of the HAS, as well as the London office of the HAS. As these lectures are selected and singled out for release, the master tapes, recorded at 7½ inches per second for high fidelity are sent immediately to the

local Tape Recording Laboratory for quantity reproduction at ¾ inches per second for distribution. This Laboratory is able to deliver to us finished copies within a few days of receipt of the master tapes, the copies being labelled, and packaged ready for shipment. As soon as a lecture, or series of lectures has been selected, the publications office sets in motion announcements through newsletters, and articles in the Journal describing the new tapes available. Recordings of the lectures by L. Ron Hubbard to be given at the Phoenix CONGRESS will be prepared in a similar manner, and will be available for distribution to the field within a very short time after the close of the CONGRESS. Order through the Camden office, or W. Burke Belknap, Jr., c/o Phoenix Scientology Institute, 4248 North 32nd Street, Phoenix, Arizona, or at the CONGRESS in person. Congress Tapes priced at \$120.00 for 12 hours of lectures will be subject to regular discounts.

A new "Group Technique" will be utilized by L. Ron Hubbard in person on those attending the Phoenix Congress. This will not be a part of the Congress tape recordings.

Extra copies of the Journal
25¢ each

Except larger 16 page issues
50¢ each

scienotes
some like us, but you
can't please everybody!

".....My home is truly a very high toned place to live in, thanks to Dianetics and Scientology and my boys progress and handling of school is truly remarkable." Charles A. Phillips, Linden, Michigan.

".....Just finished reading a twenty-five page report on the conference techniques. Whoopee----- I used it on a Step Five. He popped out with wonderful perceptions." Dick Steves, Los Angeles, California.

".....Scientology...is the only science of certainty, plus the techniques are excellent as to speed and results." Frank J. Longwell, Elmira, New York.

".....Dianetics, the science, belongs to all mankind." Don Purcell, Wichita, Kansas.

".....We can now make Dianetics work fast...every control case can be resolved completely." Frank T. Hulswit, Waltham, Mass.

".....Your communications have been the most wonderful experience of my life to date. For me they have resulted in some of my 'impossible dreams' coming true." Dave Cysewski, Spokane, Washington.

SCIENTOLOGY

The JOURNAL of THE
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS

Published by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS, AN ARIZONA
CORPORATION QUALIFIED TO
OPERATE IN THE STATE OF
NEW JERSEY.

Published Twice Monthly
527 Cooper Street, Camden, 2 N.J.

Entry as Second Class Matter pending
at the U.S. Post Office, Camden, N.J.

Copyright, 1953 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientists

25¢ per single 8 page issue
50¢ per single 16 page issue
\$5.00 per year by subsc.

h.a.s.p. discontinued

The Hubbard Association of Scientists of Pennsylvania, Inc., formerly managed by Miss Helen O'Brien has been rendered inactive by action of the directors of the parent Arizona Corporation. The primary reason for its discontinuation, was its failure to supply publications and journals to the field on schedule. Its publishing activities have been undertaken by the HAS in Camden, a few miles away.

When asked for other reasons for this action HAS Directors refused further comment.

All Scientology activities in Philadelphia have been discontinued. Students, subscribers, and publications customers who have been disaccommodated by any Philadelphia operation should report the matter to the HAS in Camden.

PERSONAL INSTRUCTION AND PROCESSING

Supervised by L. Ron Hubbard

All levels of Indoctrination
All Results Guaranteed

BOOKS, TAPES, JOURNALS, ALL
PUBLICATIONS, MEMBERSHIPS

The Hubbard Association of Scientists of Arizona, 527 Cooper St.
Camden, 2, N.J.

Phone: WOODLAWN 6-3476

editorial

According to L. Ron Hubbard this is a Love-Hate Universe. We share the electrons and molecules of this universe in common. We hold in common its space and move in common along its Time.

Why Man should punish Man is a mystery, for man on every side is surrounded by natural enemies. Wild beasts, insects, bacteria, typhoons, burning heat and sub-zero cold alike await the improvident and ambitious. Is this not punishment enough for misdeeds without the added cruelty and sadism of man toward his fellows?

That this universe is partially composed of hate, gives no license to men to hate men, to women to hate women. He who deals in hate already announces the fact that he has been disenfranchised by the universe itself, and that he no longer professes ownership of the mountains, plains, skies and seas. Driven back into the cave of terror before the awesome elements he has only enough courage left to show his teeth to those nearest him.

Only those already lost to themselves can believe their enemy is Man. Such people cannot have affection, they cannot have love, and they dare not in their worthlessness give it.

Why Man should lend his aid to the degradation of Mankind is answered only by the charge of ignorance and barbarism. That Man surrounded everywhere by natural enemies should expend a third of the nations' incomes upon the business of slaying men, is an indictment of the leaders of men themselves.

Man has newly emerged from the stage of being eaten. Is he to expend his newfound liberty solely on an effort to make machines which only slay?

If the leader of any nation pretends to moral responsibility, let him wage his war against the enemies of man. These are: insanity, starvation, ignorance, disease, terror and the elements.

It is an often stated thing that only a President who serves in time of war is known to history. Please, when will some President dare to be known as the leader who waged his war so that all men could survive?

clinical experience and processing of the student essential to advanced training

L. Ron Hubbard has found during the indoctrination of the students of the first Advanced Clinical Course, and the second such course now in progress here in Camden, that experience in the use of these techniques on clinical preclears, and processing of the student while learning the techniques and background theory are essential parts of such a program. Lectures alone are not enough to instruct an Auditor properly.

Above all, instructors of such courses should be well grounded in the subject matter being taught. It is for this very reason that L. Ron Hubbard looks forward to the day when all Associate School instructors will have attended satisfactorily the advanced indoctrination courses in clinical procedure now being presented in Camden, and to be presented in Phoenix in January.

In the future, only applicants for designation as Associate Schools who have been indoctrinated at the current and future advanced indoctrination courses will be accepted by the HAS. At present nearly all Associates designated to instruct the course which awards the degree of Bachelor of Scientology (B.Scen.) have been students of this advanced echelon of training.

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION WASHINGTON, D.C.

ANNOUNCES

Complete Courses by L. Ron Hubbard awarding the degree of Bachelor of Scientology (B. Scn.) which courses lead toward the degree of Doctor of Scientology (D. Scn.)

DAY-EVENING-AND WEEKEND CLASSES

Staff trained by L. Ron Hubbard in Latest Clinical Techniques.

Dr. W.H. Young, Director
1826 "R" Street N.W.
Washington 9, D.C.
Phone: HUDSON 3-7786

scientology and dianetics return to original home

(cont. from page 1)

At the Congress in Philadelphia L. Ron Hubbard stated that the forward push of his work had been waiting upon its conclusion, "Before we had an organization which was stable," he said, "We had to have a science." A poll of the twelve students trained in the first course at Camden by L. Ron Hubbard and the response of Congress delegates who have begun to use the more elementary parts of the new material in the field indicates the truth of the fact, that for all practical purposes, the phase of investigation can be considered to be over.

All former organizations and offices existed primarily to further and to finance L. Ron Hubbard's research and investigation. The only organization changes which have occurred came as a direct result of inability or refusal of organizations to consider themselves research and finance units. Older organizations, according to their directors were well justified in their training and processing activities in view of the fact that they were armed with technologies which for three years have been far better than man possessed formerly, and these organizations, witnessing success in excess of the results being obtained by psychotherapy in general, tended to consider themselves as purveyors of an accomplished fact and periodically reduced to the vanishing point the research funds.

While the bulk of money expended on research and investigation in Dianetics and Scientology has been made and spent on the work by Hubbard himself, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists of Arizona has expended almost at a ratio of 5 to 1 more funds on research and investigation that all past and existing organizations combined, and today has under copyright each and every word, title and volume of both sciences, and according to informed auditors, has today the only fully workable technologies for all cases in existence on Earth.

Recently the World's oldest and largest Insurance Organization offered to underwrite insurance to confirm the results on preclears for Auditors trained by L. Ron Hubbard, or practicing in those areas immediately supervised by him.

With the stabilization of Procedures, rigorous certification arrangements can at last be demanded. With the formation of the Professional Auditors Chapter of the HAS, certification boards for all districts in the United States are in a planning stage.

Retraining and clearing of old-technique Auditors through HAS facilities was stressed with the statement of policy that there must be no such thing in the United States as an uncleared or incapable Dianetic or Scientology Auditor who is yet practicing.

A new program for associates which standardizes their own training activities was given in a recent news bulletin, which includes three levels of indoctrination. The first is group level, and with training materials, made available by the HAS, any and all groups can bring their members to the grade of basic auditing certificate. Re-training material includes many books, and numerous tapes hitherto available only at Associate schools. All groups will also receive a 30% discount on all materials, including subscriptions to the Journal of Scientology but not including professional and special memberships in the HAS which remain as before at \$25.00.

HAS Associate level training, leading to the grade of HCA, is being given at a much higher information level and all associates who retain that rating from the HAS are being offered material formerly had only in two places in the United States and one place abroad.

On a national scale, far from seeking to estrange independent and struggling organizations dependant upon the new Science, the HAS has issued wide invitations to these to associate themselves with the parent organization, and is making plans to offer clearing to the principals of such organizations.

Indicative of its trend and scope are several new memberships in the HAS of people prominent in the history of Dianetics and Scientology. A.E. van Vogt has also promised his support to L. Ron Hubbard, and has accepted Scientology as a training subject at his center.

In this new era of peace within the Science itself, and with continuous demonstration of the practicality and work-

ability of the techniques which began with Dianetics and ended with Scientology, great advances seem inevitable. With two of Europe's most advanced centers of culture solidly supporting L. Ron Hubbard and his work, and with the HAS firmly established on all the continents of Earth, the calm tone, and confidence of the HAS is apparently more than justified.

FOR ALL INQUIRIES AND CORRESPONDANCE CONCERNING BOOKS, TAPES, GROUPS, PUBLICATIONS, TRAINING AND PROCESSING, write wire, or phone the HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey, Phone WOODLAWN 6-3476.

the time track

(Continued from Page 1)

The Halperns have been visiting us each week driving down from Connecticut for the day. As a final note to Dick and Jan's stay here for the advanced clinical course, they received word that their dog in Stamford had a blessed event.

According to plans, the office staff had been developing into a wonderful automaticity, a machine built to perform the necessary business functions but this was to no avail----as Ron started staff auditing this week, and that machine stands little chance of surviving (the staff may even start looking rather than thinking.)

John Galusha, our Colorado cow-puncher, informed us the other day he didn't own the Easterners' version of Western clothing.

The Hubbard-Mathison Electropsychometer, the original and basic model is now available to students groups and the public for \$79.50, when ordered through the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey.

RENEW YOUR SUBSCRIPTION!

With the twenty-fourth edition of the Journal of Scientology, many subscriptions will expire. The price of a year's subscription is now \$5.00.

WHAT AN AUDITOR SHOULD KNOW

(cont. from page 1)

have "the latest information" securely at work in their hands. It is highly possible that America, with its craving for change, may not find this very acceptable, but it is certain that Auditors putting out hard money for training and preclears putting out their dollars for processing will be assured of knowledge and results which are standard and predictable.

Many things have changed, but many things remain the same. To those who stayed with me for three years — and these number the majority — the shifting panorama and emphasis have at last begun to make sense. These people in effect, have been studying a gradient scale of technology. They have been studying life, human behavior, and psycho-therapy. It is astonishing to many of them now on reviewing *Dianetics, The Modern Science of Mental Health*, to find most of what they know stated in the first place in the first book.

This graduated scale enters with the most basic knowledge man has as represented by the Aeschlepien Priests of Greece continues through the work of Freud and is continually back-shadowed by the knowledge of the wise men of the East. It goes then into what we now call facsimiles (which is to say mental pictures) and all techniques which address the past, and into processes which directly adjust the future.

The marriage of the deepest knowledge of India with the latest technologies of nuclear physics, could not help but result in a swift climb upwards into the understanding of the behavior of life in the physical universe, and could not help but deliver into our hands technologies with which to resolve the immediate problems of Mankind.

In a recent book *On Auditing* by Martha Curtis, the gradient scale of Dianetics and Scientology is made extremely apparent, and it is shown there quite expertly how each advance only extended knowledge already held, and the inevitable consequence of Standard Operating Procedure in Scientology.

It could be said that those Auditors who entered early have spent those three years studying the same thing,

and they now can look back upon an integrated picture. Indeed, it is a necessity for Auditors contacting Scientology now for the first time, without any background knowledge of Dianetics, to review the entire process of the evolution of the science. Just as an Auditor would be foolish indeed to know nothing more than the running of engrams now that far faster techniques such as those contained in SOP exist, so would it be foolish for an Auditor to study SOP only, and with no knowledge of earlier processes find himself adrift, alone and incapable some dark night with a preclear who is stuck in and is looking straight at an engram. Just because phenomena has been more adequately handled in these later months is no reason why phenomena discovered earlier have ceased to exist, and Auditors in training are confronted by each and every phenomena observed in the last three years. While this makes, apparently, a complex picture, the simplicity lies in knowing the entire story of the preclear, and then in applying techniques so simple that they could be used by a child upon children, and indeed often are.

What should an Auditor know? He should know how to run engrams and secondaries, he should know effort processing, he should know how to apply, in its entirety, *Advanced Procedures and Axioms, Hand-book for Preclears*, and *Self Analysis*, old and revised editions. He should know the 50 Course Books. He should have a good understanding of the axioms as they appear in the *Hand-book for Preclears*. He should know *Scientology 8-8008*, and he should have a command of all the SOP's from 1 to 8L. He should know Formula H., Acceptance Level Processing, Change of Space Processing, he should know the theories of randomness, and automaticity and the processes by which these are remedied.

If that is an appalling lot of knowledge, be assured that the Auditor who knows it, knows it well, and who is himself cleared, will have excellent results, and that an Auditor who knows only fragments of it will continue to run into cases which he cannot solve,

even though he may solve by rote procedures over 50% of the cases he addresses. The question of training is the question of how many cases is the Auditor going to resolve out of the hundred cases presented, and the length of time the preclear must spend in processing.

What the Auditor should know is answered by what the Auditor wants to expect in terms of results on himself and preclears.

An Auditor who knows and knows well SOP-8, Short 8, and Six Steps to Better Being, and yet does not know other phenomena as it may appear in a case, may find some 30% of his cases unsolvable. What might happen to render a case unsolvable? A preclear in 1953 can be expected to be stuck in at least one place on a time track just as in 1950. The preclears haven't changed, the techniques have. Generally, the preclear is in a "secondary engram". While there exist techniques in advance of SOP-8 which run secondaries rapidly, the Auditor is poorly equipped if he cannot discharge a "grief charge" which is lying there waiting for him, the discharge of which will in itself entirely alter the attitude of the preclear toward the world. The Auditor may have before him someone who actually does not have sufficient randomness to interest himself in further living, and who is yet incapable of creating more, the Auditor may come up against in this what is termed "the speed factor" a subject discussed and covered in late 1951. Only by "increasing the speed potential" of the preclear can the Auditor place the preclear in a situation to engage in sufficient action to discard his boredom. There are fifty reasons why a case can hang fire, the Auditor who doesn't know at least ten of them, will often find himself staring into an enigma past his understanding. Further he may be astonished by the material if he does not know the strange adventures of preclears as they rise on the tone scale.

All too often an Auditor is so set on enforcing his own concept of existence upon the world at large that he insists that a science agree with him, and lays down the boundaries that the science must not exceed what he himself, before he studied the science, believed to be true. The Auditor who is not trained through all the data is prone to make

errors which will cost him the resolution, not only of his own case, but case after case if in ignorance of earlier data he is seeking to warp theta clearing into some tract of mysticism where it does not and cannot belong.

I recently resolved the case of an old man whose trouble was that he desired no more of life. Observedly, his body could no longer serve him, and his hope in being audited was that he would die. I have recently seen several such cases. The Auditor who is not sufficiently wise to establish the actual goal of his preclear will continue to try to make this person physically well, while the entire attention of this preclear is absorbed in using auditing to assist his dying. The only thing one can do for such a person is to bring him into a situation where he is no longer entirely dependent upon his body, but does not need to destroy it in order to be interested in life.

What does an Auditor need to know? What he *could* know is formidable. What he must know is easier to face.

Abstracts of all past data have been prepared at this time, and the courses available from the HAS are now highlighted by the necessary knowledge.

The difference amongst Auditors is the difference of what percentage of cases is the Auditor capable of solving. It can be observed that any psychotherapy in the past could have reached, and did reach and remedy a certain level of case (Step 1). This case continues to be resolved with great ease and in a few minutes with Scientology today, no matter what is wrong with it. The same case was resolved, within two years, by psychoanalysis. Earlier the same level of case was solved with great ease by Aeschlepians Priests. Analytical Procedure will solve such a case. Lock scanning will solve such a case, as can any elementary and shallow process, including a changed environment which promises a good present time. And so an Auditor who has little command of the subject, obeying most of the rules of the Auditors code, can solve it.

But immediately adjacent to that is the one which doesn't quite solve, which improves a little, but not a lot. This one (a Step 2) also improved after many years of psychoanalysis. This one was solved also by the first techniques of Dianetics, even when they were crude-

ly used.

The third level of case (a Step 3) was the one which psychoanalysis hoped about, but never improved, which Dianetics kept from deteriorating, but seldom in the hands of average Auditors, stabilized, and with this level of case we have departed completely from the past abilities of man, and the abilities of Dianetics as used in the field.

We have reached at this point some 50% of the populace. We have 50% remaining. The intriguing thing about this is that these first three grades (or 50%) number amongst them, sane, insane and neurotic alike, for these step levels are not established by sanity, but by the ease with which they recovered.

The remaining 50% were never touched by the Aeschlepians, the psychoanalysts or Auditors using Dianetics in the field. These 50% numbered amongst them, some of the most able people, but not necessarily all the able people in the society. They were sane, neurotic and psychotic, just as the first three types of cases I have mentioned, but the workability of the case exceeded the ability of all.

The three cases mentioned above are referred to in Scientology as Step 1, Step 2 and Step 3. The remaining four steps as represented in Standard Operating Procedure 8, are resistive to any betterment regardless of the sanity or ability of the case.

What we are gazing upon here is, distasteful as it may seem, the ratio of the potential of the individual being met by the environment. The last four cases are not necessarily more able, but they have met more resistance than their reality potential could accommodate, and although they continue to function their certainty is insufficient to their environment. Their native ability permits them to continue their performance, to exceed former skills. We are now handling these cases in Scientology. All but a few of them in the hands of an able Auditor resolve with the use of SOP-8. The few require even more advanced techniques, such as those being given to the Clinical students in the East.

What should an Auditor know? He should know enough to resolve those cases which come to him and to retain and increase his own stability. Now at last we can write down in specific detail the exact data which he must command in order to do his job well.

latest tape recordings available

In the interest of getting to the field the most information on Dianetics and Scientology in the best manner and in the shortest time, L. Ron Hubbard is offering to the field the latest in tape recordings of professional quality, setting forth techniques which have been developed recently.

A special series of SIX HOURS of lectures given by L. Ron Hubbard summarizing CLINICAL PROCEDURES (SOP-8-C) were presented as a part of the second ADVANCED CLINICAL INDOCTRINATION COURSE at CAMDEN during November 1953. By the time this issue of the Journal of SCIENTOLOGY reaches you these six hours of lectures will have been reproduced for release and distribution by a professional Recording Laboratory here in Camden. These lectures, designated "SOP-8-C-(G)" when combined with the Philadelphia CONGRESS LECTURE TAPES, as a package, make a comprehensive course in Standard Operating Procedures of Scientology.

SOP-8-C-(G) Lectures are available from the H.A.S. in Camden, for \$7.50 per lecture, or \$45.00 per set, (available only as a set,) and will be sent AIR-MAIL, SPECIAL DELIVERY postpaid if payment accompanies the order. Only prepaid or C.O.D. orders will be accepted.

A special package price for both SOP-8-C-(G) and the Philadelphia CONGRESS TAPES is available, package price \$120.00. For those who have already purchased CONGRESS TAPES, a price of \$35.00 will be charged for the SOP-8-C-(G) Lectures. The Philadelphia CONGRESS TAPES are available at the price of \$120.00 less 30% discount to registered groups, or \$85.00.

Write or wire Tape Recording Department, HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden, N.J.

THE NEXT 24 ISSUES OF THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY CONTAIN SEVERAL BOOKS (SUCH AS 16-G) AND MANY ARTICLES BY L. RON HUBBARD

phoenix congress expected larger than philadelphia congress

BASIC AND HCA COURSE OFFERED AT CAMDEN

While L. Ron Hubbard is conducting the advanced course at Phoenix, from Jan. 4th, to Feb. 15th, a basic course including HCA training will be offered at the extensive facilities of the HAS in Camden, N.J.

Send inquiries to L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, N.J. Telephone Woodlawn 6-3476.

This course is intended to bring Auditors to Clinical Course entrance level and to qualify group and private Auditors.

— announcements —

YOU GOTTA GRIPE?

COMMUNICATION is our
Specialty ---

Let us know the way we can better serve the members of the H A S and Journal Subscribers.

FOR CHRISTMAS GIFTS

Subscriptions to the Journal of Scientology are available to founding, general, professional or special members for a 30% discount. The cost of one year of 24 issues is now \$5.00.

MEMBERSHIP RATES

A general membership, formerly \$10.00, including the Journal is now only \$8.50. Professional and Special Members obtain the Journal and the Professional Auditors Bulletins and other services for only \$25.00 per year. Founding members, although members in perpetuity, usually remit \$25.00 to assist the organization.

If you have had training to the level of HCA you are entitled to professional membership or special membership, a Journal subscription, and the PAB's and other services from the HAS. If you are not receiving these it is because your name has not been reported to the HAS. Please do so at once, giving place and date trained.

Please - To assist our office force in handling checks, make them payable to Hubbard Association of Scientologists, rather than to L. Ron Hubbard personally or to the Journal.

GROUPS!

Report your whereabouts, your secretary's name and membership to the HAS in Camden for special tape and book discounts. ALL GROUPS REGISTERING IMMEDIATELY WILL RECEIVE FREE TAPE SERVICE ON THE PHILADELPHIA CONGRESS LECTURES. Either the first lecture giving the history and development of Dianetics and Scientology or the closing formal lecture are available on a loan basis for playing at group meetings.

THE FOLLOWING ASSOCIATES ARE SPECIFICALLY RECOMMENDED BY THE HAS!

Edd Clark
7446 Gatewood Road
Seattle 6, Washington

William Young
1826 R Street, N.W.
Washington 9, D.C.

R. Ross Lamoreaux
4248 North 32nd Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Other Associates are available, all facilities for any level of indoctrination now exist in Camden, New Jersey. No Auditor is recommended for processing except Hubbard graduate Auditors.

All mail to L. Ron Hubbard concerning Dianetics and Scientology should be addressed to *The Office Of L. Ron Hubbard*, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey.

Set your sights for Phoenix, Christmas week 1953, with plans to attend the 1953 Western CONGRESS OF DIANETICISTS AND SCIENTOLOGISTS, in the holiday spirit leading up to the New Year. Ring out the old year at Phoenix.

Those who attended the First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists at Philadelphia in September and October of this year should be well aware of the Congress atmosphere and high toned spirit of enthusiasm existing throughout. The Phoenix CONGRESS promises to be even more spirited and well attended.

Scheduled to begin December 28 in the wide open spaces of the Southwest in the Capital of Arizona, Phoenix, the home state, and home city of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, the Congress will center around the personality of the founder and principal developer of Dianetics and Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard, who will speak on the latest techniques, background theory, and methods of Auditing procedure, developed in the past year abroad, and especially in the past two months at the HAS Processing Center in Camden.

The techniques used in and developed during the Advanced Clinical Indoctrination Courses at Camden, permit rapid theta clearing and make fast work of occluded cases.

L. Ron Hubbard, armed with a new and different group processing technique, will process the entire congress attendance, with especial attention to individual cases. This group processing will not be a part of the published tape recordings of the Phoenix Congress. Only those attending will receive the two-fold benefit of the technique itself, and the use of the processes upon them.

The subjects which L. Ron Hubbard will lecture upon at Phoenix will range from the established proven techniques of CLINICAL PROCEDURE, SOP-8-C, to the realm of many universes. No one interested in Dianetics and Scientology can afford to miss this opportunity of attending the Phoenix Congress---
SEE YOU THERE!

Scientology: 8-8008

By L. Ron Hubbard

The book everyone needs to understand and use fully SOP-8 \$5.00

SCIENTOLOGY 88 - Now a collector's item, available in limited quantity...\$25.00
 SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY - The American Edition \$3.00
 SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS - The British Edition (Limited quantity)... \$3.00
 SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens..... \$3.00
 THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. Contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks: current life, genetic and thetan lines..... \$2.00
 WHAT TO AUDIT. Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being..... \$2.50
 ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter..... \$2.00
 KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS. A workbook of symbols \$2.50
 THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty. A special issue of the Journal (16-G) \$.50
 DIANETICS: The Modern Science of Mental Health..... \$4.00
 HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Communications Manual. Soon available again \$3.00
 ON AUDITING, By Martha Courtis \$2.50

No Discounts

One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms..... \$1.25
 Ten Handbooks for Preclears \$2.50
 Issue 16-G Journal (in lots of 100 only) \$25.00

COURSE BOOKS

Single Copy.....\$.85
 Complete Set.....\$25.00

(No Discounts except on Complete Sets)

No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
 No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
 No. 3—Properties of Theta
 No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
 No. 5—Thought
 No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
 No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
 No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
 No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
 No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
 No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
 No. 12—The Electropsychometer
 No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
 No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
 No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
 No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
 No. 17—Theta Bodies
 No. 18—Entities
 No. 19—History of the Theta Line
 No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
 No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
 No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
 No. 23—Theta Bodies
 No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
 No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
 No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
 No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
 No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
 No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
 No. 30—Cause and Effect
 No. 31—The Importance of a Body
 No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
 No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
 No. 34—Handling of Motion
 No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
 No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
 No. 37—Attention Unit Running
 No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
 No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
 No. 40—Religion and Scientology
 No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
 No. 42—Invasions and Reality
 No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
 No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
 No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
 No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
 No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
 No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
 No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
 No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

PUBLICATIONS DEPARTMENT

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

527 COOPER STREET

CAMDEN 2, NEW JERSEY

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.
 For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
 Hubbard Association of Scientologists
 527 Cooper St. Camden, 2, N.J.

RING OUT

THE OLD YEAR

AT PHOENIX

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Camden, New Jersey

Jan. 15, 1954 Issue 23-G

MAN'S SEARCH FOR HIS SOUL

by I. ron hubbard

For countless ages past Man has been engaged upon a search.

All thinkers in all ages have contributed their opinion and considerations to it. No scientist, no philosopher, no leader has failed to comment upon it. Billions of men have died for one opinion or another on the subject of this search and no civilization, mighty or poor, in ancient or in modern times has endured without battle on its account.

The human soul, to the civilized and barbaric alike, has been an endless source of interest, attention, hate or adoration.

To say today that I have found the answer to all riddles of the soul would be inaccurate and presumptuous. To discount what I have come to know and to fail to make that known after observing its benefits would be a sin of omission against Man.

Today, after twenty-five years of inquiry and thought and after three years of public activity wherein I observed the material at work and its results, I can announce that in the knowledge I have developed there must lie the answers to that riddle, to that enigma, to that problem, the human soul, for under my hands and others' I have seen the best in Man rehabilitated.

For the time since I first made a theta clear I have been, with some reluctance, out beyond any realm of the scientific known and now that I have myself cleared half a hundred, and auditors I have trained many times that, I must face the fact that we have reached that merger point where science and religion meet and we must now cease to pretend to deal with material goals alone.

We cannot deal in the realm of the human soul and ignore the fact. Man has too long pursued this search for its happy culmination here to be muffled by vague and scientific terms.

Religion, not science, has carried this search, this

war, through the millenia. Science has all but swallowed Man with an ideology which denies the soul, a symptom of the failure of science in that search.

One cannot now play traitor to the Men of God who sought these ages past to bring Man from the darkness.

We in Scientology belong in the ranks of the seekers after truth, not in the rearguard of the makers of the atom bomb.

However, science too has had its role in these endeavors, and nuclear physics, whatever crime it does against Man, may yet be redeemed by having been of aid in finding for Man, the soul of which science had all but deprived him.

No Auditor can easily close his eyes to the results he achieves today or fail to see them superior to the materialistic technologies he earlier used. For we can know, with all else we know, that the human soul, freed, is the only effective therapeutic agent that we have. But our goals, no matter our miracles with bodies today, exceed physical health and better men.

Scientology is the science of knowing how to know. It has taught us that a Man IS his own immortal soul. And it gives us little choice but to announce to a world, no matter how it receives it, that nuclear physics and religion have joined hands and that we in Scientology perform those miracles for which Man through all his search has hoped.

The individual may hate God or despise priests. He cannot ignore, however, the evidence that he is his own soul. Thus we have resolved our riddle and found the answer simple.

courtis awarded f:scn.

Martha E. Courtis, author of 'On Auditing' has been awarded the honorary grade of Fellow of Scientology by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists in recognition of the value of her book.

SCIENTOLOGY

The JOURNAL of THE
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS

Published by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS, AN ARIZONA
CORPORATION QUALIFIED TO
OPERATE IN THE STATE OF
NEW JERSEY.

Published Twice Monthly
527 Cooper Street, Camden, 2 N.J.

Entry as Second Class Matter pending
at the U.S. Post Office, Camden, N.J.

Copyright, 1954 by the Hubbard Association of
Scientists

25¢ per single 8 page issue

50¢ per single 16 page issue

\$5.00 per year by subsc.

IN THE NAME OF LANGUAGE

In a test survey of the Clinical Student Group at Camden it was demonstrated that the ability to audit depended to a large extent on a knowledge of the language of Dianetics and Scientology and definitions. The poor auditors had poor cases and a very imperfect knowledge of defini-

When reviewed on definitions their data-certainty rose enough to measurably affect how their cases ran.

CHANGED YOUR ADDRESS LATELY?

We do our best to keep the address files up to date, however, we cannot do this without your help— If you have moved recently our address record for you may not be correct— Drop us a card, with full particulars: Name as you wish it to appear on your Journal, the old and new addresses, and any other pertinent information— to:

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF
SCIENTOLOGISTS

527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, N.J.

SHOW YOUR JOURNAL TO A
FRIEND— HE OR SHE MAY
BE INTERESTED, and might
like to subscribe to the Journal.

review

ON AUDITING by Martha E. Courtis, H.D.A., F.Sc., published by the author, distributed by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey, \$2.50.

Dedicated to her 'thirty friends who spent some eighty hours discussing auditing with me on the framework here represented', this book by Able Auditor Courtis might well have been dedicated 'to all those who have been confused by ALL THOSE CHANGES!'

Setting out in a sparkling style, Courtis sails through the problems of the auditor from early Dianetics to late Scientology and at the same time tells any fledgling how to go about it.

A master hand at writing instruction (she professionally authors cook books) Martha does a masterly job of informing the reader in terms which cannot be misunderstood easily.

Her many charts and clever illustrations increase the readability of the volume. And she has combined recent material from PAB's into a large chart in the back of the book. The entire Hubbard Chart of Human Evaluation, Parts I and II, and the Chart of Attitudes are also present.

Unlike many of the articles and books by others than the founder of the subject, 'ON AUDITING' is written by a professional writer who knows her subject well and who is trying to relate its uses to life rather than re-make the subject.

The volume uses the language and technologies Hubbard has developed and uses them well and with intelligence.

Courtis shows clearly the path followed by Hubbard in his explorations of the mind and spirit and discovers that the whole is a complete evolution from engrams to 'The Factors' and that each part has its place.

Well grounded in the subject, Courtis has read and used most of the material evolved by Hubbard and has listened to most of his tapes. Further, she received some personal training from him.

Martha Courtis has personal experience with 'what can happen.' Poor auditing about two and a half years ago turned on a chronic somatic which was not relieved until the advent of later Scientology techniques. So Courtis writes from a well informed viewpoint on what Auditors should know and what techniques will do.

She has not always been an admirer of Hubbard, which is understandable in view of her experience with Auditors. But she has come steadily forward since the advent of Scientology.

Charming, witty, happily married, Martha Courtis is one of the better human beings on Earth. The fact reflects itself in her book—a must for every Dianeticist and Scientologist.

EDITORIAL APOLOGY:

Issue 22-G of the Journal of Scientology, the first to be published from the Camden office of the Camden office of the HAS, was the first experience of our staff with 'Photo-Offset' processes and may have fallen short of the degree of perfection which we wished to present to our subscribers. Also— Due to an error at the Bindery which processed Issue 22-G after printing, the folded copies were cut rather irregularly. Our sentiments have been expressed to the management of said Bindery, however, postal regulations frown upon our quoting in print the words which we used.

THE NEXT 24 ISSUES OF THE
JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
CONTAIN SEVERAL BOOKS
(SUCH AS 16-G) AND MANY
ARTICLES BY L. RON HUBBARD

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION
WASHINGTON, D.C.

ANNOUNCES

Complete Courses by L. Ron Hubbard awarding the degree of Bachelor of Scientology (B. Scn.) which courses lead toward the degree of Doctor of Scientology (D. Scn.)

DAY-EVENING-AND WEEKEND
CLASSES

Staff trained by L. Ron Hubbard in
Latest Clinical Techniques.

Dr. W.H. Young, Director
1826 "R" Street N.W.
Washington 9, D.C.
Phone: HUDSON 3-7786

CONGRESS PROGRAM

The International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists

phoenix

MONDAY, DECEMBER 28

9 A.M. to 12 Noon at 11 West Adams, room 217

1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Little Theatre

Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard

'The Goals of Scientology'

'Basic Definitions'

7:30 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Little Theater

Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard

'Group Processes'

THURSDAY, DECEMBER 31

10 A.M. to 12 Noon at the Little Theater
Seminars

1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Little Theater

Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard

'SOP-8-C, Step IV'

'SOP-8-C, Step V'

'SOP-8-C, Steps VI & VII'

5:30 P.M. to 7 P.M. at the Little Theater
Question and Answer Period

9 P.M. New Year's Eve Party

TUESDAY, DECEMBER 29

10 A.M. to 12 Noon at the Little Theater
Seminars

1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Little Theater

Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard

'The Design of SOP-8-C'

'The Use of SOP-8-C'

'The Role of the Auditor'

7 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Little Theater

Group Processing

Congress Office:

11 West Adams, Room 217

Lectures at the Little Theater

Off the 1700 Block of N. Central Ave.

WEDNESDAY, DECEMBER 30

10 A.M. to 12 Noon at the Little Theater
Seminars

1 P.M. to 5 P.M. at the Little Theater

Lecture by L. Ron Hubbard

'SOP-8-C, Step I'

'SOP-8-C, Step II'

'SOP-8-C, Step III'

7 P.M. to 10:30 P.M. at the Little Theater

Group Processing

ANNOUNCEMENT

Immediately after the Congress, L. Ron Hubbard is conducting a six-week Clinical Course in Phoenix, from January 4 to February 13, 1954. The next Clinical course following this is from February 15 to March 26 in Camden, New Jersey. The Clinical course conducted by L. Ron Hubbard in person guarantees theta clearing. See Burke Belknap, 11 West Adams, Phoenix, or write HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey for further particulars.

Instruction on HCA Levels is continuous both in Camden and in Phoenix.

Scientology: 8-8008

By L. Ron Hubbard

The book everyone needs to understand and use fully SOP-8 \$5.00

SCIENTOLOGY 88 - Now a collector's item, available in limited quantity...\$25.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY - The American Edition \$3.00

SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS - The British Edition (Limited quantity)... \$3.00

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens..... \$3.00

THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. Contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks: current life, genetic and thetan lines..... \$2.00

WHAT TO AUDIT. Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being..... \$2.50

ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter \$2.00

KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS. A workbook of symbols \$2.50

THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty. A special issue of the Journal (16-G) \$.50

DIANETICS: The Modern Science of Mental Health..... \$4.00

HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Communications Manual. Now available. Large shipment just received..... \$3.00

ON AUDITING, By Martha Curtis \$2.50

No Discounts

One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms..... \$1.25

Ten Handbooks for Preclears \$2.50

Issue 16-G Journal (in lots of 100 only) \$25.00

COURSE BOOKS

Single Copy.....\$.85

Complete Set.....\$25.00

(No Discounts except on Complete Sets)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Marbes
- No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Scientology
- No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

PUBLICATIONS DEPARTMENT

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

527 COOPER STREET

CAMDEN 2, NEW JERSEY

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.
For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Camden, New Jersey

January 31, 1954 Issue 24-G

PHOENIX CONGRESS REPORT

GROUP PROCESSING VALIDATES LATEST TECHNIQUES

The delegates to the International Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists at Phoenix, Arizona were greeted by warm and clear weather in the Valley of the Sun as they arrived at the new, modernistic quarters of the Little Theater, supported and operated by the City of Phoenix.

These excellent quarters, completely equipped for theatrical production, were the setting for a new experience in the history of Dianetics and Scientology. This new experience consisted of presentation of the latest techniques and methods of Scientology, as worked out and perfected in the courses in Clinical Procedures presented at Camden during October, November and December of 1953 in the form of actual processes administered upon the group of assembled delegates by L. Ron Hubbard, founder and developer of Dianetics and Scientology.

The schedule for the Congress had listed lectures to be presented in the normal form. However, mere presentation of technical material was kept to an absolute minimum, L. Ron Hubbard presenting the majority of the important technique and procedure in the form of processes upon the group. It is an understatement to say that all of the delegates assembled received some benefit from this processing. Actually, many assembled received great benefit from these simple, concise and easily used processes.

There is certainly no better test of the workability of the group processes than to use them on a large group, such as those delegates to the Phoenix Congress. This experimentation met with outstanding success. The general tone
(Continued on Page 9)

WICHITA FOUNDATION CLOSES

According to "Dianetics Today," "Don Purcell has left Dianetics and has withdrawn his financial support from the Wichita Foundation." Waldo Boyd is now in California where he says he's going to write.

ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE CONTINUES IN PHOENIX, NOT CAMDEN

According to word just received from L. Ron Hubbard in Phoenix, Arizona where he is now instructing the third unit of the Advanced Indoctrination Course in Clinical Procedures, the fourth unit of this course is to be presented in Phoenix rather than in Camden as had originally been planned. Mr. Hubbard will remain in Phoenix to instruct this course from February 15 to March 27.

The HAS has secured spacious and pleasant quarters for the training center at 616 North 3rd Street, and the Phoenix climate is delightful at this time of year. As a result the morale of the group in the third course unit there is the highest yet encountered by Mr. Hubbard in his recent series of indoctrination courses in Clinical Procedure. For these reasons, the HAS has elected to make this alteration in its plans for presenting this course.

Applications for the fourth unit of the Advanced Indoctrination Course should be addressed to L. Ron Hubbard, 616 North 3rd Street, Phoenix, Arizona. The cost of this course remains at \$800.00. Additional units of this course are planned, and their locations will be announced in future issues of the Journal.

NEW YEAR BRINGS NEW STAFF MEMBER FOR HAS

News Flash! Phoenix, Arizona, January 6, 1954

Mr. and Mrs. L. Ron Hubbard proudly announce a new addition to their family, a bouncing baby boy, making the latest addition to the staff of the HAS.

Vital Statistics:

Weight: 6 pounds, 2 ounces

Name: Clinton Geoffrey Macauley Hubbard

Hair: Red, what else?

Capabilities: Virtually unlimited

The mother and baby were in such good condition that they were returned home only fifty hours after delivery.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, an Arizona Corporation qualified to operate in the State of New Jersey, at 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, N. J.

Entry as Second Class Matter pending at the U. S. Post Office, Camden, New Jersey.

Copyright, 1994 by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists
25¢ per single 8 page issue. 50¢ per single 16 page issue.
\$5.00 per year by subscription.

CORRECTION:

In Issue 22-G of the Journal of Scientology, page 7, appeared the following announcement. "If you have had training to the level of HCA you are entitled to professional membership or special membership, a Journal subscription, and the PAB's and other services from the HAS. If you are not receiving these it is because your name has not been reported to the HAS. Please do so at once, giving place and date trained."

This announcement was incorrect. It has been confusing to some readers who received the impression that the above was meant to infer that special memberships were available only to HCA's and other professionally trained persons. Your editors apologize.

While "Professional" memberships are available only to those who have received HCA or higher level training, "special" memberships are available to one and all interested in Scientology. Both professional and special members receive the Journal and PAB's (Professional Auditors Bulletins) as well as a 20% discount on many purchases. The price of both memberships is \$25.00 per year in the U.S., or 10 pounds from London (present exchange rate of \$28.00), for Airmail service, \$10.00 additional.

ANNOUNCEMENT: The names of Helen O'Brien and John Neugebauer (Noyga) have been removed from all official lists of members in the offices of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists in Camden, New Jersey.

**SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION
WASHINGTON, D.C.**

ANNOUNCES

Complete Courses awarding the degree of Bachelor of Scientology (B. Scn.) which courses lead toward the degree of Doctor of Scientology (D. Scn.), including tape recordings of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard.

DAY-EVENING-AND WEEKEND CLASSES

Staff trained by L. Ron Hubbard
in Latest Clinical Techniques.

Dr. W. H. Young, Director
1826 "R" Street N. W. Washington 9, D.C.
Phone: HUDSON 3-7786

scienotes

some like us, but you
can't please everybody!

". May I say that I have benefited a great deal, just from reading Mr. Hubbard's works." William B. Morrison, Honolulu, Hawaii.

". The experience I've had with two of your so-called "trained HDA's," the transitory nature of foundation headquarters, and the way you don't publish that simple little Journal on time -- it's largely just a rehash of previous publications anyhow--leads one to suspect that far from being superior to the normal "Preclear" you're actually below standard. In fact, I suspect at times that this is just another money making hoax." Harvey Sennert, Xenia, Ohio.

". I'm laying down the cudgels, and doffing my hat to you! . . . Where I thought Scientology techniques were totally unrelated to "reality" and just fun and games, I now find they do what old techniques did--but faster--and more too . . . Best of all, I know how badly I've fooled myself, and what it feels like to be. And it's certainly encouraging to discover I can be three feet behind my head or anywhere else." Richard Kerlin, University City, Missouri.

". I probably didn't communicate clearly enough on my wife. What I meant to say was that she is getting so good looking that other women comment on her improved appearance. In the past when they asked her about it she brought up the fact that the reason for her improved appearance was her use of therapy. The answer to this has always been silence, up to last night. Last night her beauty was so noticeable that one of the formerly silent ones got her in a corner and demanded to know all about Scientology." Roby LaMarche, Wakefield, Rhode Island.

". We both want processing from someone who has had the clinical work . . . I have had some very favorable correspondence from some of those who finished the Clinical Course and from observers." Ival A. Mainard, Elgin, Illinois.

". I am not persuaded to renew my subscription to Scientology. The last issue I received was 13-G announcing the move to Philadelphia, and then 22-G announcing another move." J. A. Schultz, Golden, Colorado.

". I am fully aware that Ron is the only developer of Scientology, and I look forward to the soon-to-come day when the statement will be acceptable to and accepted by the public. At this time, however, the use of the "indefinite plural" seems advantageous. The public distrusts one-man efforts. They are unaware of the fact that physics was developed by Newton. They think it was developed by a lot of people.

My use of the "indefinite plural" is not unprecedented in Dianetics and Scientology. Ron has done the same thing many times. He has named Parker Morgan, Donald Rogers, Street and Byall, Jack Naylor (!), Evans Farber, Haskell Cooke, John Galusha, Bud Eubank, and John Robinson significant contributors to Dianetics and Scientology. In my view, none of these have contributed anything but their names--but their names have served a purpose. Little by little, we grow out of the necessity of such measures.

(Continued on Page 9)

A CASE REPORT:

From Mr. F. W. Crooks, Gayton Le Marsh, Alford Lincs, England comes the following case history on the successful treatment of Asthma.

December 5, 1953

Case of: R. A. 25 years, Farmer.

Asthma sufferer since the age of 7 years. Attacks each and every night which were relieved by the taking of tablets. Unable to thrash his own produce, owing to the effect of the dust from the seeds, etc.

Case treated as follows:

- 15 minutes: The remedy will work, the remedy will not work in brackets.
- 10 minutes: A medium state of sickness in brackets.
- 95 minutes: Wasting good and bad air in brackets. Accepting under duress, accepting and desiring good and bad air in brackets.
- 10 minutes: Attention on two anchor points.
- 20 minutes: Talking over the session.

Total: 2½ hours and Asthma gone.

ON PAB'S

In recent weeks, numerous inquiries have come to the HAS in Camden concerning the availability of PAB's (Professional Auditor's Bulletins). These bulletins which are supplied to members of the HAS are printed and mailed from London; they are not in stock in the Camden Office.

Members who have failed to receive issues for some reason should direct their inquiries to the London office of the HAS for prompt attention: Address: Jean Atkinson, Secretary, Hubbard Association of Scientologists, 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W. 11, England. Please include complete details as to when your membership was taken, the last PAB you received, and the Bulletins you are lacking, etc.

PAB's which have never been received by members will be sent on free of charge. However, in many cases, requests are made for extra copies to complete files or similar purposes. These additional copies are now available at twenty-five cents each from the London Office.

THANK YOU . . .

The HAS wished to express its appreciation to those Founding Members who have recently sent in \$25.00 to cover the cost of a special membership for this year. While Founding Members are "members in perpetuity" and thus entitled to Journal and Professional Auditors Bulletin subscriptions as well as other services of the HAS so long as they may desire, many of these members have generously contributed \$25.00 annually to assist the organization in covering the costs of the publications and other services.



BEFORE . . .

Members of the second unit of the Advanced Indoctrination Course in Clinical Procedures at Camden. This photograph was taken November 18, 1953, during the first week of the course.

Seated on floor (left to right): Johnathan Kenworthy, Alberta

Elliott, Harold Ladas, Clinton Macauley, Earl Cunard, Middle row: E. M. (Smokey) Brand, Robert Shannon, Jack Sheline, Jacqueline Sainte Anne, Carole Yeager, Dale Kathary, Al Kozak. Back row: Richard Walker, Marcus Tooley, Gabriel Petroski, R. Michael Carrell, Leo Hoenel, Laura Webster, Tom Lovejoy, and Christian Rossee. Not present: M. M. Mandelkehr.

SOP-8-C : THE REHABILITATION OF THE HUMAN SPIRIT

by I. ron hubbard

Scientology, the science of Knowing how to know, has been developed for various applications in the field of human experience.

Where it is utilized by skilled persons to enhance the personal ability and knowledge of others, the recommended process is Standard Operating Procedure 8 C.

SOP-8-C was developed after almost a year of observing SOP-8 in action in other hands than mine, and after observing the frailties and talents of human auditors. SOP-8-C might be called SOP-8 modified for clinical, laboratory, and individual human applications.

The goal of this system of operation is to return to the individual his Knowledge, skill and knowingness, and to enhance his perception, his reaction time and serenity

It is entirely incidental that SOP-8-C is effective on "psycho-somatic" illness, on human aberration and social difficulties. It is not the intent or purpose of Scientology to repair. The science is a creative science. If the fact that human illness, disability and aberration uniformly cease to be because of Scientology, the effect is not intended to be primary and the goal of SOP-8-C is not their remedy. Indeed if SOP-8-C is used to remedy these only, it fails as a system. SOP-8-C succeeds only when it is addressed toward higher knowingness and beingness--ironically, in using it, human ills vanish only when the Auditor concentrates on the goals of the system and neglects the obvious physical disabilities of the preclear.

In that one creates that which one concentrates upon, a treatment of illness which validates it in treatment will always tend to be unsuccessful.

SOP-8-C was the subject of the Camden Indoctrination Course B, from November 16 to December 23, as well as the subject of the Phoenix International Congress of December 28, 1953.

Specifically, the use of these processes obtain, when correctly used, without further evaluation for, or indoctrination of the preclear, the knowledge that he is not a body, that he is a creative energy-production unit, and demonstrates to him his purposes and abilities.

This energy-space production unit we call a "thetan", that being a coined word taken from a mathematical symbol, the Greek letter "theta". This is the preclear. One does not send "one's thetan" anywhere. One goes as a thetan. When a preclear is detected being in one place and finding "his thetan" in another ("I'm over there") he is not exteriorized. To be "exteriorized" the preclear must be certain that he is outside his body. An uncertain "exteriorization" requires more work before it becomes an

exteriorization.

SOP-8-C brings about a condition designated as "theta clear." This is a relative, not an absolute term. It means that the person, this thought unit, is clear of his body, his engrams, his facsimiles, but can handle and safely control a body.

The state of Operating Thetan is higher than Theta Clear and means that the person does not need a body to communicate or work. It is accomplished with SOP-8-O.

The highest theory of SOP-8-C is that the being is engaged upon a game called Physical Universe. This is a game requiring barriers, which is to say, walls, planets, time and vast distances (which last two are also barriers.) In engaging upon this game he has at last become so conscious of barriers that he is limited in his actions and thoughts. He thinks, in the case of homo sapiens, that he is a body (a barrier) hemmed in by vast distances (barriers) and pinned in a time-stream (a system of moving barriers) so as to reach only the present. These combined barriers have become so formidable that they are not even well-perceived, but from being strong have become unreal to him. The matter is further complicated by "invisible barriers" such as the eyes or glasses.

In actuality, the thetan is a knowingness, total in a cleared state, who yet can create space and time and objects to locate in them. He reduces his knowingness only to have action. Knowingness is reduced by assuming that one cannot know or knows wrongly. Knowingness is reduced by assuming one must be in certain places to perceive and so know and that one cannot be in certain places.

Space is, but does not have to be, the first barrier of knowingness. With Scientology we have the first definition of space--Space is a viewpoint of dimension. Given a viewpoint and four, eight or more points to view, one has space. Space is a problem of observation, not of physics.

There is no question here of whether space, energy or objects are real. Things are as real as one is certain of their reality. Reality is, here on Earth, agreement as to what is. This does not prevent barriers, or time from being formidably real. It does not mean either that space, energy or time are illusions. It is as one knows it is. For one makes, by a process of continuous automatic duplication, all that one perceives. So much for theory--in application this theory obtains results of considerable magnitude in changing beingness.

The thetan is continuously engaged upon cycles of action, The basic cycle of action is "Create, resist effects (survive) and Destroy." This can be stated in various ways: "Create an object, have it resist effects (survive) and then destroy it." Or, "Create a situation, continue it and change it, and destroy or end it." When a thetan leaves a cycle which is important to him unfinished, he tends to strive to finish it elsewhere or later in disrelated circumstances. Further, he can become overly concentrated upon creating or persistence (surviving) or upon destroying and

so form an unbalanced state of beingness.

Time exists in those things a thetan creates. It is a shift of particles, always making new space, always at an agreed upon rate. A thetan does not change in time, but as he can view particles (objects, spaces, barriers) from many viewpoints, he can consider himself to be in a "time-stream" which he is not. A thetan's ideas (postulates, commands, beliefs) change; particles change; the thetan does not change either in space or in time.

Just as he is making an effort to do something he cannot help but do--Survive--he is also fighting against doing the only thing he does--sit fixed in one "position".

The thetan, to produce interest and action, operates as a paradox. He cannot die so he firmly insists and proves continually that he can die. He never changes location but only views new locations and constantly lives in horror of being fixed in time and space. Above that, he knows the past and the future and all of the present, and so fights to obscure the past and guess the future.

Less theoretically, the individual who is processed is at first, usually, "in" the body and perceiving with the body's eyes. When exteriorized (placed "three feet back of his head,") he is actually out of the body and still "in" physical universe space. He can, exteriorized, move about and be in places just as though he had a body, seeing without eyes, hearing without ears, and feeling without fingers--ordinarily better than with these "aids." This is not like "astral walking" which is done by the individual who "sends a body" or a viewpoint to some other place and perceives with it. A thetan is as much present where he is as if he were there in body. He isn't "somebody else" than the preclear moving dimly about. He is the preclear, he is there. At first he may be uncertain as to what he is seeing. This faculty becomes better as his ability to look, hear and feel while exteriorized improves. SOP-8-C improves this perception. Because the body only perceives what the thetan is perceiving anyway, looking, feeling, hearing of the body is also better with SOP-8-C but this is only incidental.

When a thetan believes too thoroughly he is a body, he is generally unhappy, afraid, doubts his own (and validates the body's) existence and worries about his inabilities. When he is out of the sphere of influence of the body (a very small one) he becomes serene, confident and knowing. He can handle a body better, can act faster, can recall more and do more while exteriorized than he can while in a body.

Society, thirsting for more control of more people substitutes religion for the spirit, the body for the soul, an identity for the individual and science and data for truth. In this direction lies insanity, increasing slavery, less knowingness, greater scarcity and less society.

Scientology has opened the gates to a better World. It is not a psycho-therapy nor a religion. It is a body of knowledge which, when properly used, gives freedom and truth to the individual.

It could be said that Man exists in a partially hypnotized state. He believes on other-determinism in many things, to his detriment. He will be as well as he is self-determined. The processes of Scientology could be described as methods of "unhypnotizing" men to their own freer choice and better life.

THE USE OF SOP-8-C

This process is designed to be administered by one person (the Auditor) to another (the preclear).

SOP-8-C is first used step by step from Step I on until the person to whom it is addressed knows he is back of his

head and no longer in the body. If the preclear is very difficult to exteriorize, the person should be referred to an Auditor trained at the HAS Clinical Center (for there are special methods of exteriorization for difficult cases which are contained in but are not at once visible in SOP-8-C). The first three steps are exteriorization steps. They should be repeated over and over until certain exteriorization takes place.

The Auditor can go through the first steps many times one after the other with the preclear until exteriorization occurs. Doing Steps IV to VII on a person not exteriorized should be minimized. (Earlier SOP's used all seven steps for exteriorization, a practice not followed in SOP-8-C where only the first three steps are used.)

When the preclear has exteriorized one then begins again with Step I and continues to Step VII in order with the preclear exteriorized. Here in SOP-8-C, the emphasis is upon an exteriorized thetan. When the Auditor has taken the exteriorized preclear thoroughly, and correctly through Steps I to VII at least twice, one has then what may be considered a theta clear.

To repeat, one uses SOP-8-C Steps I to III in that order. On one of these, the first time through, the majority of people exteriorize with certainty. As soon as exteriorization takes place, the Auditor starts with Step I again, does it thoroughly on the exteriorized preclear, then the Auditor applies Step II thoroughly and so on until all seven are done.

The Auditor knows when the preclear exteriorizes by asking him or by the preclear volunteering the information. **CAUTION:** Do not ask the preclear to look at his body.

If the preclear fails to exteriorize sometime during the first three steps, the Auditor should simply do them again. If the preclear fails the second time, the Auditor patiently goes through them a third time, and so on. If the matter then seems too difficult, contact an Auditor trained during late 1953 at Camden, by the HAS itself.

The least possible result in going over these first three steps many times will be a considerably bettered condition of the preclear, superior to all past results. Only a very few preclears fail to exteriorize after Steps I to III have been several times repeated.

CAUTION: Although this process is as foolproof as it can be made, it can be maliciously used in this wise--by giving the preclear constant losses--by giving him no chance to win--by bullying him--by evaluating for him--by insisting he is "outside" when he is not--by invalidating him--by pretending to see him or his mock-ups or saying that one does if he does.

SOP-8-C FORMULAS AND STEPS

OPENING PROCEDURE: (10 minutes to two hours--with MEST body)

- (a) Send preclear to exact places in room, one place at a time.
- (b) Have preclear select places in the room and move to them one at a time, still under auditor's direction.
- (c) Have preclear drill in physically holding on to and letting go of objects and spaces on his own decision to hold on, decision to let go.

STEP I: LOCATION

PRE-LOGIC: *Theta orients objects in space and time.*
 AXIOM: *In life experience space becomes beingness.*

FORMULA I: *Permitting the preclear to discover with certainty where people and things are not in the present, past and future recovers sufficient orientation to establish his knowledge and certainty of where he is and they are; the application of this is accomplished by negative orientation of beingness, havingness and doingness on each of eight dynamics in the present, past and future.*

STEP I

(a) Ask preclear to be three feet back of chair. Ask him for things, people which are not giving him directions (orders). For things, persons he is not giving orders to. For things, persons which are not giving directions to other things. Ask preclear for goals he does not have. For goals others do not have for others. For goals another does not have for him. For goals he does not have for another. For persons he is not. For animals he is not. For places where he is not. Where bacteria is not. Where objects are not. For places where he is not thinking.

NOTE: All of the above are done in "brackets" for present, past, and future.

(b) (If exteriorized) Have him drill while exteriorized into holding onto and letting go of objects on his specific decision. Ask him to be in places which are safe, dangerous, pleasant, unpleasant, beautiful, ugly.

STEP II: BODIES

AXIOM: *In life experience energy becomes doingness.*

AXIOM: *Compulsive position precedes compulsive thinking.*

AXIOM: *That which changes the preclear in space can evaluate for him.*

FORMULA II: *Permit the preclear to discover that he handles bodies and allow him to handle bodies in mock-ups and actuality; and remedy his thirst for attention which he has received by contagion from bodies.*

STEP II

(a) Have preclear mock-up bodies and un-mock them. Have him get somethingnesses and nothingnesses of bodies until he feels better about them. Ask him to be three feet back of chair.

(b) (If exteriorized) Have him complete II-a many times and then move body while he is outside.

STEP III: SPACE

PRE-LOGIC: *Theta creates space and time and objects to locate in them.*

DEFINITION: *Space is a viewpoint of dimension.*

AXIOM: *Energy derives from imposition of space between terminals and a reduction and expansion of that space.*

FORMULA III: *Permit the preclear to regain his ability to create space and impose it upon terminals, to remove it from between terminals and to regain his security concerning the stability of MEST space.*

STEP III

(a) Have preclear hold two back corners of room and not think.

(b) (If exteriorized) Have preclear complete spacation.

NOTE: If not exteriorized return to Step I.

STEP IV: HAVINGNESS

AXIOM: *In life experience matter becomes havingness.*

OBSERVATION: *To a thetan, anything is better than nothing.*

OBSERVATION: *Any preclear is suffering from problems of too little havingness and any reduction of his existing energy, if not replaced, will cause him to drop in tone.*

FORMULA IV:

(a) *The remedy of problems of havingness is accomplished by creating an abundance of all things.*

(b) *As the preclear has rendered automatic his desires and ability to create and destroy, and has thus placed havingness beyond his control, the Auditor should place in the control of the preclear his automaticities of havingness and unhavingness and permit him, on his own self-determinism, to balance his havingness.*

(c) *How to make havingness: Have preclear put out eight anchor points of size, thus creating a space. Have him pull in these eight to the center and have him retain the resulting mass. Do this using large and various objects for anchor points. Do this until he is willing to release such old energy deposits as engrams and ridges but still continue to make havingness.*

STEP IV

Have preclear remedy problems of havingness by mocking up and pulling together sets of eight anchor points. Do this many times. Do not have him make anchor points explode in this fashion. Have him save masses thus created. Have preclear adjust anchor points in body.

STEP V: TERMINALS

AXIOM: *Space exists by reason of anchor points.*

DEFINITION: *An anchor point is any particle or mass or terminal.*

AXIOM: *Energy is derived from mass by fixing two terminals in proximity in space.*

AXIOM: *Self-determinism is related to the ability to impose space between terminals.*

AXIOM: *Cause is a potential source of flow.*

AXIOM: *Effect is a potential receipt of flow.*

AXIOM: *Communication is the duplication of the receipt point of that which emanated at a cause point.*

AXIOM: *Wrongness in terms of flow is inflow.*

FORMULA V: *The thetan is rehabilitated as to energy and terminals by remedying his postulates about outflow and inflow and drills relating to the outflow and inflow of energy according to the above axioms.*

STEP V

(a) Ask preclear for times he could do something. Times when he couldn't do anything. For things he can do. For things he can't do. For things other people can, can't do. For things other people can do for others. For things another specific person can't do for him. For things he cannot do for another or others.

(b) Ask preclear for objects, actions, persons, ideas he is not destroying. For objects, actions, persons, ideas he is not making survive (persist). For objects, actions, persons, ideas he is not creating. Present, past, and future in brackets. (NOTE: Ideas are the most important here, in brackets.)

(c) Ask preclear for objects, persons, energies, times which are not touching him. Which he is not touching. Which are not reaching for him. For which he is not reaching. For objects, persons, times from which he is not withdrawing. Which are not withdrawing from him. In brackets.

(d) Ask preclear for sights which will not blind him. For people he will not blind if they see him. For noises which

will not deafen him. For people he will not deafen. For spoken words that will not hurt him. For spoken words which will not hurt others. In brackets.

(e) Ask preclear for ideas that will not destroy, cause to survive (persist), create, or upset others. In brackets.

(f) Ask preclear for ideas, sounds, sights that will not fix people or unfix them from specific places.

(g) Ask preclear for ideas he is not trying to fix in things. For ideas he is not trying to unfix from things. In brackets.

(h) Have him unmock and mock-up terminals and move them together and apart until he can make them generate currents.

STEP VI: SYMBOLIZATION

DEFINITION: *A symbol is an idea fixed in energy and mobile in space.*

FORMULA VI: *The thetan who has been moved about by symbols is strengthened by mocking up and moving about and fixing in space ideas which have formerly moved him*

STEP VI

Have preclear create symbols which mean nothing. Ask pc for ideas he is not trying to destroy. For ideas he is not trying to make survive (persist). For ideas he is not trying to create.

NOTE: The above are done in brackets. Have him mock-up ideas and move them about.

STEP VII: BARRIERS

AXIOM: *The MEST universe is a game consisting of barriers.*

DEFINITION: *A barrier is space, energy object obstacles, or time.*

FORMULA VII: *Problems of barriers or their lack are resolved by contacting and penetrating, creating and destroying, validating and neglecting barriers by changing them or substituting others for them, by fixing and unfixing attention upon their somethingness and nothingness.*

STEP VII

(a) Have preclear reach and withdraw (physically; then as himself) from spaces, walls, objects, times.

(b) Have preclear do six ways to "nothing."

(c) Have him create and destroy barriers.

STEP VIII: DUPLICATION

FUNDAMENTAL: *The basic action of existence is duplication.*

LOGIC: *All operating principles of life may be derived from duplication.*

AXIOM: *Communication is as exact as it approaches duplication.*

AXIOM: *Unwillingness to be cause is monitored by unwillingness to be duplicated.*

AXIOM: *Unwillingness to be an effect is monitored by unwillingness to duplicate.*

AXIOM: *An inability to remain in a geographical position brings about an unwillingness to duplicate.*

AXIOM: *An enforced fixation in a geographical position brings about an unwillingness to duplicate.*

AXIOM: *Inability to duplicate on any dynamic is the primary degeneration of the thetan.*

AXIOM: *Perception depends upon duplication.*

AXIOM: *Communication depends upon duplication.*

AXIOM: *In the MEST universe, the single crime is duplication.*

FORMULA VIII: *The primary ability and willingness of the thetan to duplicate must be rehabilitated by handling desires, enforcements and inhibitions relating to it on all dynamics.*

STEP VIII

(a) Ask preclear for actions, forms and ideas which do, do not duplicate specific other people. For actions, forms, ideas by which specific other people do, do not duplicate specific other people. For actions, forms, ideas of others which do, do not duplicate him.

(b) Have preclear duplicate physical objects and people and possess himself of duplicates.

(c) Have him make "no-duplicates" of objects and people.

(d) Have him duplicate somethings and "nothings."

GROUP C

"Group C" is a process used on large numbers of people. It is composed of the following steps of SOP-8-C: Step I-a, Step II-a, Step III-a, Step V-a to h, Step VI, Step VII, Step VIII.

GLOSSARY

PC stands for "preclear," a person being processed.

Mock-up: A self-created image the pre-clear can see.

Bracket is done as follows: For preclear, for another, others for others, others for self, another for preclear, pre-clear for another. See Step Ia.

Special note: The first three steps of SOP-8-C could be classified as beingness steps. The remaining five steps of SOP-8-C could be classified as havingness steps. SOP, itself, in all eight steps constitutes doingness, thus approximating as described in "Scientology 8-8008" the space--be, energy--do, time--have triangle.

Special note: In its entirety, SOP-8-C could be considered as various exercises in Formula H which involves the most basic action of the thetan which is reaching and withdrawing.

Special note: It will be noted that the negative orientation techniques are done in such a way as to make the preclear, without his being told to do so, create space. The auditor should pay specific attention when the pre-clear is discovering where things are not that the preclear be caused to note specifically each time the exact location and position where the thing does not exist. This calls the preclear's attention to various positions which in themselves, thus located, create space. Thus, throughout SOP-8-C, the rehabilitation of space is also to be found, the definition of space being "space is a viewpoint of dimension."

Special note: In his auditing, if the Auditor does not get a communication change on the part of the preclear, whether better or worse, every five or ten minutes, either the Auditor is using the wrong step at the time, in which case he should progress on into the steps; or the preclear, even if he says he is, is not complying with the Auditor's orders. The Auditor, thus, should remain in continuous communication with the preclear so far as possible and should ascertain with great care what the preclear is doing after he indicates that he has complied with the direction and to discover every five or ten minutes if there has been

a change in certainties or communication. The commonest source of failure in any step in SOP-8-C is a failure on the part of the preclear to execute the orders given as it was intended to be executed, or on the part of the Auditor in failing to ascertain whether or not the preclear is executing properly or if there has been a communication change. A careful check of Auditors and preclears utilizing SOP-8-C has demonstrated in each case where its use was becoming lengthy that the Auditor was failing to ascertain from the preclear whether or not there had been communication changes, and it was also uniformly discovered that the preclear who was failing to get results while being audited with SOP-8-C was not doing the steps as directed but was either avoiding by not doing them at all although he said he was doing them or was failing to understand the direction and so was executing the step in some other way.

The first goal which an Auditor must achieve is willingness in the preclear to receive directions. The condition of the preclear is such, in nearly all cases, that he has chosen as a main point of resistance in life direction of himself other than his own. Because the physical universe is designed to resist and overcome that which resists it, a continuous resistance to other direction than one's own results finally in a loss of ability to greater or lesser degree to direct oneself. In that it is the ability to direct himself which the Auditor is seeking to return to the preclear, it must be demonstrated to the preclear solely by the process of good auditing that other direction is not necessarily harmful or in the worst interest of the preclear. Thus, to some degree, he ceases to resist incoming direction, and by ceasing to resist it, no longer validates it as a barrier, and so is not concentrating attention on resisting direction but is able to use it freely in his own self-direction. The self-determinism of a preclear is proportional to the amount of self-direction he is capable of executing and deteriorates markedly when a great deal of his attention is devoted to preventing other direction. Directing himself, the preclear becomes capable of execution; preventing direction of himself (resisting the direction of others) brings about a condition where he is mainly devoted to resisting his environment. The latter results in a diminishing of space of the preclear.

The first step in the rehabilitation of the preclear in self-direction is therefore a limiting of the amount of resistance he is concentrating on "other direction" and demonstrating to him that his following of the steps of SOP-8-C under the direction of an Auditor is not harmful but, on the contrary, increases his command and control of himself and brings him at last to the point where he can neglect and ignore the continuous stimulus response operation of the physical universe.

It can be seen clearly then that the Auditor who sets himself up to be resisted will fail, for the preclear is mainly concentrating upon resisting the Auditor. This is the primary factor in all auditing.

The preclear is brought to a point of cooperation in terms of direction without the use of hypnosis or drugs and without argument or "convincingness" on the part of the Auditor, by which is meant overbearing demeanor. At the same time it should be the sole intention and operation of the Auditor that his own directions be carried out explicitly by the preclear, and that these be performed with a minimum of communication break and with a maximum of affinity, communication and reality.

Using the formula that that which changes the individual's position in space can evaluate for the individual, the Auditor

in using SOP-8-C should use, at the beginning of the first session and in any session where the preclear becomes unreasonably uncooperative in following simple directions, the following procedure. The Auditor has the preclear walk to specific points in the room, touch, hold and let go of various specific objects. The Auditor should be very exact in his directions. The Auditor should do this even on an apparently cooperative case at least twenty minutes before going on to the next step in Opening Procedure.

When the preclear, drilled in this fashion, has at length realized without being told that the Auditor's directions are quiet, reliable, exact and to be performed and not until then uses this process:

Preclear is asked to send himself to various parts of the room and do specific things. The Auditor is very specific and exact about this, in that he has the preclear decide on his own determinism and, before moving from the spot where he is standing, what part of the room he is going to send himself to. When the preclear has decided this, and only then (but not necessarily telling the Auditor), the preclear then takes himself to that part of the room. The Auditor must be very exact that the decision to go to a certain part of the room and to reach or withdraw from a certain thing is made before the preclear takes an actual action. And then the Auditor should make sure that the preclear has done exactly what he decided he would do before he moved. In such a wise, coached by the Auditor, the preclear is led to direct himself to various parts of the room until he is entirely sure that he is directing himself to certain parts of the room and that the orders are coming from nobody but himself. Of course, before each new place is chosen, the Auditor tells the preclear to choose a new place and tells him when to go there.

The third stage of this Opening Procedure is then as follows:

The Auditor has the preclear be in one spot in the room and then has the preclear decide there to go to another spot in the room. The Preclear leaves. The Auditor has the preclear change his own mind, and go to yet another spot. This last is done to lessen the preclear's fear of changing his mind, to strengthen his decision and to lessen his reaction to his own mistakes.

The last two steps of Opening Procedure are done at some length. It is profitable by the experience of many Auditors to spend as much as an hour on Opening Procedure even in a case which is not in poor condition. When Opening Procedure is omitted or is not carried on far enough, the Auditor may discover that it will take him from five to ten hours to "get the case working." This time is saved by the expenditure of much less time in using Opening Procedure. Even when the preclear is complacent, even when the preclear is an obvious "Step I," even when the preclear shows no outward sign of resistance to other direction than his own, the first communication lag lessening which the Auditor will perceive on the case will probably occur during the use of Opening Procedure. Further, the certainty of the case is heightened. Further, Opening Procedure is, for any level of case, an excellent process.

The preclear who is familiar with SOP-8 may conceive that he is doing a step which is "reserved for psychotics." The preclear should be disabused of such a concept, since the step is used today on all cases.

In the case of a preclear who is very resistive, Opening Procedure can be used with considerable profit for many hours. For such activity, however, an auditing room of the usual dimensions is usually too constrictive and the drill may be carried on as well out of doors even if only on a street.

PHOENIX CONGRESS

(Continued from Page 1)

of the group was very high and there was a tremendous enthusiasm and interest in the lecture material, the group processing, and the seminar sessions with group leaders. Those able to attend consider themselves indeed fortunate to have been able to do so.

Although the HAS had planned, and advertised in the Journal of Scientology, to present only twelve hours of the Phoenix lecture material to the field in tape recorded form, the HAS feels that the material at the Phoenix Congress is too valuable not to be made available in complete form. Thus, the nineteen hours recorded at the Phoenix Congress is being made available in two sections, one of which consists entirely of group processing eight hours in length --- probably the best and most workable group processes ever recorded on tape in Dianetics, Scientology or any other endeavor in the realm of the human mind and human behavior. The other section, comprising eleven hours of more technical material containing some group processing, supplemented, due to a technical difficulty which prevents putting an odd number of hours on a tape recording series, by a one hour lecture by L. Ron Hubbard on Beingness selected as the outstanding lecture presented during the second unit of the Advanced Clinical Course at Camden in 1953. This assemblage of twelve hours, eleven from the Congress and one from the Camden series, comprises the technical package advertised in the Journal.

These tape recordings are available now. The prices for groups throughout the field of Dianetics and Scientology (including regular group discount) are \$84.00 for the twelve hours of technical material and \$56.00 for the eight hours of group processing, or \$140.00 price to your group for the entire twenty hour package of tape recorded material. (Send your orders to the Tape Recording Department, HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey.)

As the lectures and group processing presented by L. Ron Hubbard progressed through the course of the four days, December 28th through December 31st, the tone of the group was seen to improve steadily. And the enthusiasm over the simplicity and workability of these techniques was quite evident.

For the conclusion of the Congress on New Year's Eve, the delegates assembled in one of the spacious ballrooms of the beautiful Westward Ho Hotel in Phoenix for a celebration which lasted well into the first morning of the New Year. Excellent entertainment and appropriate refreshments raised the "spirits" of the group assembled to a peak of optimism for a prosperous, happy new year of accomplishment and progress for the advance of Scientology into our society.

For those who have not yet had the good fortune to attend the Congresses of Scientology and Dianetics such as in Philadelphia in the fall and at Phoenix, there is a wonderful opportunity available not only to obtain technical information of the theory and practice of Scientology upon individuals and groups but also to enter into the fellowship and friendship of such a group gathering of high toned people of common interest and an opportunity to make new acquaintances which one may treasure for a long time to come. Surely, no one able to do so should miss the opportunities that these Congress gatherings offer to all of the delegates.

The HAS looks forward to being host to each and every one of you at the next Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists.

SCIENOTES

(Continued from Page 2)

Even today, when I speak to strangers--some of them psychologists! --I speak of Scientology and Hubbard with pride, boldness confidence. Our whole effort is coming up the tone scale gradually.

The manifesto which I sent you over my name and Steves' is intended for legal use here in California. Mention of Sequoia, Universities, "developers," etc, is intended to impress bureaucrats and other authoritarians.

Anyone who has any grip at all on Scientology knows that there is nothing like it anywhere in the world and that it has all come from Ron. But there are only a few who have such a grip--even among HDA's, HCA's and so on. There is no point in frightening the others away. They will brighten up after a while, on their own, if they are not driven too hard." Richard DeMille, Los Angeles, California.

". . . . I must admit I am somewhat skeptical that your method could produce the results claimed for it, but I'd like to try it before I say it won't work. Moreover, I know someone who knows someone who is really sold on the process." Dwight Smith, Iowa City, Iowa.

". . . . The tapes are terrific. Many thanks for getting them out so fast." Jan Halpern, Stamford, Connecticut.

". . . . The literary style of the last Journal shows considerable improvement over previous ones. The hectic, "feverish" tone has calmed down sufficiently to allow the exposure of the Journal to those people not already acquainted and enthusiastic about Scientology." Virginia Goheen, Paducah, Kentucky.

". . . . I have recently visited in Seattle and took in a few classes with Edd Clark, your Associate. He certainly has a well organized and cooperative class and a sound program. My husband and I each had a session from him and his auditing far surpasses any we have seen anywhere and he has full command of these new techniques." Helen Ferraby, Spokane Washington.

". . . . I wish to give you this observation: I am very different as a result of your work . . . Many and wider fields are opening up for me. I know I am needed on earth for a while." James B. Gere, Cornwall-On-Hudson, New York.

"1953 PHILADELPHIA CONGRESS LECTURES"

RECORDINGS AND NOTES

AVAILABLE

The L. Ron Hubbard Lectures at Philadelphia on tape, 12 hours - moderately priced to groups at \$85.00 per set, available from tape Recording Dept., HAS, 527 Cooper St., Camden 2, N.J.

and

Presenting mimeograph notes on those Lectures - entitled:

"LOOK - DON'T THINK"

Prepared by George Seidler, Jr. of Scientology: Northern California in Cooperation with the HAS, at \$2.50 available through the HAS, 527 Cooper St., Camden 2, N. J. or Scientology: Northern California, Mail Order Dept., 768 Key Blvd., Richmond 9, Calif.

latest developments in camden

HUBBARD GUIDANCE CENTER OPENS

BASIC STUDY COURSES IN SCIENTOLOGY AVAILABLE

With the coming of the New Year, 1954, the HAS in Camden announces the opening of the Hubbard Guidance Center at 726 Cooper Street, third floor, Camden 2, New Jersey. Telephone WOODLAWN 6-2185. The Hubbard Guidance Center serves the purpose of providing top level professional processing for preclears in nearby, and even remote, areas. The Guidance Center is completely staffed to handle a large number of cases with auditors trained in the Advanced Clinical Course. These auditors are skilled in the advanced high speed techniques of Clinical Procedure SOP-8-C, having been trained under the personal supervision of L. Ron Hubbard.

The Guidance Center, directly supervised by L. Ron Hubbard, makes available a level of processing not presently available anywhere else in the United States. To those who want, need, or can afford the best, the Hubbard Guidance Center in Camden is the answer. There are well trained auditors indoctrinated in the latest Clinical Procedures in other parts of the country. However, only here at the Hubbard Guidance Center are so many good auditors available to handle your case.

A basic course in the fundamental principals of Scientology presented in the most simplified form, and also serving as excellent review material to those well acquainted with the more advanced aspects of Scientology, is being presented in the facilities of the HAS here at Camden.

These courses of instruction comprising two weeks of evening lectures and seminars on group processing and methods are being presented by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. Here is your opportunity to find out, first hand, that Scientology is the science of knowing how to know and that Scientology does make the able more able.

These two week series being presented January 18 and February 1, respectively, are priced moderately at \$25.00 per person, or \$35.00 for a couple. For registration or information concerning these basic courses of instruction write, wire or phone L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., Director of Training, HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey. Telephone WOODLAWN 6-3476.

One may also register for these courses of instruction on January 18 and February 1, respectively, at the lecture halls at 507 Market Street, (second floor), Camden, New Jersey at 6:30 p.m. on those evenings prior to the commencement of the first lecture of the series. Fees are payable upon registration.

Processing at the Hubbard Guidance Center in Camden is at \$25.00 per hour, or a twenty-five hour intensive processing series at \$20.00 per hour, totaling \$500. These prices are in keeping with the degree of accomplishment

"DOCTORATE" COURSE TO BE PRESENTED

Starting February 15th in its training and processing quarters at Camden, New Jersey, the HAS will present an advanced course of instruction in professional techniques in Scientology featuring the tape recorded lectures made by L. Ron Hubbard during 1952 as well as personal instruction seminars, supervised auditing and processing. These features make a comprehensive course of instruction in professional auditing, the successful completion of which entitles the student to the degree of B. Scn. (Bachelor of Scientology).

This will be a day course of instruction (that is, no separate evening section is planned) running six days a week from 8:00 a.m. to 10:00 p.m. on the following schedule:

8:00 a.m.	To 9:00 a.m.	One hour of tape listening
9:00	9:30	Seminar: Questions and answers, chart explanation, etc.
9:30	10:30	Tape listening
10:30	11:00	Seminar
12:00 noon	1:00 p.m.	Group processing
1:00	2:00	Tape listening
2:00	2:30	Seminar
2:30	3:30	Tape listening
3:30	4:00	Seminar
4:00	5:00	Group processing
7:00 p.m.	10.00 p.m.	Student processing supervised by an instructor.

This heavy schedule is necessitated by the amount of material, which includes over seventy hours of tape lectures, which must be covered, absorbed, and properly understood to make a good auditor.

Successful completion of this "Doctorate" course qualifies the student for consideration as an applicant for the most advanced course of instruction in Scientology, the Indoctrination Course in Clinical Procedures. This course of instruction at Camden includes Basic, HCA, and higher levels of instruction in Scientology.

The price for this course is \$500.00 for six weeks of intensive indoctrination. Application should be made well in advance, if possible, to Training Department, c/o HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey. Telephones: WOODLAWN 6-3476, WOODLAWN 6-2185.

(Continued from Preceding Column)

that we feel a preclear should have in Scientology with auditors of this calibre, and in keeping with the degree of accomplishment that we know will take place with auditors such as these.

Address inquiries in writing to the Hubbard Guidance Center, c/o HAS, 527 Cooper Street, Camden 2, New Jersey. Or visit in person the Guidance Center, 726 Cooper Street, or telephone there: WOODLAWN 6-2185.

FREE GROUP PROCESSING IN CAMDEN

One of the latest services provided by the HAS to the residents of the Philadelphia-Camden area has been the inauguration of free group processing sessions. These sessions, commencing on January 19, are being held each Tuesday and Thursday evening from 7 to 9 p.m. at the Hubbard Guidance Center, 726 Cooper Street (third floor), Camden, New Jersey. The Processing sessions are being led by the various staff members of the Guidance Center, all of whom are recent graduates of the Advanced Indoc-trination Course in Clinical Procedures. All those interested in Dianetics and Scientology, as well as the general public, are invited to attend.

TAPE RECORDING PROJECT SUCCESSFUL

After over three years, during the development of Dianetics and Scientology, of poor quality, non-professional and difficult to understand tape recordings on theories and techniques in Scientology, in October of 1953 the HAS set out upon an ambitious project: to produce consistently good professional quality tape recordings of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard on the theories and techniques of Scientology.

Among the working goals of this project were making more tape recordings available to more people at more reasonable prices, establishing a standard of quality as to tape material used and readability of the tape recordings and set forth further to ship these tape recordings to the people in Scientology desiring them with a minimum of delay.

To say that this was an ambitious project is an understatement, for it required the purchase of professional equipment, such as high quality microphones, reproducing and mixing amplifiers and the use of professional quality recording equipment. It was soon found that the HAS was in the best position possible to produce its own master recordings and with the full cooperation of excellent professional recording and reproducing studio, The Recorded Publications Laboratories of Camden, New Jersey, the HAS found that it could produce excellently reproduced duplicates of the original high quality master tape recordings in very short periods of time.

The machines which this professional laboratory uses for duplication are of such quality and calibre that the duplicates made by them are equalized and even slightly improved upon, above and beyond the quality of the original tape recording. By producing tape recordings in volume, the costs have decreased and the HAS has in turn passed on these savings to interested people in Scientology.

Amongst the best seller items on the HAS tape recording department's stock lists since last October has been the Philadelphia International Congress tape recordings, the tape recordings on Clinical Procedures during the second Camden Course Unit in November 1953, the demand for which has far exceeded all expectations, and the tape recordings of the lectures and group processing at the Phoenix Congress during the last week of December, 1953, the sales of this latter item rapidly indicating that it will soon be close to the top of this best seller list.

The tape recordings being made under this program are currently being sold subject to all regular HAS discounts. In addition to the above items the HAS prepared and sent out a one half hour group processing session by L. Ron Hubbard as a free gift and sample of the present quality

of the HAS tape recordings to all registered groups whose names were on record in the Camden office (If your registered group has not received such a sample tape recording please drop us a line at the Camden Office and let us know of this condition.)

There will be more tape recordings available soon for distribution to groups of interested Scientologists throughout the nation and throughout the world. An even greater savings in the purchase of these tape recordings will be passed on to the Scientologists as the costs of the operation of the tape recording department decrease.

Listed below are the current prices at group discount level for the tape recordings which we have available:

First International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists at Philadelphia 1953, 12 hours of lectures tape recorded \$85.00.

Clinical Procedures (SOP-8-C G) 6 hours of tape recorded lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, \$45.00, (when purchased with the Phila. Congress recordings or to those who have purchased the Phila. Congress recordings SOP-8-C (G) is priced at \$35.00.)

International Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists at Phoenix, Arizona 1953, 12 hours of lectures on technique by L. Ron Hubbard \$84.00, 8 hours of group processing of the delegates by L. Ron Hubbard \$56.00 (complete Phoenix Congress technical lectures and group processing \$140.00). One half hour group processing tape by L. Ron Hubbard no charge. (If your group has not received it, it is available upon request from the Camden office if in stock.)

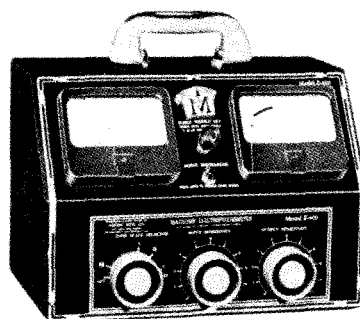
We are proud to say that the day of poor quality, difficult to understand tape recordings is past. We have many, many, many letters of commendation and admiration for the tape recordings we are now producing. You may look forward to the same or better in the future.

YOU GOTTA GRIPE ?

COMMUNICATION IS OUR SPECIALTY !

Let us know the way we can better serve the members of the H A S and Journal subscribers.

MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETERS



◆ MODEL E400

*"More essential than ever,
for effective processing
with the latest techniques."*

—L. RON HUBBARD

Prices from \$79.50 to \$485.
Deferred payments available.

Write for free brochure.

Process groups without and individual cases WITH an Electropsychometer. Write for free bulletin on the use of monitored SOP8C—the finest E-metered system of processing that L. Ron Hubbard has ever created.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

726 Cooper St., Camden, N.J.

616 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona

Scientology: 8-8008

By L. Ron Hubbard

The book everyone needs to understand and use fully SOP-8 \$5.00

SCIENTOLOGY 88 - Now a collector's item, available in limited quantity...	\$25.00
SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY - The American Edition	\$3.00
SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS - The British Edition (Limited quantity)...	\$3.00
SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens.....	\$3.00
THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. Contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks: current life, genetic and thetan lines.....	\$2.00
WHAT TO AUDIT. Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being.....	\$2.50
ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter.....	\$2.00
KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS. A workbook of symbols	\$2.50
THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty. A special issue of the Journal (16-G)	\$.50
DIANETICS: The Modern Science of Mental Health.....	\$4.00
HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Communications Manual. Now available. Large shipment just received.....	\$3.00
ON AUDITING, By Martha Courtis	\$2.50
No Discounts	
One Handbook and one Advanced Procedures & Axioms.....	\$1.25
Ten Handbooks for Preclears	\$2.50
Issue 16-G Journal (in lots of 100 only)	\$25.00

PUBLICATIONS DEPARTMENT

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

527 COOPER STREET

CAMDEN 2, NEW JERSEY

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.
For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

COURSE BOOKS

Single Copy.....	\$.85
Complete Set.....	\$25.00

(No Discounts except on Complete Sets)

No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
No. 3—Properties of Theta
No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
No. 5—Thought
No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
No. 12—The Electropsychometer
No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One: Demonstration
No. 17—Theta Bodies
No. 18—Entities
No. 19—History of the Theta Line
No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
No. 23—Theta Bodies
No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
No. 30—Cause and Effect
No. 31—The Importance of a Body
No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
No. 34—Handling of Motion
No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
No. 37—Attention Unit Running
No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
No. 39—DEds and DEDEXes
No. 40—Religion and Scientology
No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
No. 42—Invasions and Reality
No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
No. 47—Engery Flows and Ridges
No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
No. 49—'88" Straight Wire
No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 25-G

HAS IN PHOENIX

Very definitely influenced by L. Ron Hubbard's determination to stay in the Eastern United States no longer, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists has returned all its publishing activities to their point of origin, Phoenix, Arizona.

Hubbard, a Westerner, came to Phoenix two years ago and opened the "Office of L. Ron Hubbard". Soon after, five hundred of his friends founded here the Hubbard Association of Scientologists.

A center was established in the east under the management of two able auditors at 507 Market Street in Camden, N.J. where the basic and "doctorate" courses continue to be taught and where, in the Hubbard Guidance Center, good processing may be had.

Well known and well liked in the Valley of the Sun, as the Phoenix area is called, the Association decision to take its publications office east many months ago was widely deplored. On his return to Phoenix to give "just one course" in January, Ron was so delighted to be back home that he refused to return east. He opened the office which had been virtually closed and scheduled new and continuing clinical courses in Phoenix.

With training quarters at 616 N. 3rd Street, Phoenix, Arizona and with business offices and publications at 806 N. 3rd Street, Phoenix, the HAS is better appointed than ever before.

The success of the Advanced Clinical Courses where L. Ron Hubbard personally instructs and processes the students has determined their continuance in Phoenix. A waiting list of applicants continues to grow.

Unlike the earlier Dianetic Organizations which, controlled by Boards, were seldom solvent or good credit risks, Dianetics and Scientology after that first year of hectic non-control, now show in the HAS one of the best credit ratings possible. For two years the HAS has balanced its books and paid its bills and is today, unlike the "foundations" of yesteryear, a "respectable member" of the business community, a member of the Phoenix Chamber of Commerce for two years and "a good risk".

Hubbard came here to Phoenix originally to get away from "financiers" and "foundation boards" and was fully determined that Dianetics and Scientology could do well. Two years after, his reception on the home ground of the HAS - Phoenix - tends to prove that he was right. The last remains of the "foundations" have settled into yesteryear. The HAS, with a long record of case successes, with solidly workable techniques, with offices on every continent of Earth, has come home to find that it keeps its friends.

With high fidelity tapes, with highly effective group processes, with a staff composed now almost entirely of clears, the HAS looks forward to many more years in Arizona.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

25¢ per single issue; 50¢ per single 16 page issue
\$5.00 per year by subscription



PHOENIX STUDENTS

This group photograph was taken at the opening of the third unit of the Advanced Indoctrination Course in Clinical Procedures (held in Phoenix from January 4 to February 12, 1954.)

Seated left to right: Jonathan Kenworthy, Peggy Conway, Jeanette Barieau, Lula Exleton, Pearl Strafello, George Seidler, Farley Spink. Middle row Charles Simpson, Elizabeth Williams, Idella Stone Dick Steves, Lee Burgess, Tam Owen, Margaret Scholtz. Back row: Carroll Hennick, Alpha Hart, John McCormick, Donald Breeding, Bob Sutton, Ross Lamoreaux. Not present: Virginia Lane and Julia Lewis.

NOTICE

The HAS has recently received numerous inquiries regarding delayed book and tape orders. Please be advised that these stocks have been in shipment between Camden and Phoenix and that orders will be filled as rapidly as possible.

YOUR APPLICATION TO L. RON HUBBARD'S FIFTH ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE UNIT MARCH 29 TO MAY 7, 1954 IN PHOENIX SHOULD BE WRITTEN OR WIRED TO HIM AT 806 N. 3RD STREET, PHOENIX, ARIZONA.

CORRECTION

The youngest Hubbard and latest addition to the HAS staff is named Quentin Geoffery Macauley Hubbard.

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION WASHINGTON, D. C.

ANNOUNCES

Complete courses awarding the degree of Bachelor of Scientology (B.Scen.) which courses lead toward the degree of Doctor of Scientology (D.Scen.), including tape recordings of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard

DAY, EVENING, AND WEEKEND CLASSES

Staff trained by L. Ron Hubbard
in latest Clinical techniques.

Dr. W. H. Young, Director
1826 R Street, N. W. Washington 9, D. C.
Phone: HUDSON 3-7786

"1953 PHILADELPHIA CONGRESS LECTURES"

RECORDINGS AND NOTES

The L. Ron Hubbard Lectures at Philadelphia
12 hours of tape recordings
Group price \$85.00 per set
Tape Recording Department, c/o HAS
806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona

and

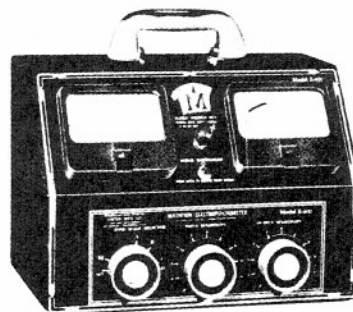
Mimeographed notes on these Lectures entitled

"LOOK-DON'T THINK"

Prepared by George Seidler, Jr. of Scientology;
Northern California in cooperation with the HAS
Available at \$2.50 per copy through the HAS

THE BEST PLACE TO GET CLEAR AND STAY CLEAR IS THE CLINICAL COURSE IN PHOENIX

MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETERS



◆ MODEL E400

"More essential than ever,
for effective processing
with the latest techniques."

—L. RON HUBBARD

Prices from \$79.50 to \$485.
Deferred payments available.

Write for free brochure.

Process groups without and individual cases WITH an Electropsychometer. Write for free bulletin on the use of monitored SOP8C—the finest E-metered system of processing that L. Ron Hubbard has ever created.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona

the granting of beingness

By TOM ESTERBROOK, B.Sc.

NEWS! One human being can endow another body with life!

For many years this has existed as superstition. It has now been measured on the most exacting of scientific instruments and must take its place as demonstrable fact to the most doubting of scientists and authorities.

A physical instrument has measured the "non-physical" fact that we can and do exchange actual energy and that this energy can cause considerable effect.

In 1932 it is recorded that L. Ron Hubbard promised he would someday "conduit and exchange" the "energy of life" much as one can cause electricity to flow from one battery to another. In 1954 he has made good that promise.

Under the heading of "the granting of beingness" Hubbard announced the discovery briefly to the delegates of the Phoenix International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists. Later to those fortunate enough to be attending the Advanced Clinical Courses he is continuing to give in Phoenix, he made several lectures and demonstrations of the material.

We have all at one time or another felt "unreasonably" comfortable or uncomfortable in the presence of another person. We have experienced a feeling of exhaustion after a brief conversation with some people and have experienced elation after talking to another. Our folk-lore and superstition has been filled with the suspicion that there were "vampires" and that, as well, there were saints who dealt in "life" itself.

And now Hubbard has come forward, adding another discovery to a well-laden history of discoveries, and has demonstrated not only that it is done, but that it can be measured with great ease on a physical meter. And not only that, but he has produced methods by which the effect may be enormously magnified.

We do effect each other. There is such a thing as "counter-emotion", just as Hubbard told us there was two years ago.

The theory and practice of the "granting of beingness" and its proof is not without its rather amusing aspect.

The physical meter which Hubbard used

in making the discovery was a very advanced Mathison Electropsychometer, the E-AR 400. (Although the same tests can be made on other types of instruments, the E-AR 400 is somewhat more accurate than routine police and psychology machines.) Dubbed "the machine which cries for you" this instrument, in wide use in medical circles to detect pain, measured increased current in the nerve areas of the body.

Mathison had little inkling of what his machine would do until Hubbard gave him a demonstration that he, Hubbard, could actually make parts of Mathison's body very much more alive just by "thinking" at them. Mathison, it is reported by those who saw him immediately afterwards, was almost in a "state of shock". Mathison's own instrument had told its inventor that Ron Hubbard could and had "by will alone" monitored the normal electrical flows in Mathison's body and had changed them.

Later, back in Los Angeles, Mathison suspiciously conducted several tests of the material Hubbard had outlined to him and, with several medical authorities, had been forced to include such abilities in the human category. It was found that people who are very alive or "clear" could do this, if seldom to the degree of "voltage" Hubbard could throw.

Here we have established with a mode of measurement so dear to physicists, an electrical meter, that human beings apparently generate a form of electricity in considerable quantity and that the energy is materialized at distant points rather than beamed.

It is also established now that this energy heals and accomplishes various changes in bodies other than one's own.

Additionally it is demonstrated that the techniques Hubbard is using on his students enormously increase the ability to monitor others with energy.

It is also established that a good auditor can generate it, that a bad one actually pulls the life energy out of his preclear.

That which has always before been to man a "Q" factor is now known and measured due to the efforts of L. Ron Hubbard and the instrument developed by Volney Mathison.

Scientology: 8-8008

By L. Ron Hubbard

The book everyone needs to understand and use fully SOP-8 \$5.00

- SCIENTOLOGY 88 - Now a collector's item, available in limited quantity...\$25.00
 SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY - The American Edition \$3.00
 SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS - The British Edition (Limited quantity)... \$3.00
 SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80. The discovery and increase of life energy in the genus homo sapiens..... \$3.00
 THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP. Contains charts which give in brief form the three principal tracks: current life, genetic and thetan lines..... \$2.00
 WHAT TO AUDIT. Contains a list and short description of the principal incidents to be found in a human being..... \$2.50
 ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING. A simple and precise account of the theory and operation of the E-meter..... \$2.00
 KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS. A workbook of symbols \$2.50
 THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY, Science of Certainty. A special issue of the Journal (16-G) \$.50
 DIANETICS: The Modern Science of Mental Health..... \$4.00
 HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE. Communications Manual. Now available. Large shipment just received..... \$3.00
 ON AUDITING, By Martha Courtis \$2.50
 HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS..... \$2.50
 ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS..... \$2.50

No Discounts

Issue 16-G Journal (in lots of 100 only) \$25.00

PUBLICATIONS DEPARTMENT

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

806 NORTH THIRD STREET

PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.

For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

COURSE BOOKS

Single Copy.....\$.50
 Complete Set.....\$12.50

(No Discounts except on Complete Sets)

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
 No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
 No. 3—Properties of Theta
 No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
 No. 5—Thought
 No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
 No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
 No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
 No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
 No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
 No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
 No. 12—The Electropsychometer
 No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
 No. 14—Effort Processing: Demonstration
 No. 15—Training Auditors: Demonstration
 No. 16—Anatomy of Pac. One: Demonstration
 No. 17—Theta Bodies
 No. 18—Entities
 No. 19—History of the Theta Line
 No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
 No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
 No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
 No. 23—Theta Bodies
 No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
 No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
 No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
 No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
 No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
 No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
 No. 30—Cause and Effect
 No. 31—The Importance of a Body
 No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
 No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
 No. 34—Handling of Motion
 No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
 No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
 No. 37—Attention Unit Running
 No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
 No. 39—DEDS and DEDEXes
 No. 40—Religion and Scientology
 No. 41—Evolution of Techniques
 No. 42—Invasions and Reality
 No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
 No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
 No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
 No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
 No. 47—Energy Flows and Ridges
 No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
 No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
 No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

Journal of Scientology
 806 North Third Street
 Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66, P. L. & R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 PERMIT No. 60

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 26-G

HAS ANNOUNCES \$38.50 REFRESHER PROGRAM

advanced clinical courses given by
I. Ron Hubbard in Phoenix continue

This activity has progressed into Unit Four, now almost completed. Unit Five begins on March 29, 1954. Each Unit is six weeks in duration. The successful graduate is awarded the degree of DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY. By special arrangements with the Freudian Foundation of America, he is also certified as a Freudian Psycho-Analyst. Other assists to help him in his community standing are also furnished.

Each Unit, to date, has been handled differently from the others by Ron. Each has to some degree had its own personality and each has posed problems which later units have had remedied for them. Unit Four, for instance, was processed for three solid weeks by LRH personally before he would trust them to touch each other--and these were all HDAs at course beginning!

Each Unit has become clearer earlier in the course than the last and each has produced very able auditors. Among the graduates who shine are Ross Lamoreaux, Dick Steves, Marcus Tooley, John Galusha, Ken Barret, and many others.

Some seventy-four HCAs and HDAs have completed or are completing this training. The course has been attended from all over the world. This is the first all out effort L. Ron Hubbard has made to really hand train auditors for the push ahead.

one week program available

The HAS program to retrain and clear all auditors has become reality.

Forty hours of processing and indoctrination in one week for \$38.50 has been announced. Only HCAs and HDAs are eligible.

The first unit is scheduled to begin on Monday, March 29, 1954 at 8:00 AM. Registration should be reserved in advance. Applicants should report at that hour and date to 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

The extent of what is offered and the slightness of the cost shows that the HAS means what it says in putting into the field the most able people in America.

There is no restriction on the number of weeks which can be attended but the program is such that one week should bring about considerable improvement if not complete clearing.

This refresher program does not lead to further certification and does not alter the schedules or intents of the HAS Advanced Clinical Course units which go forward as scheduled. A refresher completion certificate, however, is issued.

JOURNAL BACK ISSUES

All back issues of the Journal of Scientology are now in stock. Recent subscribers are invited to complete their files. A set of Issues 1-G through 24-G is available at a price of \$5.00

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
 HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
 806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
 Hubbard Association of Scientologists
 4 and 8 page issues 25¢ each
 12 and 16 page issues 50¢ each
 \$5.00 per year by subscription

how to use has tape recordings

During recent months, the HAS has established a new record for recording tape quality.

Today it would be possible for you to use HAS professional tapes straight over the air, such is their quality.

This improvement was undertaken at considerable research and cost. The tapes which you receive today have been professionally recorded, professionally duplicated. Of course, if one of these tapes is again duplicated on a home recording it will not be as satisfactory and will not stand up to volume playing. But tapes as made and shipped by the HAS now can be built into auditorium volume.

Well, so we have some tapes. What can we do with them?

The outright labor of auditing has been one of the burdens of the auditor. A case, progressing rapidly is no labor, but one which insists on long grinds can be heart breaking. HAS session tapes, such as those in the A, B, C, D and SOP-8-C Congress tapes materially reduce this labor of auditing. They do not supplant a professional auditor, for every case is individual. But they do permit an auditor to handle, on an individual basis, many of the more "trying" (but not arriving) preclears and they do resolve such cases in particular.

In the matter of groups, these HAS tapes can be used to very great advantage. In the first place, the techniques in them are tested. In the second place, they permit the professional auditor to act as his own emergency auditor, picking out of the group and straightening up any overpowered emotionally or "doping off".

As investigatory material these tapes have great value. Some of them are so gauged as to permit an entire assessment. The auditor puts the pc on a meter, starts the tape and then, as the pc runs on the processes of the tape, the auditor notes the material which caused the greatest effect upon the preclear. After the tape part of the session, the auditor then clears up sudden occurrences, deep charges and other effects by routine processes. This makes for very fast auditing in the long run.

A distinct advantage of these processing tapes lies in the fact that they can be repeated over and over. An exact duplication of an hour's session in the second hour brings up and releases even more material. The third replay tends to run out all the auditing itself leaving the preclear fresh.

In those individual cases where an auditor is not available, HAS tapes serve as an auditor. An HAS tape intensive is far more productive of results than mediocre auditing.

Where some auditor is auditing himself, he had better, far, far better and very soon procure HAS tapes for himself. Self auditing can go on for years without making anyone clear. In fact, it badly snarls a case. Where self-auditing is being used to remedy the absence of auditors, HAS tapes can and do accomplish the goal. Self auditing will not, a fact based on many, many tests and observations over the years.

All the auditing on HAS tapes is done by Hubbard himself. Quite in addition to his origin of Dianetics and Scientology, he happens to be the best auditor we have. He continually resolves cases in minutes which have stalled the other "best we have" for weeks. In the Advanced Clinical Units repeated surveys showed that the groups advanced most when he audited them and that his group auditing outranked individual auditing by others on the same cases in the same day. This is not surprising. But it is surprising that the auditing on the tapes, with LRH elsewhere, does the same thing for groups and individuals.

How many ways are there to use one of these HAS tapes? Almost as many as there are ways to use the science itself.

In the advanced Clinical Course several highly individualized techniques are taught which cannot be done on groups and which must be done on groups and which must (Continued on page 7)

emotional processing

(This article is a recount and report on one of the processes developed by L. Ron Hubbard for the use of the Advanced Clinical Course.)

As Scientology presents more and more material it is perhaps easy to overlook that some of the findings of past years are as valid now as then and in fact we find that new knowledge and new techniques have validated this material more and more each day.

In the Hubbard Chart of Human Evaluation published in Science of Survival, L. Ron Hubbard set forth, in a clear concise manner, the effect of emotions on the individual's behavior covering a wide range of human activities. Those of us who have applied this chart in the field of business, acquaintances and preclears have found it to be an amazingly accurate account of behavior patterns, based simply on the individual's emotional tone level.

Is the tone level indeed the key? Emphatically, in my experience, this is so. Then, in auditing, could not faster surer results be gained with emotional drills? Again, in my experience, emphatically yes. This does not mean that one should neglect other techniques but the auditor who is not familiar with emotional drills is missing one of the fastest, surest, safest roads to rehabilitation.

Is there any danger in running these drills? Yes, dealing with some emotions is a professional auditor technique and auditor skill and sensitivity, auditor evaluation, is more needed in this field than in any other. Every auditor has found that the best method of running off any emotion, such as grief, which turns up in the course of processing, is to put that emotion into walls, objects and mockups. Similarly, if we take over all the emotions, one by one, and cause them, put them out in the environment, mockups, other people, planets, other universes, etc., sufficiently, we are taking over the mechanisms which cause us to be the effect of these emotions and we will no longer be affected by them unless we so desire.

If we include Pain and Unconsciousness as emotions we have in our hands a deadly weapon and if we use the tools of Gradient Scale and the old Engram technique of carrying through (The Way Out is Through) until the preclear is happy about the particular emotion being run, then emotional drills are Scientological cyanide. Sudden death to aberration.

With many preclears it is necessary to use very gentle gradient scale and it is wise to start with the middle scale of emotions such as resentment and boredom. If the preclear finds it difficult to get the idea of putting emotions into the environment and feeling them back he may yet be able to imagine that the object has a personality which feels a little bit of the particular emotion, or he might be able to imagine that animate objects feel a little of the emotion and we start from there.

There is an invariable pattern with each emotion. The preclear puts the emotion out to some degree but he is able to do it better and better until he finally gets it out really strong. At the same time he will progressively feel himself the effect of the emotion. Somatics, headaches, stomach aches and nausea are the general rule, and he will feel the emotion he is putting out very strongly in himself. The remedy of course is to neglect the somatic altogether and to plough on through. After a time he will not be able to get the emotion out at all and he will feel somewhat better. On no account give up at this midway point. Carry right through until he can get the particular emotion out into the environment very strongly and he is not only not affected by it but is cheerful about it. He will then feel that he has that emotion whacked and this is what we find in actual experience--he is no longer affected by this emotion to any degree in his everyday life. It is as simple as that.

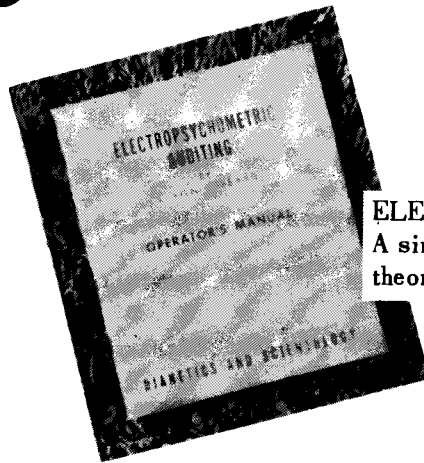
A fast way to run out low scale emotions is to increase the preclear's havingness, both with pulling in anchor points and insignificant masses (planets, etc.) and with pulling in spaces filled with the opposite emotion. For instance pull in plenty of spaces of people praising him before running ridicule and the time spent in running ridicule will be reduced to a third. Similarly masses of anchor points etc. and spaces of admiration before running hate; consciousness and present time alertness before running unconsciousness; courage before fear; enjoyment before grief, etc. If the preclear cannot get the emotion out into the environment or can only do so weakly have him put out resistance to the emotion first.

Pain and unconsciousness is the basic material in engrams and in putting out unconsciousness one is stripping it away from engrammatic material right down the track. It (Continued on Page 8)

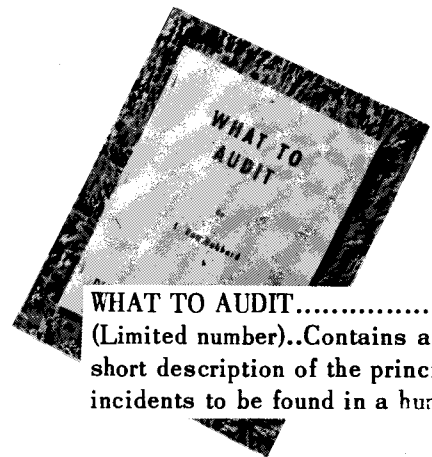
These Belong in your Library



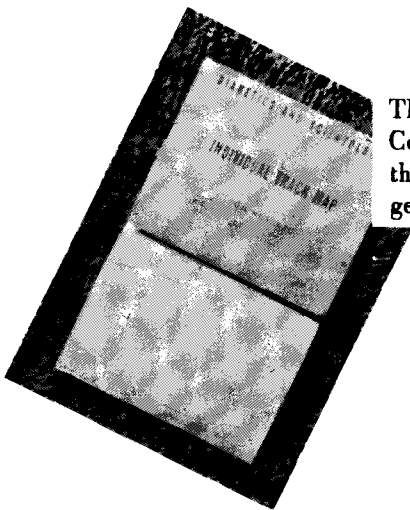
DIANETICS\$4.00
The Modern Science of Mental Health;
A handbook of Dianetic Therapy.



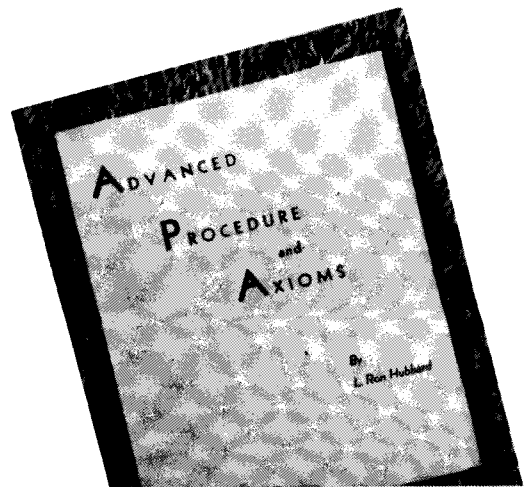
ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING
A simple and precise account of the
theory and operation of the E-meter..\$2.00



WHAT TO AUDIT.....\$5.00
(Limited number)..Contains a list and
short description of the principal
incidents to be found in a human being.

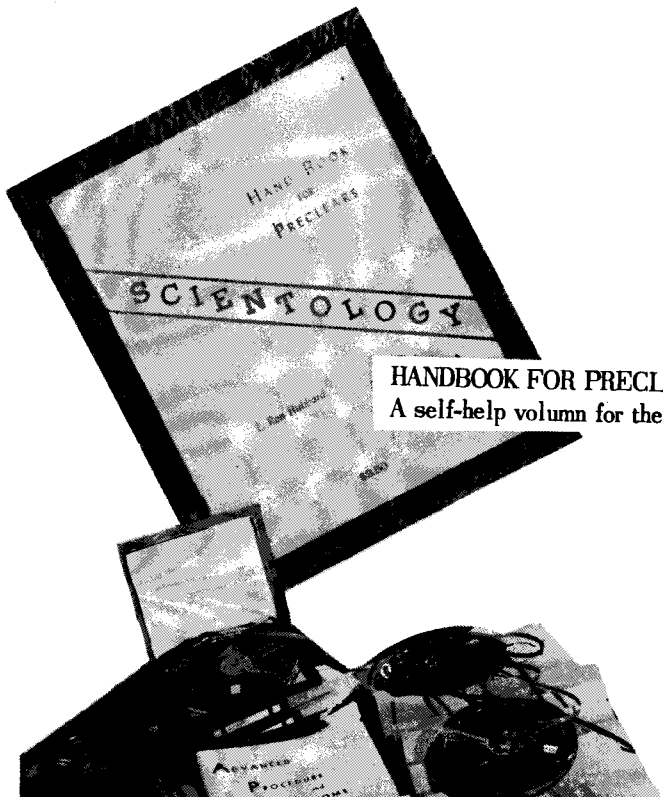


THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP..\$2.00
Contains charts which give in brief form
the three principal tracks: current life,
genetic and thetan lines.



ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS.
Additional information needed for use with
Handbook for Preclears.....\$2.50

- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008.....\$5.00
- SCIENTOLOGY 88.....\$25.00
- SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY..\$3.00
- SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS.....\$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.....\$3.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS.....\$2.50
- 16-G: (Journal of Scientology).....\$.50
- 24-G: (Journal of Scientology).....\$.50
- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE
\$3.00
- ON AUDITING; By M. Curtis.....\$2.50



HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS...\$2.50
A self-help volume for the layman.

*All these for
\$12.50*

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Effort, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Maybes
- No. 14—Effort Processing—Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors—Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. Onc. Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part I
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Solidness of Illusion
- No. 33—Handling of Apathy
- No. 34—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 35—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 36—Attention Unit Running
- No. 37—The Behavior of Running
- No. 38—DEDEs and DEDEXes
- No. 39—Religion and Scientology
- No. 40—Evolution of Techniques
- No. 41—Sex Practices and Reality
- No. 42—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 43—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 44—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 45—Engery Flows and Ridges
- No. 46—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 47—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 48—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

- London Spring Group Course.....\$30.00
(Not professionally recorded)
- Philadelphia Congress....(12 hours).....\$85.00
SOP 8, 8 L, Short 8, & SSSA
- SOP-8-C-(G).....(6 hours).....\$45.00
Outline of clinical procedure
- Package.....\$120.00
Philadelphia Congress and SOP-8-C-(8)
- Phoenix Congress.....(12 hours).....\$84.00
Technical tapes
- Phoenix Congress.....(8 hours).....\$56.00
Group processing
- Group Process.....each \$42.00
'A'...(Six hours)
'B'...(Six hours)
'C'...(Six hours)
'D'...(Six hours)
- Intensive Package.....(12 hours).....\$80.00
Any two group process packages

All prices quoted above are group net prices.

COURSE BOOKS

No discounts except on orders of 50 or more.
Single copies.....\$.50
All available copies.\$12.50

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted. For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

the road up

By L. Ron Hubbard

Scientology today is doing exactly what it is supposed to do--work!

It is the only valid and fully tested mental process which Man has.

In view of those facts, both of them very easy to establish, why isn't Scientology cutting a large swath through the world. It is attracting a great deal of attention as the growing ranks of the HAS show. But why isn't it bowling through each and every doubt and opposition everywhere?

There are several answers. The first is the widespread advertising of that "non-advertising" group, the medical profession. Magazine articles are counted upon by the A.M.A. to sufficiently advertise medicine without the A.M.A. having to buy space. The A.M.A. and its practitioners sell hope for a billion or two annually. They have established a monopoly on health (or, one should say, bad health). This monopoly and the constant parade of articles in all leading periodicals tend to lull the public into the false belief that Man's major problems of mental and physical health have already been solved. The A.M.A. today depends, actually, upon the remedies prepared for bio-chemists to keep the medical doctor from being disgraced.

There will always be a role for the medical doctor. But his role is not as broad as A.M.A. advertising would like us to believe. The doctor is a handiman desperately valuable in the specific fields of emergency surgery and repair (as needed after accidents), in obstetrics, in orthopedics and as epidemic police. Further he ceases to be valuable. Almost any chemical engineer can administer anti-biotics with better results than can a doctor. Any civil engineer knows more about sanitation. Almost all operations as in the field of surgery are needless. And in problems of psycho-somatic medicine the doctor has been and is a rather miserable flop--and psycho-somatic medicine comprises better than seventy per cent of Man's ills!

The medical profession has prepared its own retreat into the fields where it belongs for it has openly fought original research into the problems it itself could not solve. It has continued to accept money from the

public to remedy ills it cannot help. It has therefore forfeited to a large extent the good will of all research people and, as any poll would show, the affection of the public as well.

Any organization unnaturally pretending to cure all when it cannot nurtures the seeds of its own destruction. Any organization which pretends to developments which it at first fought at length becomes laughable. That the medical profession is now advertising, as in the LADIES' HOME JOURNAL that it is now nicely accepting the prenatal theory of Dianetics without credit to Dianetics does not escape any ridicule or give us any real responsibility in helping the A.M.A. to continue.

The auditor does not belong in the accident emergency ward until the arteries are re-assembled. The auditor does not belong on the cause end of a drug needle. The auditor does not pretend he can set bones (despite LIFE's article to the effect that auditors do.)

But the medical doctor believes with a very touching faith that he belongs in a consultation room for the neurotic and insane. He believes he is a high authority on shock and trauma and rushes quickly into his favorite advertising media (the magazine article) to air his views on mental states--when as a matter of fact the opinion of the local grocer is probably more reliable.

The medical doctor affirms his right to pass upon mental therapies, to advise his patients about them. Why doesn't he give advice on radio receiving sets too? It's a subject just as far from his forte as mental science is.

The public is daily sold on the idea that psycho-somatic medicine is in the province of the medical doctor. Legislatures believe that only medical doctors should "treat the insane". Everybody is standing around pretending the problem of mental health is solved. And that is one of the most dangerous assumptions any culture could make. The people of the culture believing that today are shocked and surgeried into permanent insanities by medicos who know no more about the mind than an auditor does about broken bones.

The complacence of the A.M.A. in the teeth of this very dangerous assumption

should be very alarming, particularly to the A.M.A.

Routinely and regularly Scientologists are now solving all branches of psychosomatic ills and all problems of shock and insanity save in those cases where physical impediments to communication are impossible. Since 1947 every effort has been made to put this data into the hands of the medical profession. THE ORIGINAL THESIS was written for and distributed to the major organisations who control healing in the United States. Yet each shrugged off any responsibility in the matter. The direction to go, then, was not down simply because those "in charge of healing" could not find value in Dianetics. The direction to go was out and up. Dianetics was broadly released to the general public.

The great mouthpieces of medicine such as Morris Fishbein in NEWSWEEK have devoted pages and pages to a desperate effort to stop Dianetics. The raving and frothing done upon the subjects of Dianetics and Scientology by otherwise responsible men in LIFE, TIME, and LOOK, in LIBERTY and cheaper publications has no real precedent in this century. Every piece of scandal that could be scraped up was hurled by medicine to stop Dianetics in its tracks.

That was a heavy push for a young, struggling science to have to face. Well, Dianetics and Scientology have faced it. This counter-effort has slowed markedly the speed of advance. But that was not unexpected. And the counter-effort is now almost entirely spent.

It cost a lot of money to slow Dianetics and Scientology down. But it was worth a very great deal to these sciences to be slowed down. For it made it necessary for me to work much, much harder and make them much, much better and the time that took was the same time that it required for the attack to wear itself out. Today we are very rich in knowledge. We can do things quickly which, yesterday, were all but impossible.

The ridge of resistance is still there. But it is not a very solid ridge. For we didn't fight back. Now that we are ready to march, it is rather like walking on the backs of an enemy which has slain itself.

Now what are we going to do to make OUR attack good? Well, we have to do several things.

The first of these is to discover in every one of us a level of performance and ability which in itself will set an excel-

lent example. That one is "in" Dianetics and Scientology should be a synonym for being quick and able.

This one we had better remedy rapidly. And the answer to that is posed in the HAS program in Phoenix where for very, very little any auditor can have his case pushed right on up to the top.

The second of these several things has to do with ability in Scientology and with Scientology. This is being remedied by better training schedules in associate schools and in particular by our Advanced Clinical Course in Phoenix. (For they don't get out of HERE without knowing how!)

The third of these is to compel into the public knowledge the fact that LOW COST therapy now exists. That answer is the group answer. We have tapes here now which, if played to a group of strangers, would produce clears.

A fourth answer to our problems is with you. All you have to do is stop asking for agreement from your area and start to ACT with what you know and Scientology will go across wherever you are like a startled rocket. Who cares who agrees with you? A medical doctor never explains the remedy. He just uses it. Well, why don't you just USE Scientology and stop explaining it?

The main problem which faces us now is WHAT are we going to do to SAVE the medical doctor? He has all but ruined himself. We need bone and baby mechanics. We need somebody to sew up the maimed and mauled. We MUST be careful not to attack medicine. We MUST remember to be patient and gentle. Otherwise you and I in a few years will have to sew them up and deliver them and that's too much to ask.

Scientology is advancing just exactly the way it was intended to advance. Now let's all of us get able enough to make the able much more able and get this show on the road.

HOW TO USE HAS TAPE RECORDINGS (Continued from page 2)

be done by individual auditors. But these techniques are so intricate that auditors have to be trained to do them by Ron. These have not been issued to the field because they are too hard to teach. But short of these, short of an auditor trained in the Advanced Clinical Course, HAS session tapes are the best auditing you can get.

That is why we professionally record and copy them and make them available to you.

EMOTIONAL PROCESSING (continued from page 3)

is a very heavy technique and the auditor must be prepared to give the preclear plenty of havingness and then get in and really pitch. The reward though is considerable. I have had more preclears exteriorise with certainty and more marked personality changes with running unconsciousness than with any other single technique.

Deal fully, that is until each is thoroughly under the control of the pc, with the hatred on unconsciousness, fear of it, resistance to it, nothingness of it, in brackets. Usually this will take from one to ten hours auditing, or more, to deal with completely but you will find that it will be worth every minute. You may confidently expect amazing results and be quite certain of getting them. Running unconsciousness thoroughly will run out such traumatic things as hypnotism and CO₂ treatments and produce really dramatic physical and personality changes.

Sex, too, is an emotion that has bogged people down, but it is so easy to unstick them from their morass that it is really amusing. Every week one sees at least one person start to lead a different sort of life, or married couples start to live happily together again, after working with sexual emotions. Some of the emotions that can be used would be hatred of sex, repugnance to it, disdain of it, fear of it, resistance to it, sexual grief, sexual disgust, sexual guilt, sexual desire, sexual frustration, sexual enforcement and sexual triumph.

Ridicule is a very strong button to run and once more you should not be surprised if your preclear begins to feel a little disturbed in the stomach. Run out completely the hatred of ridicule, fear of it, fear of

ridiculing others, resentment of it, and anger and grief about it.

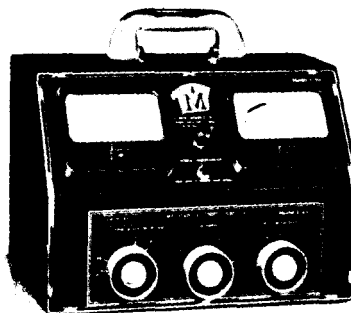
You will find that there is a lot of fear around every preclear, and potent ones to work on are fear of being left alone, fear of not being able to work, fear of ridicule, fear of pain, fear of betrayal and fear of being hit.

In running these drills use brackets constantly. It has been other peoples' emotions that has often stuck Mr. pc on the track and brackets are the unstickers. Also put out plenty of nothingness of the particular emotion, also resistance to it, fear of it, hatred of it, desire for it, and so on.

All the tone scale emotions can be put out into the environment, walls, other people, animals, and mockups in three universes and the auditor who will handle this technique efficiently will be guaranteed of rapid and continued changes for the better in his preclears.

MARCUS TOOLEY

MATHISON ELECTROPSYCHOMETERS



◆ MODEL E400

*"More essential than ever,
for effective processing
with the latest techniques."*

— L. RON HUBBARD

Prices from \$79.50 to \$485.
Deferred payments available.

Write for free brochure.

Progress groups without and individual cases WITH an Electropsychometer. Write for free bulletin on the use of monitored SOPBC — the finest E-metered system of processing that L. Ron Hubbard has ever created.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona

Journal of Scientology
806 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P. L. & R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 27-G

JUNE CONGRESS CALLED

Following up on the success of the Philadelphia and Phoenix Congresses in 1953, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists is scheduling the first 1954 Congress for June 5th to 8th in Phoenix, Arizona.

For four program-packed days, L. Ron Hubbard will personally process the delegates attending. He will use the new and sensational techniques which he developed and tested during Unit 4 of the Advanced Clinical course.

In view of the fact that nearly all those attending the December Congress in 1953 benefitted from his processing, several to the level of theta clear, and in view of the fact that the tapes of the Congress alone subsequently made clears at the London Congress and in the United States, the use of even better processes should produce very startling results on the delegates.

The program consists, basically, of registration Saturday June 5 until 1:30 PM, then an address of greeting and processing by L. Ron Hubbard until 5:00 PM, then further processing in the evening from 7:30 to 10:00 PM.

On Sunday June 6, lectures and processes will be given by L. Ron Hubbard from 1:30 to 5:00 and from 7:30 to 10:00. The same program will be given on Monday. On Tuesday, the afternoon will be devoted to processing and lectures and Tuesday evening there will be an informal party.

In charge of arrangements will be Burke Belknap, D.Sc., F.Sc.

As in December the entire program will be held at the beautiful Phoenix Little Theater which has suspended its summer program so that the Congress can be held.

Admission, as before, will be \$50. For couples it will be \$75. For HAS professional and special members it will be \$35. (Continued on page 3)

tapes boom

Having learned that HAS tapes are truly of professional quality and that they actually produce the results desired, the Association is finding itself swamped with tape orders--and is filling them the day the orders are received.

Auditors have discovered that tapes can be used in many ways. And they have discovered that good quality tapes carry conviction to audiences.

Several new tapes are available. These are unusual. Each one is a half-hour tape for a specialized purpose. These cost only \$4.00 each, and no auditor should be without them...for use in self auditing and for auditing preclears. Some of the special purposes are: assessment, remedying havingness, and exteriorization and stabilization of the preclear.

The auditing on these tapes is done by L. Ron Hubbard personally and gives groups and preclears the benefit of his skill and experience.

Due to the extreme demand for tapes throughout the field, the HAS has made arrangements to sell tape recorders and tape players at moderate prices with a guarantee. (Continued on page 2)

new associate announced

The HAS has just announced its newest associate, Mr. and Mrs. H. R. Angell (Wing and Smokey) who have been given the title Associates-at-Large. The Angells are currently visiting groups in Texas and will continue their tour through the Middle-West area. They may be contacted through the offices of the HAS in Phoenix.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

4 and 8 page issues 25¢ each
12 and 16 page issues 50¢ each
\$5.00 per year by subscription.

refresher course continues

Having started out in high gear with a group of five, the HAS Refresher Course continues, starting every Monday, at 401-A East Roosevelt, Phoenix, Arizona.

Featuring forty hours of professional processing and instruction under the supervision of L. Ron Hubbard, the Refresher Course, at \$38.50 is easily the biggest processing bargain in Scientology.

This is Ron's answer to partially trained and uncleared HDAs and HCAs. Here is their opportunity to bring their cases up to a high level and to gain good working knowledge of new and very effective processes.

For a long while auditors have clamored for such a course. The HAS is now giving it, every week, starting every Monday. HDAs and HCAs and book auditors are eligible. All they have to do is report at 8:00 AM any Monday morning at 401-A East Roosevelt in Phoenix and begin. They can attend as many weeks as they wish at the cost of \$38.50 per week.

Personally instructing the course is Richard Steves, H.G.A., D.ScN.

Arrangements are being made so that attendance is accredited against certification.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
California

Indoctrination courses and examinations for certification as Authorized workers within the Church and Seminary Courses available upon application acceptance. Affiliation and memberships invited. Courses start first Monday of each month.

Books, LRH tape recordings and supplies, wholesale and retail

Dr. J. Burton Farber, D.D., Executive Secretary
109 East Dryden St. Glendale 7, Calif.

TAPES BOOM
(Continued from page 1)

tee of fast delivery. Both large and small groups should have "Tape Players" to protect their library of lecture and processing tapes from accidental erasure (the tape player does not record or erase.)

PRICE LIST

Equipment:

Tape Player (will not erase).....\$100.00
Tape Recorders (write for prices on various makes).....\$150.00 and higher

Tape Recorded Lectures and Processing:

London Spring Group Course.....\$30.00
(Not professionally recorded, good quality)
Philadelphia Congress...(12 hours)..\$85.00
SOP-8-C, 8L, Short 8, & SSSA
SOP-8-C (G).....(6 hours)..\$45.00
Outline of Clinical Procedure
Package: Phila. Congress & SOP-8-C(G).....\$120.00
Phoenix Congress (T)....(12 hours)..\$84.00
Technical Lecture Tapes
Phoenix Congress (Gp)....(8 hours)...\$56.00
GROUP PROCESS "A".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "B".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "C".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "D".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
Intensive Package: Any two or more GROUP PROCESS Packages.....each....\$40.00
UNIVERSE PROCESS LECTURES.(6 hours)..\$42.00
Latest on Beingness & Universes
SPECIAL ½ HOUR TAPES (no further discount)
1 Exteriorization and Stabilization
2 Remedying Havingness
3 Certainty on all dynamics--Assessment
4 Universes--Assessment
5 Reach and Withdraw--Area Assessment
.....each.....\$4.00

All prices quoted above are group net prices.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 N. 3rd. St. Phoenix, Arizona

HUBBARD GUIDANCE CENTER
507 Market Street
Camden 2, New Jersey

Courses, Professional Auditing
Free Group Processing

HAS ASSOCIATES
Clinton Macauley & Alfred Kozak

clinical course going strong

The Advanced Clinical Course, now in its Fifth Unit has two more Units to go, according to L. Ron Hubbard. Unit Six will begin May 10, 1954, and Unit Seven will begin June 21, 1954, both in Phoenix at 616 North Third Street.

These units, six weeks in duration, feature personal "hand grooming" instruction by L. Ron Hubbard and theta clearing.

Eighty-one auditors have completed or are completing this training. All but a few have been given credit for course completion and are being given degrees as Doctors of Scientology.

In that Scientology resolves problems facily in the fields of science, religion and psycho-therapy, it is not very unusual that experts in it should be offered opportunities to be certified in these various fields. By special arrangement with the Church of American Science, graduates are granted certification as practitioners of spiritual healing. And by special arrangement with the Freudian Foundation of America those who are specifically qualified by Hubbard are given the opportunity to become members of that Foundation and to receive a certification as Freudian Psychoanalysts.

Those who have already graduated have had many and interesting adventures as auditors. Armed with knowledge which makes them secure in their results they have had little difficulty with positions and preclears.

After the Seventh Unit, Hubbard intends to take a rest and visit friends in England. He must also go to Vienna in August. He may or may not continue the Advanced Course on his return to the United States in September.

in the coming issue

Issue 28-G of the Journal of Scientology is devoted entirely to a book SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE. Twenty full pages of interesting material will be in your hands two weeks after this issue.

SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE is the first book written on Scientology, preceding DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH by three full years.

HOW MUCH HAS SCIENTOLOGY CHANGED? IS HUBBARD ALWAYS CHANGING SOMETHING ON US? IS SCIENTOLOGY STABLE? HAS IT ALWAYS

WORKED? Read 28-G and find out for yourself.

Your friends may want copies of this very elementary text. It costs only 75¢ a single copy. Or better still, start their subscription with issue 28-G. Only \$5.00 for a year of 24 issues. And in 1954 there will be many books.

JUNE CONGRESS CALLED

(Continued from page 1)

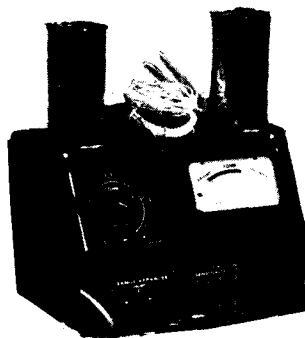
The Congress has been called because of the great success of earlier congresses. A questionnaire sent to the delegates of these elicited, rather uniformly, such replies (to the question, How could the Congress have been bettered?) as "It could have lasted longer--about a month and a half longer." "Only dancing girls would have added to my enjoyment."

And to questions as to relief in cases, reports of betterment were consistent. "Complete relief from a chronic sore throat." "Vanishment of a chronic incision somatic which a month later has not returned."

The techniques used in the December Congress were SOP-8-C. Tapes of these are still available from the HAS and the process remains and will remain the principal standard process of Scientology.

Universe processing has resolved every case to which it was addressed. A shade too skilled for use by the average auditor, this process, nevertheless, will be used by L. Ron Hubbard in June on Congress delegates.

Reservations should be made in advance at the HAS office at 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.



TO RUN SOP 8 C
WITH CERTAINTY
YOU NEED ONLY
THIS - THE BASIC
E-METER, H-52-IR.

FOR RESULTS, I RECOMMEND IT.

L. Ron Hubbard

\$79.50 from the H.A.S. PHOENIX

These Belong in your library

COURSE BOOKS

No discounts except on orders of 50 or more.

Single copies.....\$.50

All available copies.\$12.50

- SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY..\$3.00
- SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS.....\$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.....\$3.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS.....\$2.50
- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE \$3.00
- 16-G: (Journal of Scientology).....\$.50
- 24-G: (Journal of Scientology).....\$.50
- SCIENTOLOGY 88.....\$25.00

- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008.....\$5.00
- ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS \$2.50
- HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS.....\$2.50
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.....\$2.00
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING \$2.00
- DIANETICS.....\$4.00
- ON AUDITING; By M. Curtis.....\$2.50

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Responsibility
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Marbles
- No. 14—Effort Processing—Demonstration
- No. 15—Trainers—Auditors—Demonstration
- No. 16—Anatomy of Fac. One—Demonstration
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—Hollow Spots and Ridges
- No. 37—Attention Unit Running
- No. 38—The Behavior of Running
- No. 39—DEDS and DEDEXes
- No. 40—Religion and Deities
- No. 41—Evolution and Technology
- No. 42—Invasions and Reality
- No. 43—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 44—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 45—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 46—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 47—Energy Flows and Ridges
- No. 48—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 49—"88" Straight Wire
- No. 50—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted. For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

Journal of Scientology
806 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.46 P. L. & R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 28-G

SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE

by I. Ron Hubbard

SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE was written by L. Ron Hubbard in 1947 fifteen years after he began his studies of the mind, and was the manuscript offered to such organizations as the American Medical Association and the American Psychiatric Association. Instead of being accepted by these organizations, this thesis was accepted broadly by the public at large. Tens of thousands of copies of it have been circulated all over the world mostly by the public itself, duplicating it, mimeographing it, even typing it with many carbons.

The basic science was named "Scientology" in 1938. In 1947 L. Ron Hubbard changed its name to "Dianetics" in order to make a social test of publication and popularity. That test completed, in 1952 he changed the science back to its original name, SCIENTOLOGY. This was done to inhibit its being monopolized for private purposes.

The changed title of A NEW SCIENCE was ABNORMAL DIANETICS. Copyrighted months before any magazine article or book was printed on the subject of Dianetics, carrying always its copyright notice, A NEW SCIENCE is the basic copyright on the word DIANETICS. The date of its copyright is January, 1950. The first article, DIANETICS: THE EVOLUTION OF A SCIENCE, appeared and was copyrighted months afterward. It was four months after the copyright date of this thesis that DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH was published. Although the latter is widely known as "the first book", A NEW SCIENCE actually holds that honor by three years.

This work in its first manuscript form was called SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE. This was changed soon by L. Ron Hubbard to ABNORMAL DIANETICS for offence to the medical profession.

Seven years after its first appearance, SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE is issued again for its historical importance, its simplicity and its usefulness to those studying the evolution of the science itself. It is very simple and workable even in the early form presented here.

primary axioms

Scientology is a mental science built upon axioms. Workability rather than Idealism has been consulted. The only claim made for these axioms is that by their use certain definite and predictable results can be obtained.

The principle achievement of Scientology is in its organization. Almost any of its parts can be found somewhere in history, even when they were independently evolved by the writer. There are no principal sources, and where a prac-

tice or a principle is borrowed from some past school the connection is usually accidental and does not admit any further use or validity of that school. Scientology works, and can only be worked, when regarded and used as a unity. When diluted by broader applications of older practices, it will no longer produce results. To avoid confusion and prevent semantic difficulties, new and simplified terminology has been used and is used only as defined herein.

Scientology is really a family of sciences. It is here addressed in the form of a science of thought applicable to psychosomatic ills and individual aberrations.

The field of thought may be divided into two areas which have been classified as the "knowable" and the "unknowable." We are here concerned only with the "knowable." In the "unknowable" we place that data which we do not need to know in order to solve the problem of improving or curing of aberrations of the human mind. By thus splitting the broad field of thought, we need not now concern ourselves with such indefinites as spiritualism, deism, telepathy, clairvoyance.

Conceiving this split as a line drawn through the area, we can assign a dynamic principle of existence to all that data remaining in the "knowable" field.

After exhaustive research one word was selected as embracing the finite universe as a dynamic principle of existence. This word can be used as a guide or a measuring stick and by it can be evaluated much information. It is therefore our first and our controlling axiom.

The first axiom is:

SURVIVE!

This can be seen to be the lowest common denominator of the finite universe. It embraces all forms of energy. It further delineates the purpose of that energy so far as it is now viewable by us in the "knowable" field. The activity of the finite universe can easily be seen to obey this axiom as though it were a command. All works and energies can be considered to be motivated by it. The various kingdoms have this as their lowest common denominator, for animals, vegetables and minerals are all striving for survival. We do not know to what end we are surviving, and in our field of the "knowable" and in our choice of only the workable axioms, we do not know and have no immediate reason to ask why.

All forms of energy are then surviving to some unknown end, for some unknown purpose. We need only to know that they are surviving and that, as units or species, they must survive.

By derivation from the first workable axiom, we come into

possession of the second. In obedience to the command "survive," life took on the form of a cell which, joining with other cells, formed a colony. The cell, by procreating, expanded the colony. The colony, by procreation, formed other colonies. Colonies of different types united and necessity, mutation and natural selection brought about specializing which increased the complexity of the colonies until they became an aggregation. The problems of the colonial aggregation were those of food, protection and procreation. In various ways a colonial aggregation of cells became a standardized unit and any advanced colonial aggregation came into possession by necessity, mutation and natural selection of a central control system.

The purpose of the colonial aggregation was to survive. To do this it had to have food, means of defense, protection and means of procreation. The control center which had developed had as its primary command, Survive! Its prime purpose was the food, defense, protection and means of procreation.

Thus can be stated the second workable axiom:

THE PURPOSE OF THE MIND IS TO SOLVE PROBLEMS RELATING TO SURVIVAL.

The ultimate success of the organism, its specie or life would be, at its unimaginable extreme, immortality. The final failure in obedience to the law *survive* would be death. Between eternal survival and death lie innumerable gradations. In the middle ground of such a scale would be mere existence without hope of much success and without fear of failure. Below this point would lie, step by step, innumerable small errors, accidents, losses, each one of which would tend to abbreviate the chances of reaching the ultimate goal. Above this point would lie the small successes, appreciations, and triumphs which would tend to secure the desirable goal.

As an axiom, the mind can then be said to act in obedience to a central basic command, *survive*, and to direct or manage the organism in its efforts to accomplish the ultimate goal for the individual or specie or life and to avoid for the individual or specie or life any part of the final failure, which leads to the stated axiom:

THE MIND DIRECTS THE ORGANISM, THE SPECIES, ITS SYMBIOTES OR LIFE IN THE EFFORT OF SURVIVAL.

A study of the field of evolution will indicate that survival has been, will be, and is the sole test of an organism, whether the organism is treated in the form of daily activity or the life of the specie. No action of the organism will be found to lie without the field of survival, for the organism is acting within its environment upon information received or retarded, and error or failure does not alter the fact that its basic impulse was motivated by survival.

Another axiom may then be formulated as follows:

THE MIND AS THE CENTRAL DIRECTION SYSTEM OF THE BODY, POSES, PERCEIVES AND RESOLVES PROBLEMS OF SURVIVAL AND DIRECTS OR FAILS TO DIRECT THEIR EXECUTION.

As there are many organisms in the same specie, all attempting to accomplish the same end, and as there are many species, and as matter itself is attempting in one unit form or another to survive, there is necessarily conflict and contest amongst the individuals of the specie, species, or units of matter. Species cannot survive without being interested primarily in the species. Natural selection and other causes have established this as a primary rule for survival: *That the unit remain alive as long as possible as a unit and, by association and procreation, that the specie remain alive as a specie.* Second grade interest is paid by the unit or the species to its symbiotes. Third grade interest is paid to inanimate matter. As this is apparently the most workable solution, natural selection best preserves those species which follow this working rule. And the symbiotes of the successful specie therefore have enhanced opportunity for survival.

Man is the most successful organism currently in existence, at least on this planet. Man is currently winning in the perpetual cosmic election which possibly may select the thinker of the new *THOUGHT*.

Man is heir to the experience and construction of his own

ancestors. As cellular conservatism is one of the factors of survival, his brain is basically the same brain which directed and resolved the problems of his animal forebears. By evolution and natural selection, this brain therefore has the primary priority in emergencies. Superimposed on this animal brain has been developed an enormously complex analyzer which probably exists as his frontal lobe.

The command, *survive*, is variable in individuals and species to the extent that it may be strong or weak. Superior strength of the command in the individual or specie is normally, but variably, a survival factor. The primary facet of personality is the basic strength of the DYNAMIC drive.

The DYNAMIC is variable from individual to individual and race to race. It is varied by physiology, environment, and experience. Its manifestation in the animal brain effects both the tenacity of the individual to life or purpose, and it effects the activity of the analyzer. The first characteristic of the individual which should be considered is the basic strength of his DYNAMIC. By this an axiom can be formulated:

THE PERSISTENCY OF THE INDIVIDUAL IN LIFE IS DIRECTLY GOVERNED BY THE STRENGTH OF HIS BASIC DYNAMIC.

The analytical, human, or as it has elsewhere been called erroneously, the conscious mind, is variable from individual to individual and race to race in its ability to perceive and resolve problems. Another axiom can then be formulated:

INTELLIGENCE IS THE ABILITY OF AN INDIVIDUAL, GROUP, OR RACE TO RESOLVE PROBLEMS RELATING TO SURVIVAL.

It should be noted that there is a distinct difference between the DYNAMIC and the intelligence. High intelligence may not denote high DYNAMIC. High DYNAMIC may not denote high intelligence. Intelligence is mental sensitivity and analytical ability. DYNAMIC is the persistency of the individual in obedience to the command, *survive!*

It has been noted that there is a gradation in the scale of survival. Gains toward the ultimate goal are pleasurable. Failures toward the final defeat are sorrowful or painful. Pleasure is therefore the perception of well-being, or an advance toward the ultimate goal. Pain, therefore, is the perception of a reduction toward the final defeat. Both are necessary survival factors.

For the purpose of Scientology good and evil must be defined. Those things which may be classified as good by an individual are only those things which aid himself, his family, his group, his race, mankind or life in its dynamic obedience to the command, modified by the observations of the individual, his family, his group, his race, or life.

As *evil* may be classified those things which tend to limit the dynamic thrust of the individual, his family, his group, his race, or life in general in the dynamic drive, also limited by the observation, the observer and his ability to observe.

Good may be defined as constructive. *Evil* may be defined as destructive—definitions modified by viewpoint. The individual man is an organism attempting to survive in affinity or contest with other men, races, and the three kingdoms. His goal is survival for himself, his progeny, his group, his race, his symbiotes, life and the universe in general in contest with any efforts or entities which threaten or impede his efforts to attain the goal.

His happiness depends upon making, consolidating, or contemplating gains toward his goal.

The purpose of Scientology is to pass man across the abyss of irrational, solely reactive thought and enter him upon a new stage of constructive progression to the ultimate goal.

an analogy of the mind

It is not the goal of Scientology to reconstruct the human mind. The goal of Scientology is to delete from the existing mind those physically painful experiences which have resulted in the aberration of the analytical mind, to erase from the body psychosomatic illnesses which are physical abnormalities and the physical manifestation of the

aberration, and to restore in its entirety the proper working function of a brain not otherwise physically deranged.

When an individual is acting contrary to survival of himself, his group, progeny, race, mankind, or life he can be considered to be unintelligent, uninformed or aberrated. *Every single instance of aberrated conduct threatening the general goal of the individual as outlined in the last chapter can be proven to have a source which will specifically be found to be a painful experience containing data not available to the analytical mind.* Every single instance and facet of aberrated conduct has its exact causation in the physically painful error which has been introduced during a moment of absence of the analytical power.

Scientology is the discovering of the aberration in the individual, finding the physically painful experience which corresponds to it and placing the data therein contained at the disposal of the analytical mind.

More as an effort to demonstrate how that is accomplished than as actual outline of the character of the mind, the following analogy is offered.

First there is the physio-animal section of the brain, containing the motor controls, the sub-brains, and the physical nervous system in general, including the physical aspect of the analytical section of the brain. The control of all voluntary and involuntary muscles is contained in this section. It commands all body fluids, blood flow, respiration, glandular secretion, cellular construction, and the activity of various parts of the body. Experimentation has adequately demonstrated this. The physio-animal mind has specific methods of "thinking." These are entirely reactive. Animal experimentation—rats, dogs, etc.—is experimentation on and with precisely this mind and little more. *It is a fully conscious mind and should never be denoted by any term which denies it "consciousness" since there is no period in the life of the organism from conception to death when this mind is not awake, observing, and recording percepts.* This is the mind of a dog, cat, or rat and is also the basic mind of a man so far as its operating characteristics are concerned. A man in the deepest possible somnambulistic sleep is still in possession of more mind and thinking and coordinating ability than a lower animal.

The term "consciousness" is no more than a designation of the awareness of *now*. The physio-animal mind never ceases to be aware of *now* and never ceases to record the successive instances of *now* which in their composite make up a *time track* connecting memory in an orderly chain.

Cessation of life alone discontinues the recording of perceptions on this orderly track. *Unconsciousness* is a condition wherein the organism is discoordinated only in its analytical process and motor control direction. In the physio-animal section of the brain, a complete time track and a complete memory record of all perceptions for all moments of the organism's existence is available.

As life progresses, for instance, from a blade of grass, greater and greater complexities and degrees of self-determinism are possible. Energy in its various forms is the primary motivator in the lower orders, but as the complexity of the order is increased into the animal kingdom, the physio-animal brain attains more and more command of the entire organism until it itself begins to possess the second section of the mind.

All animals possess in some slight degree an analyzer. This, which we designate the *analytical mind*, is present even in lower orders, since it is only that section of the brain which possesses the self-deterministic coordinative command of the physio-animal brain and thus of the body. In a rat, for instance, it is no more than its "conscious" awareness of *now* applying to lessons of *then* without rationality but with instinct and painful experience. This is the analytical section of the mind in a lower animal but it is the *reactive mind* in a man whose *analytical mind* is so highly attuned and intricate that it can command entirely the physio-animal brain and thus the body.

Man not only possesses a superior physio-animal mind but possesses as well an *analytical mind* of such power and complexity that it possesses no real rival in any other species. The *analytical mind* of man cannot be studied by observing

the reactions of animals under any situations. Not only is it more sensitive but it possesses factors and sensitivities not elsewhere found.

Continuing this analogy: Lying between the *analytical mind* and the physio-animal mind may be conceived the *reactive mind*. This is the coordinated responses of the physio-animal mind, the "analytical" mind of animals and the first post of emergency command in man. All errors of a psychic or psychosomatic nature can be considered for the purposes of this analogy to lie in the *reactive mind*. The first human *analytical mind* took command of the body and physio-animal mind under strained and dangerous circumstances when man was still in violent contest with other species around him. It can be considered that the *analytical mind* received command with the single proviso that instantaneous emergency would be handled by the outdated but faster *reactive mind*.

Any and all errors in thinking and action derive from the reactive mind as it is increased in strength and power by painful experience. It can be called a shadow mind, instantaneously reactive when any of its content is perceived in the environment of the individual, at which time it urgently bypasses the analytical mind and causes immediate reaction in the physio-animal mind and in the body. Additionally, the reactive mind is in continual presence when chronically restimulated by a constantly present restimulator—which is to say, an approximation of the reactive mind's content or some part thereof continually perceived in the environment of the organism. The reactive mind is in action so long as it is activated by an exact or nearly exact approximation of its content. But given too continuous a restimulation, it can and does derange both the physio-animal mind and body below it and the analytical mind above it. It was created by deranging circumstances of a physical nature, hence it deranges.

The entire content of the reactive mind is records of physical pain with its accompanying perceptions during disconnection of the analyzer. All aberrated conduct and error on the part of an individual is occasioned by restimulation of his reactive mind.

None of these minds are "unconscious," nor are they subconscious. The entire organism is always conscious but the temporary dispersion of the thought processes of the analytical mind bring about a condition whereby that mind, having been dispersed and considering itself the residence of person, is unable to obtain and reach data perceived and received by the organism during the analytical mind's condition of dispersion. That the analytical mind can be thrown, by pain or shock, out of circuit is a survival factor of its own: as sensitive "machinery" it must be protected by a fuse system.

the dynamics

The basic dynamic, SURVIVE, increases in complexity as the complexity of the organism evolves. Energy may be considered to have taken many paths through eternity to arrive intact at the infinite goal. The "why" of the goal may lie above the finite line but below it, demarked by the word SURVIVE, definite manifestations are visible. Energy collects into various forms of matter which collect and aggregate in various materials and compounds. Life evolves from the simplest basic into complex forms since evolutionary change is in itself a method of survival.

Conflict amongst species and individuals within the species is additionally a survival factor. Affinity of individuals for groups, races, and the whole of its specie, and for other species, is additionally a survival factor, as strong or stronger than conflict.

Drive is defined as the dynamic thrust through time toward the attainment of the goal. Survive is considered to be the lowest common denominator of all energy efforts and all forms. It can then be subdivided specifically into several drive lines as applicable to each form or specie. The unaberrated self contains five main drives which are held in common with man.

The dynamics are: One, self; Two, sex; Three, group;

Four, mankind; Five, life; Six, the physical universe; Seven, thought; Eight, universal thought or theta.

An entire philosophy can be built around each one of these dynamics which will account for all the actions of an individual. Any one of these philosophies is so complete that it can be logically made to include the other seven. In other words, all purpose of an individual can be rationalized into the dynamic of self. A philosophy exists which attempts to rationalize everything into the sexual dynamic, and so on with all the dynamics. Observing that each one can stand as a logical unity, one finds it necessary to retire to the lowest common denominator of the basic dynamic which actually does explain the eight subdivisions. As each one of the subdivisions is capable of supporting the whole weight of a rational argument, it can readily be deduced that each is of nearly equal importance in the individual. The aberrated conditions of a society tend to vary the stress on these dynamics, making first one and then another the keynote of the society.

In an unaberrated individual or society, the validity of all eight would be recognized.

The unaberrated individual may physiologically possess or environmentally stress one or more of these dynamics above the others. In terms of basic personality, the physiological-environmental-educational aspect of the individual is varied strength in the eight dynamics.

Each one of the eight dynamics breaks further into purposes which are specific and complex. Purposes and other factors entangle these dynamics and varying situations and the observational power of the individual may conflict one against another of these dynamics within the individual himself. This is a basic complex factor of unaberrated personality.

I. *THE DYNAMIC OF SELF* consists of the dynamic thrust to survive as an individual, to obtain pleasure as an individual, and to avoid pain. It covers the general field of food, clothing and shelter, personal ambition, and general individual purpose.

II. *THE DYNAMIC OF SEX* embraces the procreation of progeny, the care of that progeny, and the securing for that progeny of better survival conditions and abilities in the future.

III. *THE DYNAMIC OF GROUP* embraces the various units of the specie man, such as the association, the military company, the people in the surrounding countryside, the nation and the race. It is characterized by activity on the part of the individual to obtain and maintain the survival of the group of which he is a part.

IV. *THE MANKIND DYNAMIC* embraces the survival of the species.

V. *THE DYNAMIC OF LIFE* is the urge of the individual to survive for life and for life to survive for itself.

VI. *THE PHYSICAL UNIVERSE DYNAMIC* is the drive of the individual to enhance the survival of all matter, energy, time and space.

VII. *THE THOUGHT DYNAMIC* concerns the urge of the individual to survive as thought.

VIII. *THE DYNAMIC OF UNIVERSAL THOUGHT* is the urge of the individual to survive for the Creator.

While man is concerned with any one of the above dynamics, any one of them may become antipathetic to his own survival. This is *rational conflict* and is normally and commonly incident to survival. It is non-aberrative in that it is rational within the educational limitation.

The family as a unit is not a dynamic but a combination of dynamics. And in this and other societies it attains a position of interest which is not necessarily inherent in the individual or group.

Basically simple, complexity is introduced amongst the dynamics by individual and group irrationalities. The basic (unaberrated) individual has continual difficulty rationalizing the problems of importances and choices amongst these dynamics. When the basic individual becomes aberrated and is attendantly unable to reason freely on all problems, a selection of importances amongst these dynamics becomes

early impossible and produces aberrated solutions which may resolve such an extreme as the destruction of the individual himself, by himself, under the mistaken solution that he may thus obey the primary command.

Note: All self-destructive effort is irrationality of a precise nature which will often be found by the auditor in a subject under treatment but which forms no part of the basic personality of the individual.

the basic individual

For the purposes of this work the terms *basic individual* and *clear* are nearly synonymous since they denote the unaberrated self in complete integration and in a state of highest possible rationality; a *clear* is one who has become the *basic individual* through therapy.

The precise personality of the basic individual is of interest to the operator. His complete characteristic is established by:

1. The strength of his basic DYNAMIC; 2. The relative strengths of his dynamics; 3. The sensitivity, which is to say the intelligence, of his analyzer; 4. The coordination of his motor controls; 5. His physiological and glandular condition; 6. His environment and education.

The experiences of each individual also create an individual composite and so may additionally designate individuality. There are as many distinct individuals on earth as there are men, women and children. That we can establish a common denominator of drive and basic function does not, can not, and will not alter the fact that individuals are amazingly varied one from the next.

It will be found by experience and exhaustive research, as it has been clinically established, that the basic individual is invariably responsive in all the dynamics and is essentially "good." There are varying degrees of courage but in the basic individual there is no pusillanimity. The virtues of the basic individual are innumerable. His intentional vices and destructive dramatizations are non-existent. He is in close alignment with that ideal which mankind recognizes as an ideal. This is a necessary part of an auditor's working knowledge, since deviations from it denote the existence of aberration and such departures are unnatural and enforced and are no part of the self-determinism of the individual.

Man is not a reactive animal. He is capable of self-determinism. He has will power. He ordinarily has high analytical ability. He is rational and he is happy and integrated only when he is his own basic personality.

The most desirable state in an individual is complete self-determinism. Such self-determinism may be altered and shaped to some degree by education and environment, but so long as the individual is not aberrated, he is in possession of self-determinism. So long as he is self-determined in his actions he adjusts himself successfully to the degree that his environment will permit such an adjustment. He will be more forceful, effective and happier in that environment than when aberrated.

That the basic personality is "good" does not mean that he cannot be a terribly effective enemy of those things rationally recognizable as destructive to himself and to his.

The basic individual is not a buried unknown or a different person but an intensity of all that is best and most able in the person. The basic individual equals the same person minus his pain and dramatizations.

The drive strength of the person does not derive from his aberrations. The aberrations lessen the drive strength. Artistry, personal force, personality, all are residual in the basic personality. This is derived from clinical research and experimentation. The only reason an aberrant occasionally holds hard to his aberrations is due to the fact that his engrams have a content which forbids their removal.

engrams

The reactive mind consists of a collection of experiences received during an unanalytical moment which contain pain

and actual or conceived antagonism to the survival of the individual. An engram is a perceptic entity which can be precisely defined. The aggregate of engrams compose the reactive mind.

A new sub-field entitled "Perceptics" has been originated here to adequately define engramic data. Perceptics contains as one of its facets the field of semantics. Precisely as the field of semantics is organized so is organized in perceptics each sensory perception.

The audio-syllabic communication system of man has its counterpart in various languages observable in lower animals. Words are sounds in syllabic form delivered with a definite timber, pitch, and volume or sight recognition in each case. Words are a highly specialized form of audio-perceptics. The quality of the sound uttering the word is nearly as important as the word itself. The written word belongs in part to visio-perceptics. Having but lately acquired his extensive vocabulary, the mind of man is least adjusted to words and their sense. The mind is better able to differentiate amongst qualities of utterance than amongst the meanings of words themselves.

Included in perceptics in the same fashion and on the same axioms as semantics are the other sensory perceptions—organic sensation, the tactile sense, the olfactory sense and the senses involved with sight and hearing. Each has its own grouping. And each carries its class of messages with highly complex meanings. Each one of these divisions of the senses is plotted in time according to the earliest or most forceful significances. Each class of messages is so filed as to lead the individual toward pleasure and away from pain. The classifications and study of this varied sensory file has been designated "Perceptics."

Engrams are received into the mind forming a reactive area during moments of lowered analytical awareness of the individual and they contain physical pain and antagonism to survival. The engram is a packaged perceptic not available to the analytical mind but intimately connected to the physio-animal mind. Under normal conditions it reacts as a dramatization of itself when approximated by the organism's perceptions of its content in the immediate environment during periods of weariness, illness, or hypnotic moments in the life of the individual.

When injury or illness supplants the analytical mind producing what is commonly known as "unconsciousness" and when physical pain and antagonism to the survival of the organism are present, an engram is received by the individual. Subsequently, during moments when the potential of the analytical mind is reduced by weariness, illness or similar circumstances, one or more of the perceptics contained in the engram may be observed by the individual in his environment and without his perceiving that he has observed it (or the identity of it), the individual dramatizes the moment of receipt of the engram.

An engram impedes one or more dynamics of the basic individual. Being antagonistic to his survival it can be considered analogically to consist of a reverse charge.

As an example, the analytical mind can be said to possess multiple scanners in layers. Ordinary or pleasurable memory can be considered to have, as an analogy only, a positive charge. The multiple scanners are able to sweep these areas and make available memory data to the analytical mind so that it can arrive by various mathematical means at a solution for its various problems.

The engram, as a specific memory package, can be considered to have a reverse charge which cannot be reached by the scanner of the analytical mind but which is directly connected to the motor controls and other physical functions and which can exert, at a depth not nearly as basic as the basic drive but nevertheless low, a hidden influence upon the analytical mind through another circuit. The analytical mind in awareness of *now*, nevertheless, is able to discover, without therapeutic assistance, the existence of such an impediment since it was received during a moment of extremely low potential on the part of the analytical mind.

As a further analogy, and for demonstration only, an engram can be considered to be a bundle of perceptions of a precise nature. An engram is an entire dramatic sequence,

implanted during unconsciousness, which possesses specific perceptic keys, any one of which when unanalytically perceived by the individual in his environment, may in greater or lesser degrees set the engram into reaction.

Denied to the analytical mind at its reception, it is denied to the analytical mind in its exact character during its dramatization. Its content is literal and, on the physio-animal level, demands action. Man's analytical ability and his vocabulary are imposed above both the physio-animal mind and the reactive mind, both on the evolutionary time track and in awareness. The charge contained in the engram is inexhaustable and remains reactive in full force whenever keyed into the circuit by restimulators.

Restimulators are those approximations in the environment of an individual of the content of an engram. Restimulators can exist in any of the various senses. The orderly filing of perceptics in the memory does not, apparently, include the content of engrams, these being filed separately under an "immediate danger" heading.

There are three kinds of thought: The first is *engramic*, or *literal*. It demands immediate action without examination by the analytical mind. A hand being withdrawn from a hot stove when burned is being governed by the reactive principle, but as the ensuing instant of unconsciousness caused by the shock is ordinarily slight, no real engram can be said to have formed.

The second type of thought is *justified thought*. Engramic thought is literal, without reason, irrational. Justified thought is the attempt of the analytical mind to explain the reactive, engramic reactions of the organism in the ordinary course of living. Every engram may cause some form of aberrated conduct on the part of the individual. Justified thought is the effort of the conscious mind to explain away that aberration without admitting, as it cannot do normally, that it has failed the organism.

The third and optimum type of thought is *rational thought*. This is the thought used by a "clear."

An engram is an apparent surcharge in the mental circuit with certain definite finite content. That charge is not reached or examined by the analytical mind but that charge is capable of acting as an independent command.

When the basic drive of the individual is boosted in potential by an observed necessity, the residual charge in an engram is insufficient to contest, at times, the raised purpose. The analytical mind can then be seen to function in entire command of the organism without serious modification by engramic command.

At other times, hostility in the environment and confusion of the analytical mind combine to reduce the dynamic potential to such a degree that the engramic command, in comparison to the basic drive, can be seen to be extremely powerful. It is at such times, in the presence of even faint restimulators, that the individual most demonstrates his aberrations.

EXAMPLE: Engram received at the age of three and one-half years. Adult patient. As child in dental chair, against his will, under antagonistic conditions, given nitrous oxide and tricked by dentist. During painful portion of treatment the dentist says, "He is asleep. He can't hear, feel or see anything. Stay there."

The perceptics which can be restimulated in this are the quality, pitch and volume of the dentist's voice; the sound of the dentist's drill; the slap of the cable running the drill; street noises of a specific kind; the tactile of the mouth being forcibly held open; the smell of the mask; the sound of running water; the smell of nitrous oxide; and in short, several of each perceptic class, excluding only sight.

The effect of this experience, being a part of an engramic chain which contained two earlier experiences, was in some small degree to trance the individual and maintain some portion of him in a regressed state.

This engram is too brief and extraordinarily simple but it will serve as an example to the auditor. The timeless quality of the suggestions, the conceived antagonism, precursors on the engramic chain awakened and re-enforced, all these things confused the time sense with the individual and was otherwise reactive in later life.

For every engram there is a somatic as part of that engram. No aberration exists without its somatics unless it is a racial-educational aberration, in which instance it is compatible with its environment and so is not considered irrational.

Every aberration contains its exact command in some engram.

The numbers of engrams per individual are relatively few. The aberrated condition of the individual does not depend on the number of engrams but the severity of individual engrams.

An engram is severe in the exact ratio that it is conceived by the organism to have been a moment of threat to survival. The character of the threat and the perceptic content produces the aberration. A number of engrams with similar perceptics in an individual produce a complex aberration pattern which nevertheless has for its parts individual engrams.

An aberration is the manifestation of an engram and is serious only when it influences the competence of the individual in his environment.

Engrams are of two types depending upon the duration of restimulation. There are "floaters" and "chronics." A floater has not been restimulated during the lifetime succeeding it in the individual. A chronic is an engram which has been more or less continuously restimulated so that it has become an apparent portion of the individual. A chronic begins to gather "locks." A floater has not accumulated locks since it has never been restimulated.

A lock can be conceived to be joined to an engram in such a way that it can be reached by the multiple scanners of the analytical mind which cannot reach the engram. A lock is a painful mental experience. It is or is not regarded by the analytical mind as a source of difficulty or aberration. It is a period of mental anguish and is wholly dependent upon an engram for its pain value. When an engram is activated into a chronic, it accumulates numerous locks along the time track of the individual. The engram itself is not immediately locatable, except somatically, along the time track of the individual. Locks are of some diagnostic value but as they exist as experiences more or less recallable by the analytical mind, they can be depended upon to vanish upon the removal of the engram from the reactive mind without further therapy.

The treating of a lock as a lock has some therapeutic value but the exhaustion of locks from an aberrated individual is long and arduous and is seldom productive of any lasting result. Upon the location and exhaustion of the engram from the reactive mind, all of its locks vanish. An engram may exist unactivated as a floater for any number of years or for the entire duration of an individual's life. At any future moment after the receipt of an engram, whether that time period consists of days or decades, the floater may reactivate into a lock at which time it becomes part of the command obeyed by the analytical mind in its efforts to rationalize. The removal of the individual from his restimulators, which is to say, the environment in which the engram was reactive, is in itself a form of therapy, since the engram may then return to its status as a floater.

EXAMPLE: Engram—At birth occurs the phrase, "No good," uttered during a moment of headache and gasping on the part of a child.

Lock: At the age of seven while the child was ill with a minor malady, the mother in a fit of rage said that he was "No good."

The removal of the engram also removes, ordinarily without further attention, the lock.

Note: Birth remained inactive in the above case as a floater until the moment of reduced analytical power at the age of seven when a birth phrase was repeated. It is worth remarking that the entire content of the birth engram is given simultaneously both to the child and to the mother, with only the difference of somatics. It is further worthy of note that the mother quite often perceives in the child a restimulator and uses against it the phrases which were said when the child gave the mother the greatest pain, namely, birth. The child is then victimized into various psychosomatic ills by the repetition of its birth engram restimula-

tors, which may develop even more seriously into actual disease.

The brain controls the multiple and complex functions of the growth and condition of the organism. Containing organic sensation as one of its perceptics, the engram then, when reactivated, causes a somatic and additionally may deny body fluids, i.e., hormones and blood, to some portion of the anatomy, occasioning psychosomatic ills. The denial of fluid or adequate blood supply may result in a potentially infective area. The psychosomatic reduces the resistance of some portion of the body to actual disease.

Semantic and other sensory errors find their basis in unconscious antagonistic moments. A semantic may be adjusted by an address to a lock but the permanency of adjustment obtains only until such time as the engram is again reactivated, causing another lock.

All aberrations are occasioned by engrams.

An engram is severely painful or severely threatening to the survival of the organism and is an engram only if it cannot be reached by the awake analytical mind.

A simple approximation of the action of an engram can be accomplished by an experiment in hypnotism whereby a positive suggestion is delivered to an amnesia-tranced patient which contains a post-hypnotic signal. The subject, having been commanded to forget the suggestion when awake, will then perform the act. This suggestion is then actually a light portion of the reactive mind. It is literally interpreted, unquestionably followed, since it is received during a period of unawareness by the analytical mind, or some portion of it. The restimulator, which may be the act of the operator adjusting his tie, causes the subject to commit some act. The subject will then try to explain why he is doing what he is doing, no matter how illogical that action may be. The post-hypnotic suggestion is then recalled to the subject's mind and he remembers it. The compulsion vanishes (unless it is laid upon an actual engram).

The obedience of the subject to the command has, as its source, engramic thought. The explanation by the subject for his own action is the analytical mind observing the organism which it supposes to have in its sole charge, and is justifying itself. The release of the post-hypnotic suggestion into the analytical mind brings about rational thought.

Engrams can be considered to be painfully inflicted, often timeless, post-hypnotic suggestions delivered antagonistically to the "unconscious" subject. The post-hypnotic suggestion given the subject in the above example would not have any permanent effect on the subject even if it were not removed by the operator because there was presumed to be no antagonism involved (unless, of course, it rested on a former engram).

The physio-animal mind of an organism never ceases recording on some level. The exact moment when recording begins in an organism has not at this date been accurately determined. It has been found to be very early, probably earlier than four months after conception and five months before birth. In the presence of pain, any moment prior to the age of two years may be considered to be unanalytical. Any painful experience received by the foetus contains its full perceptic package, including darkness.

Once an operator has worked a prenatal engram and has seen its influence upon the engramic chain and the awake life of the adult, no question will remain in his mind concerning the actuality of the experience. That the foetus does record is attributable to a phenomenon of the extension of perceptions during moments of pain and the absence of the analytical mind.

Laboratory experiment demonstrates that under hypnosis an individual's sensory perception may be artificially extended.

The existence of pain in any large degree is sufficient to extend the hearing of the foetus so that it records, during the existence of pain and the presence of exterior sound, the entire and complete record of the experience. As a chronic engram is but precariously fixed on the mind, the syllables or voice timbres contained in the prenatal will reactivate the somatic and the emotional engramic content whenever the approximations of that engram appear in the child's (or the adult's) vicinity.

The understanding of language is not necessary to reactivate an engram since the recording of the brain is so precise that the utterance of the identical words in similar tones during later prenatal periods or during birth, or immediately after birth, can and may occasion the original prenatal or any of the prenatals to become reactive, producing locks, injuring the health of the infant or, for that matter, of the foetus.

The perceptics of the foetus are extended only during moments of pain. But a chain of prenatal engrams can occasion a condition wherein the hearing of the foetus is chronically extended forming numerous locks before birth. These locks will vanish when the actual engrams are discovered and exhausted from the psyche.

Any painful unanalytical moment containing antagonism is not only a matter of record but a source of potential action in the human organism at any period during its lifetime, reserving, of course, the question of when the foetus first begins to record.

Birth is ordinarily a severely painful unconscious experience. It is ordinarily an engram of some magnitude. Any one who has been born then possesses at least one engram. Any period of absence of analytical power during receipt of physical pain has some engramic potentiality.

Moments when the analytical power is present in some quantity, when physical pain is absent and only antagonism to the organism is present do not form engrams and are *not* responsible for the aberration of the individual.

Sociological maladjustments; parental punishments of a minor sort, even when they include pain; libidos; childhood struggles and jealousies are not capable of aberrating the individual. These can influence the personality and environment adjustment of the individual but so long as he is not pathologically incompetent, he can and will resolve these problems and remain without aberration.

The human mind is an enormously powerful organism and its analytical ability is great. It is not overlaid above naturally unsocial or evil desires but is founded upon powerful and constructive basics which only powerful, painful and antagonistic experiences can impede. Engrams will be found to have been conceived by the individual as intensely antagonistic to the survival of the organism.

The discovery of the basic engram is the first problem of the operator. It normally results in an engramic chain. The content of that chain will be found to be physically severe.

An engram is physically painful, is conceived by the organism as an antagonistic threat to its survival, and is received during the absence of the analytical power of the mind. These factors may vary within the engram so that an engram may be of minimal pain, maximal antagonism and minimal absence of the analytical power, but no engram is available to the scanners of the unconsciousness.

NOTE: ONE HAS AS MUCH FUNCTIONING ANALYZER
AS ONE HAS AWARENESS OF NOW

The body is to some degree re-living the experience of the engram whenever the experience is restimulated. A chronic psychosomatic, such as a painful arm, indicates the chronic, continuous co-existence with *NOW* of the moment the arm was broken or hurt. Several engrams reactivated into a chronic state brings several moments of unconsciousness, pain, and antagonism into a co-existence with *NOW*. The engram is a bundle of perceptics which include, as the primary manifestation, organic sensation. The organic sensation is enforced on the members of the body to a greater or lesser degree whenever, and as long as, the engram is restimulated. There is only *one* psychosomatic which is common to all engrams. Any engram contains this as part of the command it will enforce upon the body. The analytical mind is an organism and a part of the human body. As a stomach may be made to ache chronically (ulcers), to feel broken, the engram also enforces a command upon the *organ* of the analytical mind. That command is common to every engram. Engrams are valid only when they are received during a momentary dispersal, or shocked nul condition, of the analytical mind.

Every engram contains and enforces the command on the analytical mind that *it has been dispersed and is not operating*. This is common to every engram. This is reduction of the intellect by engrams totally aside from specific engramic content. It explains at once insanity and the remarkable mental facility of a cleared individual.

aberrations

All aberrations of any kind are of precisely the same nature (as covered in the last chapter). It is the content of the engram which causes the aberration and forms its nature. Complexity amongst engramic contents may demonstrate a most complex aberration.

The various commands contained in the engrams, reactivating and modifying the basic dynamic command of the mind, produce abnormal characteristics in the behavior of the analytical mind which are chronic or sporadic as the engrams occasioning them are restimulated. An entire concept of existence may be built from engramic content. Conflicts in the commands contained in engrams and conflicts between the basic drive and the engramic content combine into behavior patterns.

When the organism has become so impeded that it can no longer influence or command its environment, it can be considered to be insane in that environment. Change of environment may relieve the condition or, more certainly, the exhaustion of the content of the reactive mind will restore the ability of the analytical mind to solve the problems with which it is confronted.

Whatever the engramic content of the reactive mind and its potential influence upon the behavior of the individual, it does not necessarily follow that the reactive mind may be chronically restimulated. However, when the reactive mind has been restimulated consistently, the analytical mind, called upon to solve the problems around and through antagonistic and incorrect data, may be unable to perform its task. In the absence of disease or injury, any mind not in a physiological amnesia state may be restored to normal function by the removal of the reactive mind. It should be noted however that this is modified by the fact that patients who have received insulin shocks, pre-frontal lobotomies, electric shocks and other treatments are regarded as equivocal and are temporarily classed with disease cases for lack of adequate observation in this stage of the experimental research.

Patients can be regarded as rational or irrational only in so far as they react in their customary environment. But any patient in possession of a reactive mind is an unknown quantity until that reactive mind has been examined. If he has been examined, his mind can be cleared in the same process.

There are several factors contained in the engrams in the reactive mind which most certainly tend toward aberration. These include engramic commands which derange the time sense of the individual and thus apparently destroy his time track, and engrams which contain restimulators of such timelessness and such perceptic content that they remain thereafter continually with the individual and seem to arrest him or regress him in time. Engrams containing commands which make the individual chronically unable to conceive differences are especially harmful since these tend to compare everything to engramic value and thus cause the individual to arrive at a chronic state of engramic thinking.

The mind resolves problems related to survival, utilizing its ability to conceive similarities and observe differences.

Engrams which destroy or tend to hold in suspension the analytical mind's ability to conceive associations most influence the apparent intelligence of the mind. But engrams which tend, by their command content, to destroy the mind's ability to conceive differences may produce severe aberration.

EXAMPLE: "All men are alike," received as powerful engramic content would tend to compare every man and associate him with those men contained in the reactive mind as painful and dangerous.

An aberration may attain any form or complexion. As a

rough analogy, a compulsion may be conceived to be an engrammatic command that the organism *must* do something; a repression is a command that the organism *must not* do something; a neurosis is an emotional state containing conflicts and emotional data inhibiting the abilities or welfare of the individual; and a psychosis is a conflict of commands which seriously reduce the individual's ability to solve his problems in his environment to a point where he cannot adjust some vital phase of his environmental needs.

All this variety of manifestation of aberration is occasioned by the pain-enforced commands or contents of engrams.

Physical aberrations are occasioned by engrams when they are not the result of injury or disease; even then, the aspect may be improved by the exhaustion of the reactive mind of the sick individual. The engram cannot manifest itself as a mental aberration without also manifesting itself to some degree as somatic aberration. Removal of the somatic content of engrams which is also necessary to obtain any other relief, can and does occasion glandular readjustment, cellular inhibition and other physiological corrections.

the tone scale

The tone scale denotes numerically, first, the status of an engram in the reactive mind, next, its erasure or reduction, and provides a measure for sanity in an individual.

The derivation of this scale is clinical and is based upon observation of engrams being worked. When an engram is located and developed, the extreme range it can follow begins with apathy, develops into anger (or the various facets of antagonism), proceeds into boredom, and arrives at last in cheerfulness or vanishes utterly.

The tone scale is essentially an assignation of numerical value by which individuals can be numerically classified. It is not arbitrary but will be found to approximate some actual governing law in nature.

Zero is equivalent to death. An individual with a zero tone would be dead.

Ranging upwards from zero to one is then that emotional bracket which may be denoted as apathy along its graduated scale from death to the beginnings of apathetic resentment.

From one to two is the range of antagonism, including suspicion, resentment, and anger.

Boredom and its equivalents, by which is denoted minor annoyance, begin at two and end at three.

From three to four are the emotions which range from carelessness to cheerfulness.

The term *tone four* denotes a person who has achieved rationality and cheerfulness.

Each engram residual in the reactive mind has its own independent tonal value. Serious engrams will be found in the apathy range. Dangerous engrams will be found in the anger range. Above two point five an engram could not be considered to have any great power to affect the analytical mind. Each engram in the reactive mind then can be said to possess a tone value. The composite sum of these engrams will give, if added, a numerical value to the reactive mind.

Engrams can be computed as they lie along the dynamics, and to each dynamic may be assigned a tone. The sum of the tones of the dynamics, divided by the number of the dynamics will give a potential numerical value for an individual. This, of course, is variable depending on the existence of restimulators in his environment to reactivate the engrams. The general tone of an individual is important both in diagnosis and in establishing a cure.

The probable average of mankind at this writing may be in the vicinity of 3.0. Complete rationality depends upon exhaustion of the reactive mind and complete rationality is invariably the result of reaching tone four.

The initial diagnosis is done by the assignation of a general tone to denote the condition of an individual's reactive mind.

His methods of meeting life, his emotional reaction to the problems in his environment can be evaluated by the use of the tone scale.

In therapy, as will be covered later, an engram normally can be expected to run from its initial value in the apathy or anger range to tone four. Very shortly after it reaches tone four it should vanish. If it vanishes without attaining the laughter of tone four it can be assumed that the individual's basic engram has not been erased.

The tone scale has value in the therapy and should be thoroughly understood.

the character of engrams

There are several general types of engrams. It must be understood that the mind possesses a time track of one sort or another and that this track is a specific thing. The time track of an individual will include all those things available to his analytical mind when in a light trance or during regression. However a person can be regressed, the data which he can easily contact along his time track is definitely not engrammatic even if it possesses an emotional charge. Everything on this track will be rational or justified experience. It will not include engrams. It may include locks—which is to say that it may include moments of mental anguish or antagonism and may even include instants of unconsciousness which have some slight engrammatic command value.

An engram has several specific, positive characteristics. It is received by the individual at some moment of physical pain. It is not available to the analyzer and it includes conceived or actual antagonism to the survival of the organism. Certain mechanics such as "forget it" may swerve a minimumly painful or unconscious experience off the time track. In that case it becomes possessed of engrammatic command value.

All engrams with power to derange the analytical mind and aberrate the physical body lie off the time track and are not available to the analytical mind.

By reason of its disorganization during the moment the engram was received, or because it has been forcibly instructed that the data in the engram is not to be recalled, the analyzer cannot reach the engram by ordinary means because the data has been erroneously labeled "dangerous," "important," or "too painful to touch." The engram then, by a by-pass circuit, feeds hidden commands into the analyzer. By a direct instantaneous circuit it is permanently connected to the motor controls, all perceptive channels, the glands, and heart. It is awaiting a moment of low general tone, weariness, or injury when the analytical mind has reduced powers. It is also awaiting the perception of one or more of the engram's restimulators in the environment of the organism.

Continuous restimulation of the engrams can, in itself, cause a low general tone which in its turn permits more engrams to become restimulated. As the reactive mind comes into a more or less completely chronic state of reaction, the individual becomes more and more governed by this mind. His thought becomes more and more engrammatic and he can be seen to drop in general tone on the tone scale down to the break point which may be arbitrarily placed somewhere between 2 and 2.5 and below which lies the region of insanity.

Engrammatic thought is irrational identity-thought by which the mind is made to conceive identities where only vague similarities may exist. It is necessary that the auditor thoroughly understand engrammatic thought, for it is with this complete irrationality of identity that he will basically deal. As he works with any patient, sane or insane, he must continually employ in the bulk of his computation on the case the equation of engrammatic thinking.

Engrammatic thinking can be stated by: A equals A equals A equals A equals A.

The engram, when one or more of its restimulators is perceived in the environment during a moment of low general tone, may dramatize. The dramatization is the precise content of the engram. The aberration is the precise content of the engram. The reaction of an individual's analytical mind when an engram is reactivated is justification.

There is reason to believe that part of this survival mech-

anism consists of the axiom: *The analyzer must never permit an incorrect solution.* The engram brings about many incorrect solutions. The analyzer may very well become entirely involved with the attempt to discover and deliver to a society, or to itself, adequate rational reasons for the behavior of the organism.

The analytical mind, though working from the command of the engram itself, is unaware of the source of the command. Not being able to discover the source, it introverts more and more in an effort to solve a problem which contains danger to the organism. The analytical mind tends to find the danger without and within the organism.

There are five ways that the organism can react to a danger in its vicinity. It can attack it, avoid it, neglect it, run from it, or succumb to it. In just these ways can the analytical mind which, it must be remembered, is possessed of self-determinism and will power, react to the reactive mind. As the general tone lowers, which is to say, as the analytical mind becomes less and less powerful through weariness, continual reverses in general health, etc., the more and more heed it must give to the problems unsolved in the reactive mind. These are in essence unsolved problems. As such, they contain their own solutions. The analytical mind, unable to reach them, justifies the organism's reaction to them (succumbs to them), causes the organism to attempt to flee from them, apathetically may neglect them (as in pre-frontal lobotomy), avoids them in many intricate ways, or attacks them. The analytical mind is not only not certain where the experience lies on the time track, it also does not know whether the menace is within the organism or without it. So it can become entirely indiscriminate and eventually it may achieve highly irrational solutions by which it seeks to solve the problems of the highly irrational reactive mind.

The deep sensory perception channel entering the mind is evidently equipped with an appreciator which sorts according to the momentary general tone or potential of the analytical mind. The higher the general tone or potential of the analytical mind the better the data in the appreciator is sorted. The appreciator circuits are evidently fully appraised of engramic content in the reactive mind and evaluate restimulators perceived in the environment against the general tone of the analytical mind. When that is low, restimulators route more or less directly to the reactive mind which instantly responds by fixed connections into the motor controls. Commands to the various members, muscles, glands and organs of the body may be sporadic or constant, producing a high variety of responses in the body. Entire vocabularies are fed into the voice circuits directly from the reactive mind when an engram is restimulated. Orders to be active or inactive are fed to other portions. The individual time track of the engram spaces the commands to the organism and a dramatization is accomplished which may contain a portion or all of the content of the engram as governed by the situation. Psychosomatic ills, hysterias, rages, tantrums, criminal acts and any and all content prejudicial to the survival of the organism in which the organism is seen to be indulging has as its source the reactive mind.

The sole and only content of the reactive mind is *what exterior sources have done to the organism.*

None of the content of the reactive mind is self-motivated. The auditor is then interested only in what is done to the person, not what the person himself has done, since, for purposes of therapy, the acts of the organism in its society can be discounted beyond diagnosis. Even then they are of small importance to the auditor.

An organism possessed of an analytical mind, not victimized by incapacitating disease or injury (and unimpeded) will commit no act knowingly prejudicial to the survival of the organism or other facts within the dynamics. It will combat only those dangers in society which are actual menaces.

Whatever may be the status of the "innate moral sense," the basic intent of the basic personality is to further various energy forms along the dynamics toward the goal. Only moments of actual dispersal of the awareness of the analytical mind permit data to be received which is prejudicial to

the intent of the dynamics. Only from these "unconscious" moments can the basically stable and enormously powerful and able analytical mind be aberrated through the implantation of unanalyzed, painfully administered, and antagonistic information. It is the purpose of the auditor to find and exhaust these moments from the life of the individual. This therapy includes therefore, as its basic principle, the exhaustion of all the painfully unconscious moments of a subject's life. By eradicating pain from the life of an individual, the operator returns the individual to complete rationality and sanity.

The auditor should never be content with merely bringing the person back to normal. He should achieve with the person a tone 4 (four) even though this is far in advance of the average state of society at this time. A tone 4 (four) with his drives intact and powerful, with his rationality and intelligence increased to the optimum, becomes extremely valuable to the society, whatever his past.

Knowing this the auditor can expect a maximum result of lasting duration with any patient not physically hopeless.

A capable auditor will achieve the best results by ignoring impulses to educate or inform the subject in any way beyond instructions sufficient to acquire cooperation.

The entire purpose of the auditor is to rehabilitate the basic dynamic and the normal purpose or profession of the individual whom he audits. Anything implanted by positive suggestion or education in the course of therapy is harmful and must be cancelled if delivered. Only the basic personality of the individual can decide and evaluate things in his environment. Therefore, hypnotism as practiced with positive suggestions should be shunned since any and all hypnotic commands with the attendant forgettor mechanisms are no more than artificially implanted engrams. Indeed, it is quite usual for the auditor to have to exhaust hypnotically implanted material received either from some hypnotist or from the analytical mind itself when the person has been operating under auto-control. Hypnotism as such does not work, and a study and short practice in Scientology reveals exactly why.

The auditor is attempting to delete the reactive mind from the individual. This reactive mind is an infestation of foreign, careless and unreasoning commands which disrupt the self-determinism of the individual to such an extent that he no longer has charge, through his analytical mind, of the organism itself but finds himself under the continual and chronic orders of unseen, never-reviewed exterior forces, often and usually antipathetic to the survival of the mechanism.

Engrams deal with identities where no identities exist. They therefore pose many strange and irrational problems which are seen as aberrations in patients. If a human being has been born, he can be supposed to have at least one engram. Anyone who has a birth which has not been cleared by therapy has therefore a reactive mind. There is no disgrace attached to having a reactive mind since it was thrust without his consent and without his knowledge upon an unconscious and helpless individual. Sometimes this was done by persons with the best of imaginable intentions. A person not possessed of a rational mind cannot be rationally considered to be morally responsible, no matter the demands of the current society which hitherto lacked any method of determining responsibility.

The pain contained in the reactive mind is normally severe. The usual parental punishments, family complications, reprimands, minor accidents and the battle of the individual with his environment influence but do not cause a reactive mind, nor do these things have the power to change materially the reactions of an individual.

In the background of any individual exist many hidden personalities contained in the reactive mind. Dealing in identities, the reactive mind often confuses identities of individuals. Therefore, irrational attachments and antipathies are formed by aberrated individuals who can often find no reason for such attachments or antipathies in their contemporary environment.

The content of an engram is literally interpreted, not as

it was stated to the "unconscious" subject, but as it was received in its most literal phraseology and perception.

The organism possesses many inherent mechanisms and abilities by which it can learn or preserve or forward itself along the dynamics. Any one of them may be exaggerated by engrams to a point where it becomes an actual threat to the organism or impedes it. Engrams can and do aberrate all the sensory perceptions, any and all parts of the body, and the mind itself. By demanding suicide the engram can destroy the entire organism.

The error of the reactive mind was introduced by the evolution of speech, for which the basic mechanism was not designed. When all perceptics save speech formed the reactive mind, it was to some degree serviceable. With speech came such complexities of perception and such interchanges of ideas that a whole series of illusions and delusions could be derived from the reactive mind's necessity to determine identities for purposes of emergency.

Without the reactive type mind, survival would be extremely difficult since it must be there to care for emergencies during moments of dispersal of the analytical mind by shock or other means.

With speech the reactive mind came to possess far more power and extensive content. The analytical mind, being a delicate mechanism in some respects no matter how rugged and capable in others, then could become subjected to delusions and illusions which however shadowy and unreal nevertheless be obeyed. By stripping the reactive mind of its past painful content the analytical mind may be placed in complete command of the organism.

The moment a man or a group becomes possessed of this ability, it becomes possessed of self-determinism. So long as these possess reactive minds, irrationalities will persist. Because it contains literal speech, no reactive mind can be conceived to be of any value whatsoever to the rational organism since the methods of that reactive mind remain intact and will continue to act to preserve the organism in times of "unconsciousness" of the analytical mind. There is no residual good in any reactive mind. It is capable of any illusion. It has no assist power along the dynamics save only to cancel or modify other reactive mind content. The source of the individual's power and purpose is not derived from the reactive mind but from the Basic Dynamic and its eight divisions. Any auditor will establish this to his own satisfaction after he has run a very few cases.

When an individual in therapy is attempting to "hold onto his aberrations," the auditor may be assured that that person has as part of the content of the reactive mind such phrases as, "don't dare get rid of it" which, identically translated, apparently applies to aberrations. It may, in fact, apply in an engram containing an attempted abortion.

The identity factor in the reactive mind may cause the analytical mind to respond irrationally to treatment and to justify the aberrations in many irrational ways. Whatever means he uses or statements he makes to avoid the exhaustion of his reactive mind is contained exactly in the reactive mind as a positive suggestion and has no application whatsoever in rational thought.

Individuality (if by that is meant a man's desires and habits) is not traced to the reactive mind save when by individuality is meant those flagrant eccentricities which pass in Dickens for characters.

A man is much more an individual after his reactive mind has been cleared,

dramatization

Dramatization is the duplication of an engramic content, entire or in part, in his present time environment by an aberree. Aberrated conduct is entirely dramatization. Aberrated conduct will occur only when and if an engram exists in the reactive mind of the aberree. That conduct will be a duplication of such an engram. The degree of dramatization is in direct ratio to the degree of restimulation of the

engrams causing it. A mild dramatization would be a similarity to the engram. A severe dramatization would be an identity with the engram.

The general tone of an aberree, when high—when his person is unwearied and he is well and not directly menaced in his environment—does not permit as great influence by the reactive mind, since the tone level of the entire individual possesses too great a differential from the tone of the engram. As the general tone of the individual approaches the tone level of the engram under restimulation, dramatization becomes more severe.

The analytical mind is present to the degree that the general tone of the aberree is high. As this general tone lowers through ill health, reverses, or constant restimulation of the reactive mind, the analytical mind is proportionately less aware. Dramatization is demonstrated by the aberree in inverse ratio to the potential of the analytical mind. A geometrical progression is entered as general tone lowers to cause the analytical mind to lose its entire awareness potential. Since every engram contains, as the common denominator of all engrams, the unconsciousness of the organ which is the analytical mind, dramatizations bounce rapidly as this interaction progresses.

In the presence of a relatively high analytical mind awareness-potential dramatization takes the form of similarity. The data of the engram is present but is interspersed with or modified by justified thought. The physical pain which is always present as part of the dramatization is equally mild, a duplication of the pain which was present during the engram. The awareness potential of the analytical mind reduces in the restimulation of the engram which again reduces the general tone.

The aberree is subject to almost continuous dramatization of one engram or another as the restimulators appear in his vicinity. (Although the aberration may be so mild as to include only some chronically affected organ.) Complete dramatization is complete identity. It is the engram in full force in present time with the aberree taking one or more parts of the dramatae persona present in the engram. He may dramatize all the actors or merely one of them. His dramatization is identity, is unreasoned and always entirely reactive. When the analytical mind reaches the low point of awareness potential it held during the engramic incident, that point is also forced upon the aberree as a part of the dramatization. The aberree may also dramatize himself as he was at the moment of the engram's receipt.

The words, physical actions, expressions, and emotions of an aberree undergoing an identity dramatization are those of the single or various dramatae persona present in the engram.

An engram which can be dramatized may at any time in an aberree's future be dramatized as an identity dramatization when and if his general tone is low and his environment becomes infiltrated by restimulators.

An aberree, because of high general tone and other factors, may not suffer the restimulation of an engram for a number of years after its receipt. A large number of engrams may be present and undramatized in any aberree, if he has never been presented with their particular restimulators in an optimum moment for restimulation. The common denominator of all insanity is the absence of all or almost all awareness potential in the analytical mind. Insanity can be acute or chronic. Any identity dramatization is insanity, by which is meant the entire absence of rationality.

The aberree commonly and chronically dramatizes locks. The engramic content may compel or repress the aberree whenever restimulated.

An irrational person is irrational to the degree that he dramatizes or succumbs to engramic content in his reactive mind. The computations which can be made on the basis of dramatization are infinite. The reactive mind thinks in identities. Dramatizations are severe as they approach identities with the engrams which force them into being in the conduct of the aberree.

A scientologist can profit in many ways by these principles

of dramatization. By examination of the rage or apathy or hysteria patterns of the pre-clear, a scientologist will find himself in possession of the exact character of the engrams for which he is searching.

In the case of the manic, the fanatic, or the zealot an engram has entirely blocked at least one of the purpose lines deriving from a dynamic. The engram may be called an "assist engram." Its own surcharge (not the dynamic force) leads the individual to believe that he has a high purpose which will permit him to escape pain. This "purpose" is a false purpose not ordinarily sympathetic with the organism, having a hectic quality derived from the pain which is part of it, even though that pain is not wittingly experienced. This "assist engram" is using the native ability of the organism to accomplish its false "purpose" and brings about a furious and destructive effort on the part of the individual who, without this "assist engram" could have better accomplished the same goal. The worst feature of the "assist engram" is that the effort it commands is engramic dramatization of a particular sort and if the engram itself is restimulated, the individual becomes subject to the physical pain and fear which the entire experience contained. Therefore, the false purpose itself is subject to sporadic "sag." This sag becomes longer and longer in duration between periods of false thrust. It is easy to confuse, in casual observation, an "assist engram" and an actual, valid drive, unless one also observes the interspersed periods of "sag." The "assist engram" may or may not occasionally accomplish something but it does accomplish a confusion in the society that the dynamics of the individual are derived from his bad experiences. This is a thing which is emphatically untrue.

Inherently the individual has great will power. This however can be aberrated. Will power or its absence occasions the attitude of the aberree toward his reactive mind.

The prevention of the dramatization of an engram or a lock further reduces dynamic thrust of the aberree. Chronic prevention lowers his general tone toward the break point. Unhampered dramatization, as it contains restimulation of a physical pain and the reduced potential of the analytical mind, produces other harmful effects.

Necessity can and does render inactive the entire reactive mind.

Dramatization occurs most often in the absence of necessity or when the reactive mind has obscured the presence of necessity.

Dramatization is residual in the motor controls including speech and can be allayed by the physical exhaustion of the individual. The organism during dramatization tends to revivify toward the moment of the engram's occurrence; the engram containing, as one of its identity parts, the complete physical condition of the organism as at the moment of laying-in of the engram.

There is no folly or facet of human activity which cannot be dramatized. An immediate alleviation can be achieved when addressing an aberree who is in identity dramatization by acting upon the fact that the conditions of therapy, with no exception, already exist; i.e., the pre-clear returned to the moment of occurrence. Affinity may be established and therapy begun at once. He can be persuaded to listen for the phrases he is uttering and they can be alleviated by exhaustion on routine procedure.

the auditors code

Not because it is a pleasant thing to do or because it is a noble idea the auditor must always treat a pre-clear in a certain definite way which can be outlined as the auditor's code. Failure to follow this code will cause trouble to the auditor, will considerably lengthen and disturb his work and may endanger the pre-clear.

The auditor in the first place, at the optimum, should be himself cleared; otherwise he will find that many of his own engrams are restimulated as he listens to the engrams of his pre-clears. This restimulation may cause his own engrams to become chronic, victimizing him with various allergies and

delusions and causing him to be, at best, extremely uncomfortable.

An auditor can audit while he himself is being cleared as this is a peculiar and special method of locating his own engrams, since they become restimulated. Becoming painful to him, they can be found and speedily removed.

Even if he is not himself cleared, the auditor must act like a clear towards the pre-clear. The auditor's code is the natural activity of a clear.

The auditor must act toward the pre-clear exactly in the way that the pre-clear as an organism would desire that his own conscious analytical mind would react to and consider the organism.

An affinity must therefore be maintained at all costs. The auditor must never permit himself to lose his temper, become aggravated, to scold or badger or antagonize the pre-clear in any way. To do so would not merely disturb the comfort of the patient but might additionally derange him and might even prohibit further beneficial therapy by the auditor.

The code is nearly "Christlike."

The auditor must be confident in that he must continually reassure the pre-clear when restimulated engrams cause dependency on the pre-clear's part. A cheerful optimistic presence encourages the pre-clear through his most painful experiences.

The auditor must be courageous, never permitting himself to be intimidated by either the aggression or hostility of the pre-clear.

The auditor must be kind, never indulging in hostilities or personal prejudices. The auditor must be trustworthy, never betraying or capriciously denying a pre-clear and above all never breaking his word to the pre-clear. An auditor must be clean for personal odors or bad breath may be restimulators to the pre-clear or may disturb him. The auditor must take care not to offend the concepts or sensibilities of the pre-clear.

The auditor must be persistent, never permitting the case of the pre-clear to either resist him or to remain unsolved until it is in a proper tone four, since the restimulation of engrams is a malady unto itself unless they are being properly exhausted.

The auditor must be patient, never hurrying or harrassing the patient beyond the needs of stirring an engram into view. He must be willing to work at any and all times necessary for the length of time necessary to exhaust the engrams in process of elimination.

In addition to these things it may be remarked that a definite affinity is established between the auditor and pre-clear during the time of treatment. In the case of opposite sexes this affinity may amount to an infatuation. The auditor must remain aware of this and know that he can and should redirect the infatuation to some person or activity other than himself when treatment is at end. Not to do so is to produce an eventual situation wherein the pre-clear may have to be rebuffed with consequent trouble for the auditor.

auditing

The auditing technique consists of assisting the pre-clear's analytical mind or some part of it with the auditor's analytical mind. The auditor then functions during each successive period of treatment, and only during the periods themselves, as an extra analytical mind of the pre-clear.

The reactive mind was received during the dispersal or inactivity of the analytical mind. The reactive mind is removed by "returning" the pre-clear to the engram, and laying its contents before the scrutiny of the analytical mind.

This technique may be considered the lowest common denominator of a number of techniques. Anything which will serve this purpose and permit this therapy to be accomplished efficiently is valid technique.

The optimum is purely personal affinity brought about by understanding communication with the pre-clear on agreeable subjects. Another and almost useless method is narcosynthesis together with the various drugs and hypnotics used to produce sleep. Methods can be found such as faith healing, books on medical hypnosis, the techniques of Indian medi-

cine men and so forth. It is pointless to delineate these methods here. They are currently available under the name of hypnotism but a caution should be enjoined that hypnosis as itself is not acceptable to Scientology and indeed has extremely limited use. Briefly however, it must be remarked that if hypnotism is studied to advance these techniques, all positive suggestion and post-hypnotic suggestion must be avoided as these suggestions depend for their effectiveness upon the already existing content of the reactive mind and will only form additional locks.

Any and all so-called hypnotic drugs have definite drawbacks since they, like so many other things, may be termed "shot-gun" methods. These paralyze not only the analytical mind but the remainder of the organism so that it is nearly impossible to obtain the proper somatic reaction in the pre-clear. They are not anesthetics but anesthetics. By using them the operator instantly denies himself the main material which will lead him to the engram, which is to say, restimulated physical pain. Such restimulated pain is never of very great magnitude and is obliterated by the use of anesthetics.

At no time should the auditor permit the pre-clear to be under the delusion that he is being treated by hypnosis. This is mentioned because hypnotism is a current fad and the principle of Scientology has nothing whatever to do with hypnotism. Both are based upon simple natural laws but have between them an enormous gulf. One is the tool of the charlatan and the other is the science of the human mind.

Regression in its simplest form, hereafter called **return**, is employed by this therapy. It would be an extraordinary case which required revivification. Return is the method of retaining the body and the awareness of the subject in present time while he is told to go back to a certain incident. Dates are not mentioned. His size is not mentioned. Various means are used to restimulate his memory. Any of the preceptics may be employed to return him to some period of his past. He is told simply to "go back to the time when _____." He is asked to recount what he can of the incident. He is told that he is "right there" and that he can "recall this." Little else is said by the auditor save those hints necessary to return the pre-clear to the proper time.

The pre-clear is not allowed at any moment to revivify in that period since the data is drained as a surcharge from his time track to present time. He is told that he can remember this in present time since that will occasion the somatics to return to present time. Most of the data is located by observing some somatic pain in the individual or some somatic aberration and seeking to discover wherein it was received.

The somatics are employed primarily because the motor controls possess a less disturbed time track than the sensory strip. Anything which tends to lighten these somatics is then antipathetic to the therapy. It must be remembered that there is no aberration without an accompanying somatic. The somatics alone, being physical ills of one sort or another, hold the aberrated content of the reactive mind in place. The motor controls can be returned to a period although the conscious or analytical mind believes itself to be entirely in present time. By talking to the muscles or motor controls or various bodily aches and pains, the auditor can shift them at will up and down their time track. This time track is not connected to the analytical mind and speech but is apparently a parallel time track with greater reliability than the sensory track. The precision of data contained in the motor control time track is enormous. Muscles can be made to tense or relax. Coughs, aches, and pains can be made to come and go simply by uttering the right words for the engrams, or the wrong words.

It is the primary task of the auditor to cause the time tracks of the motor strip and the sensory strip to come into parallel. That the time track exists in the strips has not been proven but they can so be considered for the purposes of this explanation. That they exist is extremely apparent. The motor strip time track can be asked questions down to the smallest moment of time, and the area of an engram can be so located and its character determined.

As an analogy, a dream may be considered as the reception of the remaining analytical mind of a distortedly reflected and indirectly received picture of the engrams. This applies

only when the dream is specifically directed at the reactive mind. It will be found that a pre-clear with a large and active reactive mind does not dream to any great extent in normal sleep but that a clear may dream pleasantly and consistently. A dream in its normal function is that powerful and original mechanism called the imagination compositing or creating new pictures.

The use of the dream in this therapy is not highly technical, but has little value in practice. The auditor gleans data from the pre-clear by his own remarks about any subject, or by the pre-clear's illogicalness on a subject. The auditor tells the pre-clear to dream about this data. When the pre-clear has had the dream he is directed to go back to the engram causing the dream. Quite often he will do so. If he does not, or if he becomes hostile, it is certain that an engram exists on the subject.

The lie detector, the encephalograph and many other means are of limited usefulness in determining both the character and the extent of the engrams since into these as into the dreams can be fed the restimulators of the pre-clear. A codified restimulator list can be created which will be found to be common to most pre-clears. It should include all types of illnesses, accidents, the common trite phrases of the society, and names of various persons who commonly surround a child during his childhood. Such a codified restimulator list would be interesting for experiment and every operator can compose his own. These are best composed after auditing the individual pre-clear and after inquiry into his life to determine the various irrationalities of thought.

In that engrams are identity thought, the remarks of the patient about his engrams will be found to be included in the content of those engrams. When the pre-clear is asked to imagine a bad situation at certain ages and under hypnotic conditions, he will very often deliver up a complete engram. The auditor must realize that every remark that a pre-clear makes while he is going over his reactive mind is probably some part of the content of that reactive mind. That mind is literal. The words the pre-clear uses when referring to it must be literally evaluated.

diagnosis

It is a useful and positive principle that whatever confronts or contests the analytical mind of the pre-clear will also confront and contest the analytical mind of the auditor. When the auditor is acting as the analytical mind of the pre-clear, whatever emotion or antagonism is directed toward him is the emotion or antagonism which is directed by the reactive mind toward the pre-clear's own analytical mind. If a pre-clear cannot hear what people are saying in his engrams, he has another engram about "can't hear." If he cannot feel anything in his engram, it is because he has an engram about "can't feel." If he cannot see, he has an engram about not being able to see, and so forth. If he cannot return, he has an engram about going back, or returning to childhood, or some such thing. If he is doubtful and skeptical about what is happening or what has happened to him, it is because he has an engram about being doubtful and skeptical. If he is antagonistic, his reactive mind contains a great deal of antagonism. If he is self-conscious or embarrassed, it is because his reactive mind contains self-consciousness or embarrassment. If he insists on maintaining his own control, refusing to do what the auditor tells him to do (although he is returned), it is because he has an engram about self-control, and so forth and so on. This is identity thought, and is used in diagnosis.

The return is the best method of learning the problems of the pre-clear. Trying to work the pre-clear into remembrance, hearing, seeing, feeling, going back and forward, going to sleep, awakening, and taking due notice of what he says about the entire process will form a rather complete diagnosis on one who is not insane. Questioning the pre-clear as to what is wrong with him while returned will elicit replies straight out of his principle engrams. Listening to an endless justification of his actions is both a delay and a waste of time but listening to what he has to say about what he thinks has happened to him or what he is afraid of is of definite value.

Insane pre-clears form and pose a slightly different problem but essentially the same.

It is a clinically established observation that the reactive mind is relatively shallow. Below it lies the basic personality of the individual no matter how "insane" he may be. Therefore, by one means or another, a rational being may be reached within a patient, a being which is not aberrated. It is this fact of non-aberration which makes the basic personality a difficult aid in diagnosis. Here however it can be established what the pre-clear really wants, what he hopes, what he actually feels. It has been observed that no matter what his raving state, providing his brain structure is normal and complete, the basic personality is entirely sound and sane and will cooperate. After therapy the pre-clear will become this strong, competent and able personality.

The reactive mind, when unable to exert itself to its aberrated full in the environment of the person, will break the person, or cause him to lose tone. Therefore it is of definite interest to discover what immediately preceded the break of the pre-clear or what is currently causing him unhappiness. Something is dispersing his dynamics. The probability is that he has a chronic restimulator in his vicinity. Wives, husbands, mothers, fathers, superiors, etc., can be the source of such breaking since they turn the purpose of the reactive mind, which pretends to desire above all else the best interest of the person, back upon the person himself. Thus these sources cause the individual to lower back into the tone of the reactive mind, apathy, or a low tone two.

The problem of the fixed person and the problem of the sympathy engram are both visible in the aberrated individual. The identity thought of the reactive mind has taken some part of the person of some individual in the current environment and referred it to some part of the person of an individual in the engramic past. The discovery of this identity is one of the principle problems of therapy. The sympathy engram is of a very specific nature, being the effort of the parent or guardian to be kind to a child who is severely hurt. If that parent or guardian has shown the child antagonism prior to the time of the injury, the adult (pre-clear) is prone to re-activate the injury in the presence of the identity personality with whom he is now associated. This causes many somatic ills to present themselves in the present. Only the exact words of a sympathy engram will soothe the aberrated personality.

There are not many personality types. A human being learns through mimicry. If his own self is found to be too painful he can become another self and very often does. A tone four can become another person at will without being aberrated about it, thus enjoying books and plays by "being" the person portrayed. But an aberrated individual can become part of the engramic caste of his reactive mind and so solve all of his problems in such an aberrated fashion. Aberrated persons are not themselves since they do not possess their own determinism.

As has been stated, those emotions, doubts, worries and problems which comfort the auditor when attempting to place the pre-clear in reverie or to work him in that reverie will lead the auditor into the basic content of the reactive mind.

There are certain definite manifestations which can be suspected and certain routines which follow every case. Every human being has been carried in the womb and every human being has been born. The discovery of the basic engram on each chain is extremely necessary for the commencement of therapy. Finding the basic engram is like tackling the enemy in the flank. There is nothing before it, therefore the end most remote from the adult life of the individual is the end most exposed for the attack of the auditor.

In the basic engram the patient can see, feel, hear, and freely emote. When he is returned to later incidents, it may be found that he cannot do these things no matter how hard the auditor works to enable him to do so. By pursuing the engramic chain up its chronological sequence, this ability will be restored. Therefore it is necessary first and foremost to locate the basic engram. This may, in some few cases, lie later than birth. In the majority of the cases it will be found to lie at or before birth. No discussion is here entered about the

ability of the human mind to remember at such remote periods. It can be stated however that when engramic data does exist, the time track is opened by pain and antagonism at these extreme points and can be contacted and exhausted. It is with the greatest difficulty that the operator will find the basic engram. Since it is ordinarily quite painful and the scanning mechanism having as its purpose (or one of its purposes) the avoidance of pain, it will not easily reach them. Like the scanning mechanism on a cathode ray tube, the scanners of even a very reduced potential analytical mind sweep over, skipping and not touching the data on the engramic chain. By various means the auditor must then require the scanners to contact that data and force the data back onto the time track where it can be properly exhausted.

Light prenatals are the best possible approach to a case. When the only prenatal is an extremely heavy one or an attempted abortion (which, by the way, are very common), the auditor must use a great deal of guile. Dream therapy, causing the patient to imagine, and other mechanisms are sometimes useful in discovering the basic engram. It can be said that the basic engram and the beginning of the actual engram chains is very early, before, near, or during birth, is painful, and will not be easily contacted. In that few pre-clears have more than a few hundred serious engrams, the task is light when once begun but requires a great deal of imagination and persuasion.

A prenatal must always be suspected unless birth, when lifted, rises easily into a tone four. If none of the engrams will rise into a tone four, the auditor would suppose that he has not discovered the basic. There are three kinds of engrams: The precursor, the engram and the follower. By engram here is meant that experience which the auditor has found and is working upon. If it does not seem to be lifting after a few recountings, a precursor (earlier engram) must be suspected and returned to. In this way an earlier basic may be discovered. Blows in the womb, attempted abortions, and birth are the usual basics. Easily the most important are the prenatals.

When a child is abnormally afraid of the dark, he probably has a severe engramic experience in prenatal. This prenatal experience will include all the sound data and sensory data of the incident. It is idiotic and identical. The pre-clear will have somatics. These on the first few recountings will be ordinarily faint and then become more severe as more data is located. The data will finally be in more or less complete state and the engram will begin to lift, rising up through the various tones. All prenatals are apathy experiences and are therefore serious.

Minor taps and discomforts in the womb are of no consequence. A true engram will consist of such a thing as a knitting needle being rammed through the foetus, half of the foetus' head being badly injured, blows of various kinds bringing about foetal unconsciousness and so forth. Return eventually will find an opening into any period when there has been pain.

Disbeliefs and antagonisms from the pre-clear on the subject of such a thing as an attempted abortion should be overlooked by the auditor or taken into account as the sign of an existing engram. A case is recalled wherein a girl insisted that if an abortion had ever been attempted on her it should have been successful. Through several sessions, while an attempt was made to lift birth, she continued this assertion until the auditor realized that this was probably a remark made by the abortionist (or the mother) when his efforts failed. As soon as this was suggested to the girl she was able to contact the actual incident. A chronic apathy case under treatment for some years in an institution, she suddenly responded to treatment, brought the abortion to tone four, erased birth to tone four and recovered mentally and physically into a social asset well above normal.

The auditor should continue to suspect prenatals as long as he cannot get later engrams easily into tone four. Once an engramic chain has been lifted at its end nearest to conception, the pre-clear should begin to clear relatively automatically, aided but little by the auditor. The erasure should be in terms of laughter at its optimum. This laughter is the reversing of charges residual in the locks which depended for their fear content or antagonistic content upon the basic engrams.

Abortion attempts are easy to recognize when an auditor has had some experience. The parent who attempted the abortion will, after the child's birth, likely be a source of anxiety to the individual who seems to require a great deal of affection and attraction from that parent. The individual will be found to be most fond of the parent (or other) who did not aid, or who actually tried to prevent the abortion attempt. At this time abortion attempts are extremely common.

When an abortion attempt has been lifted, the engramic chain should easily be brought to the time track and exhausted.

Therapy is essentially very simple but it demands precise understanding of the principles involved and imagination and sympathy on the part of the auditor. He must learn to compute engrammically—or learn to think with his analytical mind, only for the purposes of therapy to others, engrammically. His biggest problem is the discovery of the basic of basics. It may elude him for a considerable period of time.

There is, however, preparatory work to do in a case other than the discovery of the basic. Occasionally an entire time track must be rehabilitated in which "do not remember" and "can't remember" have obscured the track. Later locks can be found and exhausted in the same manner that engrams are exhausted, and rapid scanning methods may be developed in the future for these. The hysteria or fear of the individual can be momentarily allayed one way or the other and the problem of reaching the basic can be entered upon. There are as many types of cases as there are cases, but these are the primary fundamentals.

An operator must think his way through every case, taking as his data the constantly reiterated statements of the pre-clear during therapy, and accumulating experience as to how incidents can be thrust off the time track, burying them from sight by the analytical mind, thus forming a reactive mind to the detriment of the organism.

exhaustion of engrams

The technique of exhausting an engram is not complicated but it must be adhered to. An engram is an unconscious moment containing physical pain and conceived or actual antagonism to the organism. Therefore, that engram before it is discovered will exhibit antagonism toward the auditor trying to discover it. When it is first discovered, it may be found to be lacking in its essential data. There are many techniques by which this data can be developed. In a prenatal engram the analytical mind apparently must redevelop the situation. Many returns through the incident are therefore necessary.

When an engram will not exhaust, the first thing the operator should suspect is an earlier engram. It is actually possible for a later one to contain essential information which will not permit the information to rise. In the course of therapy, when an engram is restimulated by the auditor but will not rise above apathy and does not seem to contain all the necessary data, the operator must look for an earlier engram, and it almost inevitably will be found to exist. This precursor is then developed as the basic engram. If it follows the same behavior pattern of not lifting or becoming complete, another previous to it must be discovered. If at last the operator is entirely certain that there is no engram ahead of the one being run, some possible locking mechanism later on may be found and exhausted, at which time the basic may show itself. Continual application of energy to the basic will at length bring it into full view and continual recountings of it will gradually develop it, raise its tone and lift it into tone four.

The principle of recounting is very simple. The pre-clear is merely told to go back to the beginning and to tell it all over again. He does this many times. As he does it the engram should lift in tone on each recounting. It may lose some of its data and gain other. If the pre-clear is recounting in the same words time after time, it is certain that he is playing a memory record of what he has told you before. He must then be sent immediately back to the actual engram and the somatics of it restimulated. He will then be found to somewhat vary his story. He must be returned to the consciousness of somatics continually until these are fully developed, begin to lighten and are then gone. Tone four will appear shortly afterwards. If

the pre-clear is bored with the incident and refuses to go on with it, there is either an earlier engram or there is other data in the engram which has not been located.

The operator will discover that an engram occasionally when lifted into a three, or even erased, without reaching laughter will sag. This is a certain sign of an earlier basic on that chain. Any kind of sag from a tone four is impossible if tone four has truly been reached. Tone four will not be reached if there are earlier basics. The engram may vanish and be erased, but there will be no cheerfulness or laughter about it at the end if it is not the basic.

Once the basic has been reached and brought into tone four, it will disappear. The next engram on the chain will be located and rather easily brought into tone four. If one is accidentally skipped, the third in line will be found to hold or sag. The intermediate must then be located and brought into a tone four. In such a way the chain will gradually come up into a complete tone four. At this time it will begin to clear automatically the locks, the merely mentally painful incidents in the person's life. These will erase or lift without any attention from the auditor. While these are clearing, the operator must concern himself with secondary engrams. These would be engrams on their own if they had not had forerunners. They therefore do not relieve after the removal of the basic but must be located as themselves. These in turn will start a chain of releasing locks which again need no attention. There may be entirely distinct engramic chains in the reactive mind which are not appended in any way to the original basic.

So long as a pre-clear retains any part of a reactive mind, he will be interested in himself (in the condition of his mind) and be introverted. Therefore, so long as he is interested in his own reactive mind, he is impeded in his dynamic pursuit of survival. A guarantee of a tone four is the patient's interest in positive action along his dynamics, and his application of himself to the world around him. Introversion is not natural nor is it necessary to the creation of anything. It is a manifestation of the analytical mind trying to solve problems on improper data, and observing the organism being engaged in activities which are not conducive to survival along the dynamics. When a clear has been reached, the basic personality and self-determinism of the individual will have asserted itself. No somatics chronic in the present will remain (excepting those which can be accounted for by actual disease, injury or mal-construction of the brain).

Though more germane to child treatment, it is of help to the auditor to know that a child can be considered to have formed his general basic purpose in life somewhere around the age of two. This purpose is fairly reliable as at that time his engrams have probably not gained much force over him since his responsibilities are slight. He will have tried to hold his main purpose throughout his life but it will undoubtedly have been warped both by his reactive mind's experience content and by his environment. The time when the purpose is formed varies and may indeed never have manifested, as in the case of amentias. As the pre-clear is normally interested in this purpose and its rehabilitation, he will often take a more intense interest in therapy if there is an attempt made to discover it. This purpose is quite valid and the pre-clear can be expected to rehabilitate his life along its dictates unless he is too oppressed by his environment. (It can be remarked that a clear will ordinarily order or change his environment.)

Vocational therapies have as their source the tenet of the rehabilitation of the general purpose of an individual or the establishment of a false purpose in order to allay the activity of his reactive mind.

The auditor should be prepared to have to solve many individual problems since above these basics are almost as many problems as there are cases. For example, in the case of a patient who has several very nasty prenatals it will be found that the formation of the body in the womb has overlaid or confused the time track so that a later prenatal must be partially lifted before an earlier prenatal can be exhausted. This is often true of a later period of life. In one case an entire series of prenatals was held down by a dental operation under nitrous oxide at the age of twenty-five. Until some portion of the dental was removed, the bulk of the prenatals were not

available. In short, the circuits of the mind can become entangled to a point where even the motor control time track is confused.

Dispersal of purpose by some engram along some dynamic or purpose line is a common situation and is indeed the basic concept. As a stream of electrons would behave if they were to encounter a solid object in their path, so does a drive or purpose disperse. These many varied and faint tracks after impact with the engram are symptomatic. Along dynamic two, the sexual drive, promiscuity inevitably and invariably indicates a sexual engram of great magnitude. Once that engram is removed promiscuity can be expected to cease.

Anxiety is established in the pre-clear's mind by such dispersals and he dramatizes because of the dispersal. This is one of the manifestations of his malady. No pervert ever became a pervert without having been educated or abused by a pervert. And that abuse must have been very thorough. The contagion of engrams is an interesting manifestation which the operator should and must observe. It can be said that insanity runs in families, not because this is a eugenic truth but because a standard pattern during emergencies or stress creates certain types of engrams which in turn create types of insanities. Insanities are so definitely contagious that when a child is raised by aberrated parents, the child becomes aberrated. As would be stated by Child Scientology, the best way to guarantee a sane child is to provide it with cleared parents. This is of definite interest to the operator since he will discover that in cases of severe prenatals and birth the engrams were also received by the mother exactly as they were received by the child. The child will thereafter be a restimulator to the mother and the mother a restimulator to the child for the severe incidents. The mother, having received the exact wording of the engram, contains also the engram. Restimulation by the child will occasion the use of the engramic language toward the child. This brings the infant and child and adolescent into the unhappy situation of having his birth engram or his prenatal engrams continually restimulated. This occasions dire results and very great unhappiness in the home and is one of the main sources of family difficulties.

A child, even if he despises them, will dramatize the actions of his parents when he himself is married and when he himself has children. In addition to this the other partner in the marriage also has his or her own engrams. Their engrams combine into doubled engrams in the children. The result of this is a contagion and a progression of aberration. Thus any society which does not have a high purpose finds itself declining and gaining to itself greater numbers of insane. The contagion of aberration is at work progressively and the children become progressively aberrated until at last the society itself is aberrated.

While the fate of society belongs definitely in Social and Political Science, the auditor is interested in the fact that he can take the prenatal and birth content of the engrams of his patient and run them to discover post-birth locks and secondary engrams. The mother will normally have used much the same data whenever the troubles of the child impinged upon her reactive mind; this of course accounts for the locks.

The auditor will also discover that where he has a married pre-clear who is aberrated, he should have two pre-clears, which is to say, the partner. It is useless to return a pre-clear to his or her aberrated spouse and expect domestic tranquility to result. While the clear cannot and will not pick up his old engrams from the spouse in whom he has implanted them, he will, nevertheless, find his life made unbearable by the mere existence of a spouse that he himself may have aberrated.

Further, the children of these people will also need auditing, since they will be found (if the parent's aberrations were of any magnitude) to be sickly or aberrated or deficient in some way. The auditor should therefore, when he undertakes a case, be prepared to assume the family of his pre-clear, should an investigation of that pre-clear make it seem necessary.

Aberrations are contagious and where a person has been aberrated, his environment will to some degree also have be-

come aberrated. The pre-clear may, for one thing, be somewhat victimized and impeded by his reactive mind which is now existing in his associates.

The auditor should not permit such terms as "psycho-neurotic," "crazy," or "mentally exhausted" to exist for long in the pre-clear's mind. These are depressive and are actually aberrations in the society. It is true and provable that the pre-clear is on his way to being, not a person who is crazy or neurotic, but an individual who will have more stability and self-command and ability, possibly, than those around him. To be blunt: this is not the process of reviving corpses into a semblance of life. It is a process which, at its best usage, is taking the "normal" and "average" and giving them their birthright of happiness and creative attainment in the world of man.

engram chains

More than one engramic chain will be found in every aberration. When this person becomes a pre-clear the auditor will do well to discover the earliest chain. It is not always possible to do this with accuracy since a pre-clear is sometimes in such a nervous condition that he cannot be worked on his basic chain but must be alleviated in a greater or lesser degree by the exhaustion of a later and more available chain. This last however is not the usual case.

The Scientologist should well understand certain working principles and definitions. By an engram is meant a moment of unconsciousness accompanied by physical pain and conceived antagonism. There are two classes of engrams. One is the basic engram which is the earliest engram on an engram chain. The other is the secondary engram which is an engram of the same character and kind on the same drive line as the basic engram of the chain. An engram chain is then composed of a basic engram and a series of secondary engrams. Engram chains also contain locks which are instances of mental anguish more or less known to the analytical mind. These are often mistaken by the pre-clear for the cause of his conduct. A true engram is unknown to the conscious computer of the pre-clear but underlies it as a false datum on which is erected almost equally unknown secondaries and an enormous number of locks.

In order to release an engram chain it is vital and absolutely necessary to discover the engrams of that chain. An individual will have more than one engram chain but he has a basic chain. This must be cleared as soon as possible after treatment is engaged on the pre-clear.

When an engram is located by the scientologist, he must examine the aspect of it to determine whether or not it is the basic. Discovering it is not, he must immediately determine an earlier basic, and so forth until he is obviously on the scene of the basic engram.

There are certain tests which he can apply. A basic engram will rise to laughter, "sag" slightly, and then rise to tone four and vanish. Successive engrams will then erase from that chain with very little work. Almost any engram on an engram chain can be exhausted, but if it is secondary and not a basic engram it will recede and vanish at times but will rise in part again when the basic engram has been reached and the pre-clear is brought forward into its area.

A secondary is subject to "sag." Which is to say that it may be brought to the two point zero (2.0) tone, but after a certain length of time has elapsed—from one to two days—it will be found to have "sagged" and to be, for instance, in a one point one (1.1) tone. It can be successively lifted until it is apparently in a three point zero (3.0) tone, at which point much of its content will disappear. This is reduction.

Any engram chain can be reduced to some degree without reaching the basic but when the basic has been reached the basic itself and subsequent secondaries can be brought rapidly to tone four providing no secondaries are slipped on the return up the time track.

When an engram chain has been brought to tone four, it can be considered to have vanished although, while the pre-clear can no longer find it on the time track (he may even be unable to recall some of its most painful and disheartening

aspects), the mind apparently has been proofed against the data it has contained. A search for an engram chain after it has been exhausted and a tone four has been achieved should, for purposes of therapy, be entirely fruitless.

Once the basic has been discovered and the engram chain has been brought to tone four the locks will vanish of their own accord. If this does not occur then there is something remaining or the auditor has been too optimistic about the selection of his basic engram for the chain and has not, in reality, discovered it.

All engram chains should be exhausted from a pre-clear. These may be discovered to lie along the various dynamics but any chain may influence more than one dynamic.

Another type of engram is the cross engram. This is usually a childhood or adult engram which embraces more than one engram chain. The receipt of the cross engram, containing as it does the convergence of two or more engram chains, is often accompanied by a "nervous breakdown" or the sudden insanity of an individual. A cross engram may occur in a severe accident, in prolonged or severe illness under antagonistic circumstances, or a nitrous oxide operation. Cross engrams are very easy to locate but should not be addressed by a scientist as such since an enormous amount of work upon them will not exhaust them until the basic and the chains on which the cross engram depends have been brought to tone four.

Post-battle neurasthenia is almost always traceable to the receipt of a cross engram. This must be, of course, an engram in its own right, as well as secondary on more than one chain. It is conceivable that a secondary may be so severe that it "breaks" the individual even if it lies on only one chain.

There are certain rules an auditor may employ to establish the basic engram of a chain. In first entering a case these rules apply as well to the first goal which is the location of the basic engram of the basic chain.

Number one: No engram will lift if the basic of that chain has not been lifted.

Number two: The basic engram will not lift until the basic instant of the basic engram has been reached, which is to say, the first moment of the engram. Ordinarily this is the most obscure.

Number three: If after two or three test recountings of an engram it does not seem to be improving, the auditor should attempt to discover an earlier engram.

Number four: No engram is valid unless accompanied by somatic pain. This may be mild. Incidents which do not contain somatics are either not basic (the chain having been suspended by some such command as "can't feel" in the basic) or else it may not even be an engram.

Cases should be entered as near as possible to the basic engram. Then they should be returned to earlier incidents until the basic is discovered.

The treatment of locks themselves may accomplish some alleviation of a case.

prenatal, birth and infant engrams

The human mind and the human anatomy are enormously more powerful and resilient than has commonly been supposed. Only incidents of the greatest magnitude in physical pain and hostile content are sufficient to aberrate a mind.

The ability of the mind to store data can scarcely be overrated. In early life before sound is analyzed as speech a human being receives and stores exact impressions of everything which occurs. At some future date, when similar perceptics are encountered, the reactive mind re-analyzes—on the basis of identities only—the content of the early mind. This becomes the foundation of the post-conception personality. The actual personality in the individual is powerful and very difficult to aberrate. Unlike animals which can be driven mad by minor mechanisms of experimental psychology, a man must be most severely handled before he begins to show any signs of derangement. That derangement proceeds from the ability of the reactive mind to store perceptions from the earliest moments of existence and retain them on either the analytical or the reactive plane for future reference.

The basic personality does not proceed from engrams, and the dynamics of the individual are impeded not enhanced by engrams. The dynamics are entirely separate and are as native to the individual as his basic personality, of which they are a part.

Information falls into two categories, the educational or experience level, banked and available to the analytical mind on at least its deeper levels; and aberrational, or data stored in the reactive mind and often used by but never reached by the analytical mind save through therapy.

There would seem to be two types of recording. The first is cellular recording in which the cells would seem to store data. In that cells in procreating become themselves again—which is to say that when cell A divides, both halves are still cell A—cellular intelligence is not lost. Personal identity is duplicated. In the case of individual men procreation is far more complex and individual identity is lost—the son is not the father but a genetic composite of vast numbers of ancestors.

The cells of the human being shortly after conception are capable of enormous perceptive and retentive power. After a very short time in the womb, the brain and nervous system are already operating. From then until birth the human being is apparently capable of computations of a rather complex nature on the analytical mind level. Far more certainly he retains information on the reactive level.

Fear, pain, and unconsciousness extend the range of perception of the individual. When the human being in the womb is injured his senses extend so as to record sounds outside the mother's body. He records them so well that their precise nature is stored for future reference. The human being in the womb responds exactly as it does after birth to the receipt of engrams, storing the data with precision and reacting to it.

The repair facilities available to a human being before birth are greatly enhanced by the presence of ample connective tissue, oxygen and sustenance. These repair facilities are unimaginably great so that a prenatal human being can be severely torn and ripped without becoming structurally deficient. It does, however, receive engrams and these are subject to restimulation. In many cases of attempted abortions it was found that large sections of the prenatal human being's brain could apparently be injured without the brain being deficient or even scarred after birth. These repair facilities do not however lessen the extreme severity of the engrams which can be received by the prenatal human being. The word *fœtus* is dropped at this point and it is advised that it should be dropped from the language as a description of a pre-birth human being. Insufficient evidence is at hand to make an outright declaration that attempted abortions are responsible for the bulk of our criminal and insane aberrations. But according to the cases at hand the attempted abortion must be accounted responsible for the majority.

The attempted abortion is the most serious aberration producer. So exact is the recording of the pre-birth human being of prenatal that the reactive mind makes no errors in recognizing its enemies after birth. The mind becomes aberrated in having to depend upon these same enemies for the ordinary sustenance of life while the child is a helpless infant.

The diagnosis of a prenatal case is relatively simple. Nearly all patients will be found to have at least one prenatal engram and the case will not solve unless that prenatal is reached and exhausted.

The auditor can usually establish the attempted abortion pre-clear by an investigation of the conduct of the infant and child. Uneasiness or unhappiness in the home, a feeling of not being wanted, unreasonable fear, and a strong attachment to grandparents or another non-parental member of the household are often signs of an attempted abortion. Fear of the dark is usually but not always a part of the attempted abortion case. The auditor should suspect an abortion attempt in every patient he treats, at least for this next generation. Whether or not the pre-clear disbelieves the diagnosis is of no importance to the auditor as the prenatal engrams may very well contain the words, "Can't believe it." The parents themselves, as well as society, mislead the individual as to the enormous prevalence at this time of this practice.

The attempted abortion pre-clear may not be discovered to

be such until considerable therapy has already been done. Any therapy done on an attempted abortion pre-clear, unless it is solely addressed to making the case workable, is wasted until the attempted abortions are reached.

The post-birth aberree presents a somewhat different case than the prenatal since his case can be entered at any point and the earliest moments of it can be attained easily. This is not true of the attempted abortion pre-clear. Attempted abortions may run to any number. Since they are easily the most prevalent dramatization of engrams in the society, they are repeated time and again. The auditor will find it necessary to "unstack" the prenatal period. He will ordinarily reach the latest prenatal injury first. As he finds and examines it, it places itself on the time track. By going to earlier and earlier attempts, more and more of these engrams are revealed until at last the earliest is discovered. The auditor must be prepared to spend many hours of hard work in unstacking injuries. He will many times believe that he has reached the basic of that engram chain only to discover that another type of abortion was attempted prior to that moment. He need not address these engrams for any length of time before he goes on to the earlier one. He should only get some idea of them so that they will be easily locatable on the return. The basic engram on the attempted abortion case may be found shortly after the first missed period of the mother.

Its emotion will be exactly that of the person or persons attempting to perform the abortion. The prenatal human being identifies himself with himself but an adult returned to the prenatal period is reinterpreting the data and will find that he has and is confusing himself with other people associated in the attempts. This engramic data may have slumbered for years before it became violently restimulated and may indeed never have been awakened. It must be removed, however, before a clear can be obtained. The auditor should be prepared to unstack fifty or more incidents before birth if necessary.

When he is at last in the vicinity of the basic, even the most skeptical pre-clear (one who has skepticism as part of the prenatal engram chains) will have no further question as to what is happening to him. The auditor should be prepared to encounter difficulty in the ability of the pre-clear to hear voices or feel pain as it is quite common for the engramic content to contain such phrases as, "Unconscious," and "Can't see, can't feel, can't hear," this having been the misconception of the society regarding prenatal life.

The auditor should never be appalled at the damage the prenatal human being has received and so question the validity of his pre-clear's data. Unless the umbilical cord is severed or the heart is stopped it is apparently the case that no damage, particularly in the earlier months, is too great for the organism to reconstruct.

In that parents performing abortions are usually dramatizing attempted abortions which have been performed on them, rationality of content in the engrams should not be expected. Even the data given for it by the abortionist's father, mother or professional is often entirely inaccurate.

The test of an engram is whether or not it will lift and whether or not the somatics which accompanied it disappear and a tone four is obtained. Rearranging data into other sequences will not obtain this. The exact content must be brought out.

The attempted abortion human being is often struck unconscious by the earliest part of each attempt since the head is so available to the knitting needles, hat pins, orange-wood sticks, buttonhooks, and so forth which are employed. These periods of unconsciousness must be penetrated and will quite ordinarily release slowly.

The number of prenatal engrams should not particularly appall the auditor for when the basic has been discovered and a tone four achieved, the succeeding experiences will lift with greater and greater ease. The periods of consciousness interspersed between the prenatal engrams, being locks, will vanish.

Birth is in itself a severe experience and is recorded by the human being from the first moments of pain throughout the entire experience. Everything in a birth is engramic since the human being conceives the ministrations to be more or less

antagonistic when they are accompanied by so much pain. A birth must be lifted as a matter of course but not until the presence or absence of prenatals have been established. Even after birth has been lifted prenatals should be looked for, since prenatals may often be found only after birth has been exhausted. The habits of obstetricians, the presence of sound and speech in the delivery room, the swabbing of an infant's nostrils, the examination of its mouth, the severe treatment administered to start its breathing and the drops on the eyes may account in themselves for many psychosomatic ills. A cough however, although it is present in birth and seems to be alleviated by the exhaustion of the birth engram, is quite ordinarily blood running down the throat of the prenatal during an attempted abortion. Any perception during birth, when difficulty is encountered with breathing, may become a restimulator for asthma. Clean fresh air and electric lights may cause allergies and may be the principle restimulators. Everything said during birth, as well as everything said during prenatal experiences, is recorded in the reactive mind and acts as aberrational matter which can and does cause psychological and physiological changes in the individual. Because the parents are not greatly in evidence at birth, this experience may not be restimulated for many years. Prenatals, on the other hand, restimulate more easily.

Infant life is very sentient. Delay in learning to talk is delay in learning the complexity of handling vocal muscles rather than a delay in ability to record. Everything in infant life is recorded and the engrams received in it are extremely valid.

The auditor will find himself dealing mainly with prenatal, birth, and infant life. The cases are very rare which have many important basics in childhood or adult life. These last periods contain mainly secondary engrams which, though they must be addressed to create the clear, should not engage much initial attention on the part of the auditor. Most of the experiences of mental anguish in childhood and adult life are founded on very early engrams and are locks which are almost self-removing.

Moments of unconsciousness which contain physical pain and conceived antagonism lying in childhood and adult life are serious and can produce aberration. Engram chains complete with basic may be found which will, all by themselves, exhaust.

the "laws" of returning

By aberration is meant the aberree's reactions to and difficulties with his current environment.

By somatic is meant any physical or physically sensory abnormality which the patient manifests generally or sporadically in his environment, or any such manifestation encountered and re-experienced in the process of therapy.

The aberration is the mental error caused by engrams and the somatic is the physical error occasioned by the same source.

The auditor follows the general rule that no aberrations or somatics exist in a subject which cannot be accounted for by engrams. He may ordinarily be expected to discover that anything which reduces the physical or mental perfection of the subject is engramic. He applies this rule first and in practice admits no organic trouble of any character. Only when he has obviously obtained a clear and when he has observed and medically examined that clear after a period of sixty days to six months from end of therapy should he be content to assign anything to organic origin. He cannot be expected to know until the final examination exactly what somatic was not engramic. In other words he must persistently adhere to one line of thought (that the patient can be brought to mental and physical perfection) before he resigns any mental or physical error in the patient to a purely organic category. Too little is known at this writing of the recoverability of the mind and body for an auditor to deny that ability to recover. Since primary research considerable practice has demonstrated that this ability to reconstruct and recover is enormous, far beyond anything previously conceived possible.

Scientology accounts for faith healing phenomena on an entirely scientific basis and the scientologist expects himself to consort daily in his practice with what appear to be miracles.

In addition to knowledge of his subject, considerable intelligence, and imagination and a personality which inspires confidence, the scientist must possess persistency to a remarkable degree. In other words, his drives must be phenomenally high. There is no substitute for the auditor's having been cleared. It is possible for an individual to operate with Scientology without being cleared and he may do so for some time without repercussion, but as he practices he will most certainly encounter the preceptics contained in some of his own engrams time after time until these engrams are so restimulated that he will become mentally or physically ill.

In psychoanalysis it was possible for the analyst to escape this fate because he dealt primarily with locks occurring in the post-speech life. The analyst might even experience relief from operating on patients since it might clarify his own locks which always had been more or less completely available to his analytical mind. This is very far from the case with the auditor who handles continually the vital and highly charged data which cause physical and mental aberrations. In Scientology an auditor works with impunity for a very short time only before his own condition demands that he himself be audited. While this is aside from the main subject of auditing it has been too often observed to be neglected.

Every engram possesses some quality which denies it to the analytical mind. There are roughly four types of denial. First there is the "self-locking" engram which contains the specie of phrases, "Frank will never know about this," "Forget it!" "Cannot remember it!" and so forth. Second is the self-invalidating engram which contains the specie of the phrases, "Never happened," "Can't believe it," "Wouldn't possibly imagine it," and so on.

Third is the pre-clear ejection engram which contain the specie of phrases, "Can't stay here," "Get out!" and other phrases which will not permit the pre-clear to remain in its vicinity but return him to present time. The fourth is the seizing engram which contains the specie of phrases, "Stay here," "Hold still," "Can't get out," and so on.

These four are the general types which the auditor will find to occasion him the greatest difficulty. The type of phrase being encountered, however, is easily diagnosed from pre-clear reaction.

There are many other types of engrams and specie of phrases which will be encountered. There is the self-perpetuating engram which implies that, "It will always be this way," and "It happens all the time." The auditor will soon learn to recognize them, forming lists of his own.

An engram would not be an engram unless it had strong compulsive or repressive data contained in it. All engrams are self-locking to some degree, being well off the time track and touching it slightly, if at all, with some minor and apparently innocuous bit of information which the analytical mind disregards as unimportant. Classed with the self-locking specific variety are those phrases which deny perception of any kind. The capable auditor will continually encounter perception denial and will find it one of the primary reasons the pre-clear cannot recall and articulate the engram. "Can't see," "Can't hear," "Can't feel," and "Isn't alive" tend to self-lock the whole engram containing any such phrases.

As the engram is a powerful surcharge of physical pain, it will without any phrases whatsoever deny itself to the analytical mind which, in seeking to scan it, is repelled by its operating principle that it must avoid pain for the organism. As has already been covered, there are five ways the organism can handle a source of pain. It can neglect it, attack it, succumb to it, flee from it, or avoid it. As the entire organism handles exterior pain sources, so does the analytical mind tend to react to engrams. There is an exterior world reaction of the organism to pain sources then. This is approximated when the analytical mind is addressed in regard to engrams. There is an excellent reason for this. Everything contained in the reactive mind is exterior source material. The analytical mind was out of circuit and was recording imperfectly if at all in the time period when the exterior source was entered into the reactive mind.

An analytical mind when asked to approach an engram re-

acts as it would have had it been present, which is to say, in circuit at the moment when the engram was being received. Therefore, an artificial approach to the engram must be made which will permit the auditor to direct the subject's analytical mind into but one source of action: Attack.

The actual incident must be located and re-experienced. In that the analytical mind has five possible ways of reacting to the engram and in that the operator desires that only one of these—attack—be used, the pre-clear must be persuaded from using the remaining four.

On this general principle can be created many types of approach to the problem of obtaining a clear. The one which is offered in this manual is that one which has met with quicker and more predictable results than others researched. It has given, in use, one hundred per cent results. In the beginning, at this time, an auditor should not attempt to stray far from this offered technique. He should attempt to vary it only when he himself has had extensive and sufficient practice which will enable him to be very conversant with the nature of engrams. Better techniques will undoubtedly be established which will provide swifter exhaustion of the reactive mind. The offered technique has produced results in all types of cases so far encountered.

There are three equations which demonstrate how and why the operator and pre-clear can reach engrams and exhaust them:

I. The auditor's dynamics are equal to or less than the engramic surcharge in the patient.

II. Pre-clear's dynamics are less than the engramic surcharge.

III. The auditor's dynamics plus pre-clear's dynamics are greater than the engramic surcharge.

When the pre-clear's dynamics are entirely or almost entirely reduced, as in the case of amnesia trance, drug trances and so forth, the auditor's dynamics are not always sufficient to force the pre-clear's analytical mind into an attack upon the engram.

The auditor's dynamics directed against an engram in a pre-clear who has not been subjected to a process which will inhibit the free play of his reactive mind and concentrate it, ordinarily provokes the pre-clear into one of the four unusable methods of succumbing, fleeing, avoiding or neglecting the engram. Demanding that the pre-clear "face reality," or "see reason," or that he "stop his foolish actions" fall precisely into this category. The auditor's dynamics operating against an awake patient can produce an "insanity break" temporary or of considerable duration in the pre-clear.

When the pre-clear is in reverie some of his own dynamics are present and the auditor's dynamics added to these make a combination sufficient to overcome the engramic surcharge.

If the auditor releases his dynamics against the analytical mind of the pre-clear, which is to say, the person of the pre-clear, while an attempt is being made to reach an engram (in violation of the auditor's code, or with some erroneous idea that the whole person of the pre-clear is confronting him) will receive in return all the fury of the engramic surcharge.

An engram can be dramatized innumerable times for such is the character of the reactive mind that the surcharge of the engram cannot exhaust itself and will not exhaust itself regardless of its age or the number of times dramatized until it has been approached by the analytical mind of the subject.

The additive dynamic drive law must be made to apply before engrams are reached. It is occasionally very necessary to change someone's auditor for some pre-clears will work well only with either a male or a female auditor, or with one or another individual auditor. This will not be found necessary in many cases. Three cases are on record where the pre-clear was definitely antipathetic toward the auditor throughout the entire course of therapy. The auditor was found to be a restimulator for one or more of the persons contained in the engrams. Even so, these persons responded. Greater patience was required on the part of the auditor. Closer observance of the auditor's code was necessary and a longer time was required for therapy. It will be discovered that once the pre-clear understands what is desired of him and why,

his basic personality is aroused to the extent that it will cooperate with any auditor in order to be free. It will suffer through many violations of the auditor's code. Once a pre-clear has been entered upon therapy he will ordinarily continue to cooperate in the major requirements to the fullest extent, no matter what apparent antagonisms he may display in minor matters.

Reverie is therefore the desirable method. The analytical mind of the pre-clear, while reduced in its potential and under direction, is still capable of thinking its own thoughts and forming its own opinions. Implicit obedience to whatever the auditor suggests is not desirable as the pre-clear will inject extraneous material at the faintest suggestion of the auditor. Drugs inhibit the somatic but may have their uses in entering a case.

The fact that a scientologist is interested only in what has been done to the pre-clear and is not at all interested in what the pre-clear himself has done to others greatly facilitates therapy since there is no social disgrace in having been an unwitting victim.

The pre-clear is placed in a light state of "concentration" which is not to be confused with hypnosis. In the state of alliance, therefore, the mind of the pre-clear will be found to be, to some degree, detachable from his surroundings and directed interiorly. The first thing that the auditor will discover in most pre-clears is aberration of the sense of time. There are various ways that he can circumvent this and construct a time track along which he can cause the pre-clear's mind to travel. Various early experiences which are easily reached are examined and an early diagnosis can be formed. Then begins an immediate effort to reach basic, with attempted abortion or prenatal accident predominating. Failures on the first attempts to reach prenatal experiences should not discourage the scientologist since many hours may be consumed and many false basics reached and exhausted before the true prenatal basic is attained.

In this type of reverie the scientologist uses and will observe certain apparently natural laws in force. They are as follows: The difficulties the analytical mind encounters when returned to or searching for an engram are identical to the command comment of that engram.

An aberration in adult life is more or less obeying, as restimulated, the composite experiences contained in his engrams.

The pre-clear's behavior in reverie is regulated by the commands contained in the engram to which he is returned and is modified by the composite of chronologically preceding engrams on his time track.

The somatics of a pre-clear are at their highest in an engram where they were received and at the moment of reception in that experience.

When returned prior to an engram, the commands and somatics of that engram are not effective on the pre-clear. As he is returned to the moment of an engram, the pre-clear experiences, as the common denominator of all engrams, a considerable lessening of his analytical potential. He speaks and acts in a modified version of the engram. All complaints he makes to the auditor should be regarded as possibly being verbatim from, first, the engram that he is re-experiencing, or second, from prior engrams.

At the precise moment of an engramic command the pre-clear experiences obedience to that command. The emotion a pre-clear experiences when regressed to an engram is identical to the emotional tone of that engram. Excesses of emotion will be found to be contained in the word content of the engram as commands.

When a pre-clear is returned to before the moment of reception of an engram he is not subject to any part of that engram, emotionally, aberrationally, or somatically.

When the time track is found to contain loops or is blurred in any of its portion, its crossings or confusions are directly attributable to engramic commands which precisely state the confusion.

Any difficulty a pre-clear may experience with returning, reaching engrams, perceiving, or recounting, are directly and precisely commanded by engrams.

An engram would not be an engram were it easy to reach, gave the pre-clear no difficulty and contained no physical pain.

The characteristic of engrams is confusion. First, the confusion of the time track; second, the confusion of an engramic chain wherein similar words or somatics mix incidents; third, confusion of incidents with engrams.

This confusion is occasioned by the disconnected state of the analytical mind during the receipt of the engram. Therapy, by location and identification of hidden incidents, first rebuilds at least the early part of the time track, locates and fixes engrams in relation to one another in time, and then locates the basic of the basic chain and exhausts it. The remainder of the chain must also be exhausted. The secondaries exhaust with ease after the erasure of the basic or the basic of any chain (within that chain). Locks vanish without being located. A tone four gained on basic permits the subsequent erasure on the time track to go forward with ease. A whole chain may rise to four without the basic chain having been located.

Any perception of pre-speech life during reverie connotes the existence of engramic experience as far back as the time track is open.

If the individual's general tone is clearly not tone four, if he is still interested in his engrams, another more basic chain than the one found still exists.

Engramic patterns tend to form an avoidance pattern for the pre-clear. From basic outward there is an observable and progressive divergence between the patient himself and his returned self. In the basic engram of the basic chain and for a few subsequent incidents on that chain, he will be found within and receiving the experiences as himself. In subsequent incidents, cleavage is observable and in late engrams the patient is found to be observing the action from outside of himself, almost as a disinterested party. This forms the principle primary test for the basic of the basic chain. Another test for basic is "sag."

Any engram may be exhausted to a point where it will recede without reaching tone four. Although it is temporarily and momentarily lost to the individual and apparently does not trouble him, that engram which has been exhausted in a chain without the basic having been reached will "sag" or reappear within twenty-four to sixty hours. Basic on any chain will not "sag" but will lift on a number of recountings, rise to tone four and will remain erased. Another test for basic is whether or not it begins to lift with ease. If an engram does not intensify or remain static after many recountings, it can be conceived to be at least a basic on some chain. Locks will lift and disappear without returning as they are not fixed by physical pain. Large numbers of locks can be exhausted bringing an alleviation of the pre-clear's difficulties and such a course may occasionally be pursued in the entrance of a case. The discovery and lifting of the basic to which the locks are appended removes the locks automatically.

These rules and laws unless modified in their statement will be found invariable. Incompetent auditing cannot be excused by the supposed discovery of a special case or exception. A physical derangement must be in the category of actually missing parts of the organism to cause permanent disability, and instances of this are not common.

case histories

The following case histories have been selected at random. Due to lack of time, these case histories are releases, not clears. The releases have been fully diagnosed and researched.

CASE NO. 1.

HYPERTENSION, COMBAT FATIGUE
TUBERCULOSIS, ARRESTED
MYOPIC ASTIGMATISM

A forty-three year old ex-Army officer and author; inclined to petty tyrannies; twice divorced; no children. Processed by army as psycho-neurotic.

Birth was discovered immediately but would not satisfactorily release. The patient experienced great difficulty in visualizing and his aberrations intensified during therapy.

By use of dreams and restimulation of somatics the pre-clear was able to reach the beginning of the engramic chain as counted backwards from birth. Fifteen prenatal experiences were unstacked. They were found lying in two loops. The loops were corrected and the basic engram of the basic chain was reached. (A loop is a redoubling of the time track back on itself. In this case incidents are not in their correct place on the time track.)

The basic consisted of a severe quarrel between his mother and father with several abdominal blows being received by the mother. The mother was protesting that it would make her sick all of her life. At the same time the mother was coughing from a throat blow. The father was insisting that he was master in his own home and that people had to do what he told them. This quarrel occurred at about four and a half months after conception and resulted in the temporary paralysis of the pre-clear's right side. The remainder of the chain consisted of similar incidents, evidently dramatizations on the part of the father of his own engrams, as the words used were almost identical, one engram to the next. This chain accounted for and relieved the subject's fear that he would be ill and his desire to tyrannize others.

Birth was then found to consist of near suffocation and considerable antagonism between the doctor and the nurse. This was registered as commands to himself to the effect that he was blind and could not see. Birth was in the home and dust, camphor, the smell of clean sheets and greased metal were the restimulators for this severe lung irritation. This birth was not restimulated until the age of five and the prenats were not restimulated until entrance into service when the need for authority manifested itself.

No locks were found to need attention and only one half hour of his war experience failed to release, that being a new basic.

Number of hours on case: fifty-five.

CASE NO. 2

APATHY, PRE-CLEAR HAD BEEN UNDER PSYCHIATRIC TREATMENT FOR TWO YEARS HAD EXPERIENCED NO RELIEF MALNUTRITION.

An eighteen year old girl in a condition of apathy bordering upon a break and worsening. She had been recently married. Afraid of her husband. She had done very badly in school, sporadically engaged in sexual escapades, relapsing afterwards into an illness which was variously diagnosed.

Case was entered with ease. Birth was reached and would not exhaust. A search for prenats was for ten hours fruitless, until certain somatics were artificially restimulated and intensified to the point that the patient had to recall the incident to find relief. Eight prenats were then unstacked and only two incidents were discovered in confusion with each other, held together with a head somatic.

The basic proved to be a mutual abortion attempt by the mother and father. The mother said she would die if anyone found out but that she would probably die anyway. The father said that the baby was probably like her and that he didn't want it. Eighteen penetrations of the head, throat and shoulders with a long orange-wood stick—probably in the third month. Several similar incidents completed this chain. Coitus followed each attempt at abortions. Another incident proved to be a basic without a chain and with innumerable locks: an attempted abortion by a professional abortionist who used some form of needle and scraper. Birth was found to be a mild experience. Three infant engrams with their own basic were discovered. They consisted of the mother's fear over the injury and the fear that the baby would die.

Contagion of attempted abortion engrams was particularly manifest in the mother's neurotic dwelling on fear of death, which was obviously a dramatization.

All neurotic and psychotic symptoms were relieved with a marked improvement in the health of the patient and an increase of twenty-seven points on the Army Alpha test. Time of work: 65 hours.

CASE NO. 3

PSYCHOTIC MURDEROUS RAGES CHRONIC SKIN RASH

A thirty-year-old male negro, six feet four inches in height, about two hundred and fifty pounds—swamp worker. He was in continual trouble with police and had a considerable jail record. He continually dramatized a hatred of women. He also dramatized a continuous suspicion that he was about to be murdered. His I.Q. was about eighty-five.

Uniquely enough this case offered no difficulties in entrance. The subject was extremely cooperative with the auditor. Birth was found and exhausted without improvement in the case. A number of infant and childhood engrams were discovered and tested. Continual address of the patient's attention to prenatal life finally brought about a convulsion in which terror and rage alternated. The auditor was able to induce the patient to listen to the voices he was hearing and to go through with the experience.

The convulsion proved to be twenty engrams nearer birth than the basic, which lay on another chain and which was discovered by dream technique. The convulsion was caused by the dramatization of an engram involving the injection of turpentine into the uterus by the mother in an attempted abortion. The main engramic chain consisted of the mother's efforts to abort herself. From engramic content it was gathered that the mother was a prostitute, for as many as twenty experiences of coitus succeeded two of these abortion attempts. They were too numerous to be evaluated.

The basic chain contained many quarrels about money between the mother and her customers. The somatics of this chain were largely bruises and concussions caused by the mother ramming herself into pointed objects, or beating her stomach and abdomen. There were many loops in the basic chain caused by the similarity of incident and the confusion of coitus with abortion attempts. The basic incident was at last discovered and exhausted. It was found to lie about twenty days after conception, when the mother first discovered her pregnancy.

All engrams were exhausted in the basic chain. The convulsion was fully cleared and birth was suddenly found to have been a very painful experience. Particularly because the child was taken by others immediately after birth, only one engram chain (unconsciousness resulting from fist fights) was found in childhood.

L. Ron Hubbard has advanced Dianetics and Scientology a very long way since he wrote the thesis in this issue. His developments as the years progressed have been detailed in many publications and lectures. Series of lectures on tape, volumes of self-help such as Self-Analysis (\$3.00), the twice a month magazine Scientology (\$5.00 per year) and additional copies of this issue (\$.75 each) are available

SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SCIENCE copyright 1954
by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists

The Journal of

SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the

Hubbard Association of Scientologists

Single copies - each:

4 and 8 page - 25¢, 12 and 16 page - 50¢

20 page - 75¢

\$5.00 per year by subscription

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 29-G

AUDITING STANDARDS RAISED

CONGRESS

Have you completed plans to attend the Universe Processes Congress in Phoenix June 5 through June 8, 1954?

At the December Congress, 1953, L. Ron Hubbard stated to the delegates that he would try to clear some of those present before the five days were over. This goal was partially realized. In June Hubbard says that he hopes to complete the job.

Additional activities have been planned by the HAS for the period of time surrounding the Congress to make your visit to Phoenix more rewarding than ever. The \$38.50 retraining program will be given Monday through Friday as usual during the two weeks preceding the Congress, and also Wednesday through Sunday, June 9th through 13th and again Monday through Friday, June 14th through 18th. The retraining program features group processing tapes made by L. Ron Hubbard during recent weeks of the Advanced Clinical Course, under the leadership of Richard Steves, instructor. HDAs, HCAs and all book auditors are invited to take part in this program.

For those desiring individual intensive auditing sessions by highly skilled auditors using the latest techniques of the Advanced Clinical Course, the HAS is arranging that a staff of recommended auditors be available during the two weeks both preceding and following the Congress. The price of an intensive will be \$500 for twenty-five to thirty hours of highest quality auditing. HAS professional and special members in good standing may deduct the price paid for Congress admission from the price of the intensive (Continued on page 3)

examining boards established

In the past eight months in the Advanced Clinical Course, the HAS has trained more than eighty auditors. These were given training and, unit after unit, they gave training to the HAS in how to give training.

These auditors can now, for the most part, deliver the full impact and benefits of Scientology to a preclear. From the viewpoint of results they are the first highly effective auditors produced in Scientology.

The HAS has learned that, with modern Scientology, auditors CAN produce miracles IF thoroughly trained.

The first step toward higher levels of effectiveness is the raising of all auditing standards. The HAS now knows they can be achieved. It is time to demand them.

Examining boards, according to a recent resolution of the Board of Directors of the HAS, are to be convened in perpetuity in Phoenix, Camden and London, the three major HAS offices.

For all certifications after July 1, 1954, it will be necessary for any certification applicant, regardless of where trained, to appear before and pass the examination of the nearest examining board before any except "Basic Group Leader" certificate can be granted.

The examination is intended to be thorough. The applicant will be examined on all definitions and principles as they appear in various courses and publications, stressing issues 14G, 16G, 24G, 28G and other Journal of Scientology articles, in addition to the tape lecture courses offered by associates.

The primary portion of the examination will consist, according to plan, of the actual clearing, within ten hours, of a pre- (Continued on page 3)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

4 and 8 page issues 25¢ each
12 and 16 page issues 50¢ each
20 page issues 75¢ each
\$5.00 per year by subscription.

tape speeds

There have been many requests recently from people in the field of Scientology concerning the speed of HAS tape recordings. These have been answered for the most part by letter, however, the following information will answer the questions of those who have not written in as yet.

As a general rule, the majority of tape recording and tape playing machines in the field will operate at a speed of 3 3/4 inches per second, twin track. A single track tape recording is one which is impressed upon the material of the tape at the center of the tape with its recording range extending out either side of the center, and as a result a single track tape recording can only be played in one direction. Single track tape recordings have largely been supplanted by twin track tape recordings in recent years, as machines have been improved in quality, and the dual track feature permits recording twice as much material on the same length of tape.

There are individuals and groups in the field who have available only a machine which handles single track at 3 3/4 or 7 1/2 inches per second. There are other individuals and groups which have available only machines which operate at 7 1/2 inches per second, twin track. This presents a problem in that a 3 3/4 twin track tape cannot be played intelligibly on a 3 3/4 single track machine, as the machine would reproduce both tracks simultaneously and would not in any way differentiate between forward and reverse. Also, of course, 3 3/4 inch per second tapes are not easily played without modification of the equipment on a 7 1/2 inch per second machine, either single or twin track.

As a special service, on a limited basis only, special tapes will be prepared in cases where it is not possible to obtain a 3 3/4

twin track machine. We must emphasize, however, that there is a considerable additional cost involved, for to reproduce a given standard HAS tape recording on a twelve hundred foot reel which would normally provide two hours of program material, at a speed of 7 1/2 inches per second twin track would require twice as much tape, and in isolated instances at 7 1/2 inches per second single track would require four times as much tape. Prices for these special recordings will be provided upon request to the Tape Recording Department, HAS, 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona. However, we recommend obtaining whenever possible a 3 3/4 inch per second twin track machine in order to use the standard low price HAS recordings.

tape recording price list

Equipment:

Tape Player (will not erase).....\$100.00
Tape Recorders (write for prices on
various makes).....\$150.00
and higher

Tape Recorded Lectures and Processing:

Philadelphia Congress...(12 hours)..\$85.00
SOP-8-C, 8L, Short 8, & SSSA
SOP-8-C (G).....(6 hours)..\$45.00
Outline of Clinical Procedure
Package: Phila. Congress & SOP-8-C(G).....
\$120.00
Phoenix Congress (T)....(12 hours)..\$84.00
Technical Lecture Tapes
Phoenix Congress (Gp)....(8 hours)...\$56.00
GROUP PROCESS "A".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "B".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "C".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
GROUP PROCESS "D".....(6 hours)...\$42.00
Intensive Package: Any two or more GROUP
PROCESS Packages.....each....\$40.00
UNIVERSE PROCESS LECTURES.(6 hours)..\$42.00
Latest on Beingness & Universes
SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR TAPES (no further discount)
1 Exteriorization and Stabilization
2 Remedying Havingness
3 Certainty on all dynamics--Assessment
4 Universes--Assessment
5 Reach and Withdraw--Area Assessment
.....each.....\$4.00
Viewpoint Process Lectures(2 hours) \$14.00

All prices quoted above are group net prices.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
806 N. 3rd. St. Phoenix, Arizona

THE SCIENTOLOGY ROAD SHOW IS COMING!!!!!!!

AUDITING STANDARDS RAISED

(Continued from page 1)

clear assigned by the examining board.

The examining board will have authority over all certifications except "HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR" and "FELLOW OF SCIENTOLOGY", these being honorary awards for outstanding merit in practice and theory respectively.

"Basic Group Leader" can be granted without examination, but the certification must clear through the examining boards.

The first degree granted will be "HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR" (HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR in Great Britain).. This will require considerable skill.

The second degree will be "BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY", the preliminary degree to DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY. The examination for BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY when passed and then supplemented with attested field experience and case reports will result in DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY.

Former certificates on any level granted prior to July 1, 1954 will remain valid and in effect.

HAS associates may train up to HCA and furnish their student with a letter to that effect, but the actual degree will be granted only after the appearance of the student before the examining board.

Scientology is as good, to the general public, as it can be practiced. It has now been demonstrated that it can be practiced extremely well and that miracles do not occur until it is practiced well. We must have no such thing as an unable auditor.

GRIEF CHARGE OF THE WEEK

"No definition of psychology has a great deal of meaning unless it is prefaced with at least a sketch of the long past from primitive to modern concepts. One difficulty in getting a meaningful definition is that the word psychology, which is derived from the Greek words psyche (soul or mind) and logos (discourse), no longer implies a study of the soul or even of the mind."

These are the opening lines of "Psychology, the Fundamentals of Human Adjustment," second edition, by Norman L. Munn of the Bowdoin College, Published by the Houghton, Mifflin Company, Boston.

LATEST RUMOR: We hear that Volney is planning to desert the meter business for the grapevine business. More lucrative perhaps?



Members of the fifth unit of the Advanced Clinical Course at Phoenix. This picture was taken in the fifth week of the course. Seated left to right: Edna Hubbard, Federico Echavarria, Joyce Barrett; standing, Charles Berner, Francis Uridge, James Parker and Len Hamilton.

CONGRESS

(Continued from page 1)

sive. Applications for these special intensives should be written or wired immediately in care of the HAS in Phoenix.

The last unit of the Advanced Clinical Course planned for quite some time to come will begin Monday June 21st. Applications for this unit should be placed in writing to the HAS immediately to assure a reservation in this highly popular unit.

The cost of Congress admissions are \$50 per individual, \$75 per couple, and \$35 to HAS special and professional members. Registrations may be made in advance to the HAS at 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, as well as at the Little Theater the morning of June fifth. All inquiries should be addressed to Burke Belknap, Congress Manager, c/o the HAS.

Now that the winter tourists have left Phoenix, living accommodations are available at moderate prices, and air conditioned buildings make Phoenix living more than pleasant. So pack your suitcases and leave at once for several weeks or days of the most stimulating and rewarding experiences in Scientology today. We can guarantee that you will return home a new person well informed on the latest techniques of Scientology and a happier and healthier individual.

GROUPS: WRITE IMMEDIATELY FOR REGISTRATION FORMS. NEW SERVICES NOW BEING PLANNED.

SPECIAL
Journal 28G
 Add 35¢
 mailing charge
 per 10 copies.

**TEN OR
 MORE
 COPIES
 \$.50 *
 EACH**

COURSE BOOKS

No discounts except on
 orders of 50 or more.
 Single copies.....\$.50
 All available copies.\$12.50

(* Less usual
 discounts.)

- SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY..\$3.00
- SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS.....\$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.....\$3.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS.....\$2.50
- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE
 \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY 88.....\$25.00
- DIANETICS.....\$4.00
- ON AUDITING; By M. Curtis.....\$2.50

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
 Ability and Counter-Effort, Respon-
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort, Respon-
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Marbes
- No. 14—Effort Processes—Demonstration
- No. 15—Anatomy of Fac. One—Demonstration
- No. 16—Enities
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—History of the Theta Line
- No. 19—Theta Line, Mest Body Line
- No. 20—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 21—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 22—Theta Bodies
- No. 23—Electropsychometric Auditing
 Part I
- No. 24—Analysis of Memory and Aberration,
 Part 2
- No. 25—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 26—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 27—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 28—Cause and Effect
- No. 29—The Importance of a Body
- No. 30—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 31—Handling of Apathy
- No. 32—Tone Scale of Motion
- No. 33—Attention Spots and Ridges
- No. 34—How to Tell Prelears
- No. 35—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 36—DEDs and DEDEXes
- No. 37—Evolution and Technology
- No. 38—Invasions and Reality
- No. 39—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 40—What to Tell Prelears
- No. 41—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 42—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 43—Energy Flows and Ridges
- No. 44—Running Flows in Balance
- No. 45—“88” Straight Wire
- No. 46—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-
 White

- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008.....~~\$5.00~~ **\$2.00**
- ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS
 \$2.50
- HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS.....\$2.50
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.....\$2.00
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING
 \$2.00

SPECIAL ISSUES OF THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

- 16-G:.... This Is Scientology.....\$.50
- 24-G:.... SOP-8-C.....\$.50
- 28-G:.... Scientology; A New Science.....\$.75

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.
 For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

Journal of Scientology
 806 North Third Street
 Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P. L. & R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 Permit No. 378

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 30-G

INTRODUCING SCIENTOLOGY

In 1943, Man, in the form of the Atomic Energy Commission, produced the Atom Bomb.

Since that date there has been much discussion about the control of that bomb.

Yet there is no problem in controlling an Atom Bomb. It explodes when some one pulls the release. Until the release is pulled, it does not explode. The problem of control is the control of men, not a bomb.

Is Man civilized enough to possess such a weapon? Or will our past inability to control men bring about, through Atomic Fission, the devastation of all Mankind?

New knowledge gave us control over the atom. Can the same knowledge give us enough control over men to guarantee our future?

Scientology was born from the same crucible as the Atom Bomb. Scientology is the behavior science of the 20th Century. The goal of Scientology is sufficient control over the aberrations of Man to secure to him a future despite the weapons of today.

Brought into existence by the same urgency as the Atom Bomb itself, famous men have stated that Scientology may be the most important development of this Century.

No past study of Man has brought to Man enough understanding of himself to give him freedom. As long as Man is slave to his aberrations, his fears, his greed, Mankind cannot be free.

If Man is to Survive he must conquer those factors in himself which give him War, Criminality and Insanity. Until he has conquered these he is not safe.

Twenty-five years in development, Scientology has been found to conquer these.

In four years of public test it has proven itself.

It is the only fully validated science of human behavior in existence today.

Developed by a classmate of the men who made the Atom Bomb, developed by a scientist whose sense of humanity would not permit him to use his learning to serve chaos, Scientology, a science of human behavior, came from the very formulas which, in less responsible hand destroyed cities and seek now to destroy nations.

Scientology is more than a science. It is a movement toward a saner world, a world in which it is safe to build hope and raise children.

In the hands of the intelligent, Scientology, by altering human energy, has duplicated any miracle of yester year in healing. But it is far more than a science of healing. By it and by it alone could be determined the quality of those who govern man.

By Scientology one can know and predict his fellows, he can heal and secure the future of his children, he can evaluate tomorrow and learn to rule today.

It would be irony indeed if Man, able at last to conquer his true enemies, would then succumb at their hands before the remedy is used.

Scientology, the twentieth Century science of behavior, makes the able more able. It has been in use for two years on national leaders. Public interest in Scientology is preventing war.

In a few hours Scientology can make the lame walk, the blind see. In a few years it can make a world safe enough to own an Atom Bomb.

Scientology is yours to use. But being yours, you too must help in bringing into action all now that Man can do.

You can control the Men who control the Atom Bomb. You can help. With this science you can do your part in saving civilization's tomorrow.

HOW CAN YOU HELP

First— bring yourself to your highest peak of efficiency.

The world is poor today in able individuals. It is a first motto of Scientology to "Make the Able More Able."

There are many ways in which Scientology can raise your effectiveness. This is done by "auditing," either in groups or by skilled Scientologists.

Second— know the axioms and communication systems of Scientology.

This is done by the individual or group study of Scientology itself or in the extreme, at a professional school of Scientology.

By coming into a knowledge of Man, his purposes and potentials, you can predict him and thus fashion, in your own area of influence, a better home, a better group, a better society.

(Turn Page)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

Third— in or out of Civil Defense, bring about, by communicating to others, a care and consideration on the part of leaders on the handling of modern relations.

Fourth— put your support behind United Nations programs to handle the Atom Bomb and armament as a United Nations function and demand that the United Nations be composed and act with new realism on these problems.

Fifth— work in your community to raise the general social health of that community by reducing illness, criminality and irresponsible leadership to a point where in the event of a national emergency, it cannot engulf control.

HOW CAN YOU TEST SCIENTOLOGY

Scientology is the most thoroughly validated science of human behavior in existence today because it requires so little time to prove itself in interested hands.

Although these exercises are an almost childishly simple part of Scientology, use of them can remedy headaches and tiredness in some cases with considerable ease.

These exercises are simple to put into operation. They should be done where a person will not be disturbed by interruptions.

EXERCISE ONE

Look and Act Younger

Sitting somewhere near the center of a room, close your eyes and "contact" the two upper corners of the room behind you. Then, holding those corners, sit still and don't think. Remain interested only in those two corners.

You can do this for two minutes (minimum) or two hours, always with benefit. No matter **what** happens, simply hold the corners and **don't think**.

You can do this daily. It will make you look and act younger.

EXERCISE TWO

Feel Freer

Pick out two similar objects. Then find as many differences between them as possible.

Now pick out two objects and see where they are in relation to each other and your body.

Use these two steps over and over. You will feel freer and see better.

EXERCISE THREE

Better Your Memory

Go over this list many times, each time answering its questions:

Recall a time which really seems real to you.

Recall a time when you were in good communication with some one.

Recall a time when you agreed to something.

Recall a time when somebody disagreed with you.

Recall a time when you liked somebody.

Recall a time when some one agreed with you.

Recall a time when some one was communicating easily to you.

Recall a time when somebody liked you.

Use this list many times. If "holding corners" (Exercise One) disturbed you, use this list. If you are tired or confused, use it.

This exercise can be done for hours.

FIRST AID

If somebody is injured, you can assist in many ways. A burn or bruise or even sprains or breaks heal much more swiftly with Scientology assists.

The most elementary of this First Aid treatment is easily done. For ages Man has known that "laying on of hands" or Mother's kiss was effective therapy. Even gripping, in pain, an injured member, seems to help. But Man neglected the most important part of "laying on of hands." This follows.

Do this exactly and do it with a minimum of talk.

Place your index finger or fingers or palm on the injured member, very lightly, and say to your patient, "Put your attention on my hand." Now change the position of your finger or palm and have the patient do it again.

It is best to touch your patient on spots which are further from his **head** than the **injury**.

Do not talk excessively. But coax him, as you touch, briefly, spot after spot, to put his attention on your finger or fingers or palm.

Change the spot every moment or two. Be calm. Be reassuring.

If your patient experiences pain or trembling as a result, keep on for the therapy is working.

Continue in this fashion for many minutes or half an hour if necessary, until pain or upset is gone.

During this treatment the patient has his eyes closed.

It is not power from your finger which is healing him. It is power he generates by "looking" at your finger down through his body. You are putting him into communication with the injury. His communication with it heals it.

Ordinarily injuries, sprains, burns, scalds, broken bones, headaches and colds heal slowly because the patient is avoiding their area with his own energy.

SCIENTOLOGY DEFINED

"Scientology" is a new word which names a new science. It is formed from the Latin word, **scio**, which means **know** (in the broadest sense of this word) and the Greek word, **logos**, which means **study**. Thus, "Scientology" means "knowing how to know."

A science is not merely a collection of facts, neatly arranged. An essential of a science is that observations give rise to theories which, in turn, predict new observations. When the new observations are made, they, in turn, give rise to better theories, which predict further observations. A science grows. Its most important growth is not in numbers of facts but in the clarity and prediction-value of its theories. Many fields which call themselves sciences substitute fact-collecting for theorizing, others substitute theorizing for observation. Without both, there is no science. The "exact" sciences contradict each other daily. This is not because their observations are wrong, but because they cling to old theories that conflict instead of finding the newer, with which they could predict new observations which their present theories hide from them.

Scientology has introduced new simplicities of theory into the field of human thought and has brought the study of human thought up to a level at which it begins to embrace all thought and all life, not only of man, but of all organisms.

Scientology is not a therapy for the sick, although from Scientology such a therapy may be derived.

THOUGHT is the subject matter of Scientology. It is considered as a kind of "energy" which is **not** part of the physical universe. It controls energy, but it has no wave length. It uses matter, but it has no mass. It is found in space, but it has no position. It records time, but it is not subject to time. In Scientology, the Greek word (and letter), theta, is used as a symbol for thought.

The **MIND** may be said to be made up of the thoughts of a person. The mind is a theta entity.

The **BRAIN** is an organic physical entity. It is not the mind.

"**MEST**" is a coined word, meaning **Matter Energy, Space and Time**, the physical universe. All physical phenomena may be considered as energy operating in space and time. All matter is reducible to energy operating in space and time. The movement of matter or energy in time is the measure of space. All things are **MEST** except theta.

An **ORGANISM** is a portion of **MEST** which has been organized and is being controlled by theta. Organisms are alive. They are the physical manifestation of **LIFE**. Theta is said, then, to be the "Energy" of life. (It is not to be confused with physical energy, which is the "E" of "**MEST**").

MEST is in a constant state of motion. All its parts are moving with respect to each other. Matter cannot exist without motion. Energy is motion. Space and time are defined by motion. A life organism, being partly **MEST**, must contain motion.

A **STATIC** is something which has no motion. The word is from the Latin, **sto**, meaning **stand**. No part of **MEST** can be static, but theta is static. Theta has no motion. Even when the **MEST** it controls is moving in space and time, theta is not moving, since theta is not in space or time.

PROCESSING is a procedure by which an individual recovers his self-determinism. No procedure which does not bring about increased self-determinism is processing.

AUDITING is the arrangement in which one individual helps another along the course of processing. To audit is to listen and compute. The presence of an auditor has a value far beyond the mere words which are spoken.

SELF-DETERMINISM is the goal of processing. An individual can be aberrated only by his own decision about some injury or loss he has suffered. If he decides **not** to survive that injury or loss, he will to a greater or lesser degree begin to die.

SANITY is rated on a scale which goes all the way from death up to levels higher than man has ever been expected to reach. Somplete sanity would be complete self-determinism. The level of behavior which we are willing to accept as sane in ourselves or in others may change from day to day and year to year. It may rise or fall. In processing, it rises. There is no advantage in considering one's self insane, but there is an advantage in wishing to be saner than one is. Anyone, through processing, can become saner than he is.

The term "**CLEAR**" has risen from the analogy between the mind and a computing machine. Before a computer can be used to solve a problem, it must be cleared of old problems, of old data and conclusions. Otherwise, it will add the old conclusions into the new one and produce an invalid answer. Processing clears more and more of these problems from the computer. The completely cleared individual would have all his self-determinism in present time and would be completely self-determined.

Scientology cannot be fully understood by an un-cleared individual. This means that one must feel one's way into Scientology as though into a long passage at the other end of which a light is shining. It would be convenient if the whole passage were brightly lit, but since the passage is itself a journey into the light, the light within it must increase gradually. This is one of the things which makes an auditor useful.

Mysticism has been an attempt to travel this passage. As nearly as one can tell, the concentrated, aesthetic methods of the mystics have brought them experiences which have something in common with processing. But the ability of these individuals to communicate their experiences to others has been so limited that mysticism may be considered uncommunicable. It must be experienced to be understood. Much of this kind of experience has been evaluated in Scientology.

The efforts of thousands of people over thousands of years have been required for the development of the physical science which we now have. The same has been true in non-physical science. Scientology, the science of knowledge, is the end product of thousand of years of thinking and investigation about how man thinks and what life is. Scientology is at the point of this advance. The data which have been uncovered in a few years by L. Ron Hubbard has been waiting to be uncovered since the beginning of time. Suddenly they are uncovered. This is the way of nature; for months the flower waits quietly, seeming to do nothing, then in a few hours it bursts into bloom. One may do well to recognize that he is watching the sudden blooming of an incredibly ancient flower.

We who work in Scientology do so because we think it is at the point of advance of human knowledge, it is the steel tip which is rending the fabric of the unknown.

Scientology is an invitation to an individual to learn for himself what others have learned before him and will learn after him. If one accepts this invitation, he is like a man who accepts an invitation to enter someone's house. He should respect that house and be a good guest in it. If he is a good enough guest, he will go on living in the house as long as he wishes.

A **FACSIMILE** is a theta recording. All physical perceptions, all effort, emotion and thought which a person experiences are recorded continuously, and these recordings are called "facsimilies." They are not dependent upon an organism for their continued existence. Any facsimile which has been recorded is there to be recalled—when the individual has risen high enough on the tone scale, when he has regained enough of his self-determinism.

An **ENGRAM** is a facsimile which is contra-survival and of considerable magnitude. An engram which contains little physical pain but much painful emotion is called a **SECONDARY ENGRAM**.

THOUGHT is the causal agent in an organism. It is thought which causes everything both structural and functional, that happens in an organism. An organism without thought is already dead.

The idea that thought exists in complete independence of **MEST** is a central theorem of Scientology. By definition, it is not susceptible to proof in physical terms, but no theory which makes thought dependent upon **MEST** is workable, though numerous experimenters and authorities spend their lives, even today, treating the cause of life as though it were the result of a molecular accident, and wondering why the problem gets more and more complicated as they continue their "solution" of it.

"**ABERRATION**" is a word from the Latin **ab-erro**, meaning **wander from**. An aberrated person wanders from his self-determined course. He no longer goes where he wants to go **now**, but goes where he has wanted to go in the past. His course is, therefore, not ration-

al, and he seems to go wherever the environment pushes him. He has as many aberrations as he has hidden contra-survival decisions in his past.

The **TONE SCALE** is the main gradient scale of Scientology. One of the most important observations which led to the formulation of this scale was the change in emotional manifestation exhibited by a person who was being processed. The progress from painful emotions to pleasant emotions was so reliable and inevitable an indication of success, that it became the main measuring stick of the progress of a case.

Everyone has his customary position on the tone scale—a manifestation of emotion and behavior which is his habitual "frame of mind." He will rise and fall on the scale briefly as pleasant and unpleasant things happen to him, but in the main he will have one level which represents his general attitude. Processing can change that level, permanently.

Socrates said, "Know thyself." We are at last coming to the point where we can know ourselves, directly, by our own experience; whence we have come, how long, we have been in coming, who we are, what we may be in the future.

THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, INTERNATIONAL

Scientology is disseminated by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, a non-profit fellowship.

The HASI has offices on five continents. Its central office is located at 06 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona in the United States. Other officers are:

Hubbard Guidance Center, 507 Market Street, Camden 2, New Jersey.

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W. 11, England.

Many publications, tape recordings and services are available from the HASI.

Scientologists, expert in handling personal or industrial problems, in organizing groups, in handling various social programs may be contacted through the HASI.

If you would care to know more about Scientology, contact the HASI or its nearest representative.

Journal of Scientology
806 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 378
Phoenix, Arizona

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 31-G

SCIENTOLOGY WORKBOOK ANY TWO PEOPLE CAN DO IT

INTRODUCTION

The SCIENTOLOGY WORKBOOK fills a need, often expressed by auditors, for a handy reference of processes to be used on preclears and for use by volunteer auditors on people they would help. Any two intelligent people, after a thorough study of this volume, can do it.

The processes in this volume are taken from the notes and lectures of L. Ron Hubbard. While by no means a complete resume of his current work, these processes include much that he has taught to the Advanced Clinical Course students in Phoenix, Arizona and which have been found remarkably effective in the hands of auditors.

This book was compiled by Dr. Jack Horner after a careful study and use of Hubbard's latest developments. It does not supplant SOP 8C or exteriorization techniques. It is worked better while "exteriorized." It is hoped that it will be of service.

THE SCIENTOLOGY WORKBOOK

Scientology is defined as the science of knowing how to know. It embraces the entire field of knowledge and includes as part of this the human mind, which could be considered as a computer of and vessel for knowledge. Applied Scientology has as its goal the creation of the ultimate freedom of individual beingness, including freedom of action, emotion, thought, perception, communication and knowingness. Scientology also has as its goal the extension of all mankind's present abilities and potentialities, and the discovery of both forgotten and as yet undiscovered abilities. The application of Scientology is designed "to make the able more able," although it is also applicable to all levels of human activities and can deal with the problems of the chronically ill individual as well as with the growth of the most able. The creator and main developer of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard, spent twenty-five years doing the basic research leading to the broadly applicable and predictable techniques of today.

Scientology is a mental science built upon axioms. Workability in terms of constructive results rather than ivory-towered theorizing has been the primary determinant of its development. Almost any of its parts can be found somewhere in history, even when they were independently evolved by L. Ron Hubbard. There are no principal sources, and where a practice of principle is borrowed from some past school the connection is usually accidental or coincidental and does not admit any further use or validity of that school. Scientology works, and can only be worked, when regarded and used as a unity. Elaboration upon the axioms, theories and techniques of Scientology can be found in the books listed in the bibliography on page eight.

This workbook is intended to assist the able in making themselves more able. It is to be used as a book used in conjunction with another person to help direct the users attention

more effectively through the various sections, or as a book used to supplement individual or group processing applied by a trained Scientologist. The proper use of this workbook helps a person increase his perception, his awareness, his happiness and his self-determinism.

Although thousands of hours are spent in schools gaining an education, most of this time is spent in assimilating information and echoing it when demanded. The reason a person spends time in processing is to increase his perception so that he can use his mind and know how he is using it, something which is not ordinarily taught or even known about in educational institutions. Processing has the advantage of increasing self-determinism as opposed to suppressing it. It also brings the pre-clear to the point where he can function without the limitations and restrictions which were drilled into him throughout his "education."

The processes in this book are the result of thousands of hours of applied research by L. Ron Hubbard and the assistance of many trained field workers. They are processes which will increase a person's abilities and self-determinism with a minimum of effort in a minimum amount of time. This book is best used in conjunction with another person. People with serious problems should consult a trained Scientologist before using this book as there are processes which are even more effective when applied by a person trained in the techniques and principles of this science. While there is little possibility of becoming dangerously disturbed while using this book it cannot be over-stressed that if this should happen one should immediately turn to the End-of-Session exercises in Section XI. If one then goes through Section XI and still feels disturbed he should then contact the nearest trained Scientologist (auditor) who will be quickly able to resolve any discomfort created as a result of these processes. Emphasis must also be placed upon the much greater likelihood that the user of this book, the preclear, will feel happier and more capable after every session.

The correct use of Scientological processes will obtain, without evaluation or further indoctrination on the part of the recipient, the certain knowledge that he is not a body. He will perceive for himself that he is a creative energy-production unit who, through these processes, becomes aware of his purposes and abilities. The energy-production unit which is inherently self-aware and immortal is called a "thetan" in Scientology. Further discussion of the thetan will be found in **Scientology 8-8008** and in issue 16-G of this Journal.

The basic drive of life is survival. As long as the thetan, an immortal unit of awareness, uses a life form it tends to forward the survival goal. The lowest common denominator of the finite universe is survival. As it relates to man, a gradient and differentiated scale of survival can be observed in terms of relative degrees of survival in relation to non-survival, or succumb; this relative scale is known in Scientology as the tone scale which in terms of emotion extends from the death of the body up through pretended death, apathy, grief,

(Continued on page 2)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

(Continued from page 1)

fear, unexpressed resentment, anger, antagonism, boredom, cheerfulness, enthusiasm, and serenity in that order. More comprehensive descriptions of the tone scale can be found in other works, particularly **Scientology 8-008, Self-Analysis in Scientology**, and in **Science of Survival**.

Individual survival is interdependent in the finite universe with the survival of the finite universe and its constituent parts. The various kinds of survival in terms of the individual and his relationship to them are described in Scientology as dynamics. Dynamic One is the individual and his personal survival. Dynamic Two is sex, children, and education. Dynamic Three includes all groups. Dynamic Four includes all mankind. Dynamic Five includes all life. Dynamic Six is the physical universe which is composed of matter, energy, space and time, usually abbreviated to MEST. Dynamic Seven is theta, or thought, or the human soul. Dynamic Eight is inclusive and refers to God, Infinity. The dynamics are interrelated and the survival of one is dependent to some degree upon the survival of the others. The more balanced the individual is in relation to the other dynamics the more ably he will survive in this universe. Many philosophies have sought a way out of this universe; one of the principles of Scientology is that the only way out of this universe is **through it**.

GLOSSARY

Auditor: One who applies the techniques of Scientology.

Pre-Clear: A person undergoing processing. A pre-clear, also known as a p.c., is a person with the goal of becoming clear, that is clear of his problems and capable of freely self-determined action.

Processing: The application of the techniques of Scientology.

Self-Determinism: The ability to direct one's self with complete freedom of choice.

Facsimile: The recording of any moment of time, including the total perception within the recording. A moment or series of moments or memory, a recording of the event.

Duplicate: An exact copy of a facsimile, a "mock-up," an object, an emotion or anything. Communication and perception depending upon duplication.

Thetan: The individual himself. Awareness of existence as a being. An immortal, energy-production unit.

Mock-up: A consciously self-created idea or mental picture.

THE AUDITOR'S CODE

Whether you are a professional auditor or someone who is using this book in conjunction with a pre-clear, you should know and follow the auditor's code. Hard experience has demonstrated the unpleasantness which follows a failure to use this code. If you are a newcomer and are acting the role of auditor for the first time you should read this section carefully and refer to it if ever in doubt about your own conduct while processing.

The first rule of auditing is never evaluate for the pre-clear; he needs to increase his own self-determinism, not become a victim of yours. Evaluation and interpretation have been main cause of failure in such schools as psychoanalysis.

The second rule of auditing is never invalidate the pre-clear. Even if he says the wall is not really there and you know it is, don't tell him he is wrong no matter how certain you are of

(Auditor's Code, Cont.)

its existence. Again, the pre-clear is attempting to increase his own awareness which has had sufficient negation from others already.

The auditor should remain in two-way communication with the pre-clear.

The auditor should also be trustworthy and courteous. He must also be courageous by carrying through with the process no matter what happens. He must be persistent and patient, thorough and only communicative enough to insure the execution of the processing.

Actually, these are basic rules of good human behavior. If you feel you cannot follow the auditor's code, then you should be a pre-clear until you can do so. On the other hand, do not hesitate because you cannot follow it perfectly at first. If you should make a mistake it can be remedied by going through the stabilizing processes in Section XI, and if you should break the code then the experience will quickly demonstrate the need for it. Further discussion of the auditor's code can be found in other Scientological publications.

AUDITORS NOTE

Because this book is also designed for non-professional the following items have been deleted from this book: the "protect," "ownership" and "hide sections of the sub-zero tone scale and "eating" and "sex" on the "know-to-sex" scale. When used by an auditor these sections can be incorporated to facilitate processing speed and effectiveness by adding them to the straight wire sections. These items are not included because they are often too heavy for application by other than fully trained, professional auditors.

THE PRE-CLEAR'S CODE

The results you achieve will be speeded to the degree you follow the few simple instructions in the pre-clear's code, and your progress will be slowed to the degree that you do not follow them. This code is derived from thousands of hours of research and practice; the few rules listed here have been found to be basic in the auditor pre-clear relationship and you will only interfere with your own progress by not acting upon them.

You, as a pre-clear should:

1. follow instructions. An auditor knows what he is doing and in working with many people his goal with each is to free the individual, not suppress him. No matter how difficult it may at time be to do as he says, as it will be to your advantage to do so. Processing techniques can make a person quite uncomfortable if not done properly. The ability to follow instructions to the best of your ability is the keystone of fast progress. Your auditor will be the most understanding person you know; your cooperation with him will save many hours.
2. remain in communication with the auditor. If you feel a unusual or new sensation, if a picture or thought keeps interfering with the process being used, you should inform the auditor; he can help you to the degree that your communication with him is maintained. If he does something you don't like, tell him so immediately, don't keep it to yourself or save it for the neighbors; failure to maintain good communication can stop your progress entirely. Remember, if you feel something is wrong, say so; auditors are usually perceptive but few are psychic.
3. know that the auditor is restrained by the auditor's code, if you feel like dramatizing anger when you remember something your father did to you, for example, then dramatize the anger by all means, but use the auditor as a listener instead of a target. Auditors are human, too, and while they will patiently accept almost any response you feel, few of them like to be used as punching bags.
4. always thank the auditor at the end of the session. While your case will not be slowed by a failure to do this, thanking the auditor is a simple courtesy which indicates to some degree that you know the auditor is there and that you are aware of him as a person as well as an auditor.
5. take responsibility for your own case. Some pre-clears act like cars which can do nothing without a driver. As you consciously work toward your own improvement you will enhance your progress. Follow instructions but help the auditor by remaining in communication with him and by telling him whenever you feel there is something you would like to talk about or work on.
6. not be late for a session. You should cancel a session well in advance if such cancellation is necessary. If you should leave town for any reason, always inform your auditor.
7. not be discouraged easily. Give these processes a fair chance to work. Do not give up if you should feel discouraged; discouragement is often a sign that the pre-clear is about to take a major step forward. It also can be a means of rationalizing failure to follow instructions.
8. have courage. A pre-clear, like an auditor, sometimes needs courage too. If you do the best you can, then you cannot fail. Remember that the only way out of a problem is through it and the only way out of a session is through it.

You can make life more enjoyable through processing. The more determined you are to be processed and to do a good job of it, the more processing will help you in becoming more self-determined. Good luck and may you never be the same.

GENERAL DIRECTIONS

The processing is divided into eleven sections which are numbered. It is important that each of these sections be done in order, and that each section be completed before moving on to the next one. When possible one section should be completed in each session. When beginning your session allow yourself a specified amount of time and make your session that long, thereby completing a postulated action which is, in itself, a form of processing. Once Section I, the Certainty Assessment, is completed then every session should begin with Opening Procedure, Section II after which you should go on to the section in which you are currently working. Always end your session by quickly going through Section XI, the end-of-session exercises. Failure to do this may result in unnecessary difficulties. Some of these sections **may** create great discomfort and you will notice that each section instructs you to go on to Section XI, the end-of-session exercises. This is particularly important if you are working by yourself and do not have an auditor available. Do not take a chance on failing when you have so much to gain by following instructions. Do not underestimate the power and effectiveness of these processes because of their simplicity; their very power lies in their simplicity. Completion of this workbook will take, on the average, from ten to thirty hours, depending on the state of your case. When you finish the book, then do another certainty assessment which you can compare with the earlier one to determine changes in yourself. Then if you wish you can go through the sections as many times as you wish, or get some processing from your local trained Scientologist who can take you to an even higher level of self-determinism. The HASI offices, at 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona or at 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W.11, England, and at 507 Market Street Camden 2, New Jersey, will give you the addresses of trained auditors in your area. The processes in this workbook can be done for unlimited periods of time with positive results. Now go on to Section I.

TO CLEAR A QUESTION

Preclears take longer and shorter periods to answer questions. This is "communication lag." The preclear is as unable or unclear on a question as he takes time to answer it. "Clearing a question" means that the question must be asked over and over until this time lag in answering is gone.

**SECTION I.
CERTAINTY ASSESSMENT**

Philosophers have long said that man should know himself without really indicating just how to do so. This certainty assessment, done thoroughly, will give you a fairly clear picture of yourself today. If done again after using the exercises in this workbook for ten hours a comparison of the two certainty assessments will provide you with something by which you can observe change.

In the spaces below write down the **greatest certainty** the pre-clear has about the following: If the pre-clear feels discomfort or you are ending the session go onto Section XI before stopping.

1. yourself
2. your body
3. your activities
4. your work
5. your play
6. your survival
7. your goals
8. sex
9. women
10. men
11. childrenyour children.....
12. school
13. groups
14. government
15. mankind
16. life
17. plants
18. animals
19. bacteria
20. insects

21. reptiles
22. fish
23. the physical universe
24. space
25. time
26. energy
27. thought
28. the soul
29. spirits
30. ghosts
31. God
32. the Devil

**SECTION II.
OPENING PROCEDURE**

Standard processing procedures usually begin with an opening procedure designed to help the pre-clear orient himself sufficiently to make his successive processing more effective. Do not skip any of the steps in opening procedure because they seem too simple or too easy. The effectiveness of this workbook depends on your ability to follow instructions. If the pre-clear has any difficulty at all in any of the steps of opening procedure then do not go on to the next section until he is easily able to do each step with a fair degree of certainty.

1. Locate one wall. Locate another wall.
2. Locate a specific object near your body. Go over and touch it physically. Return to your original position.
3. Locate another specific and small object near you and move it.
4. Locate an object which you can hold, hold it, then let go of it. Repeat this at least six times.
5. Locate two similar objects and find as many differences as possible.
6. Touch your right knee with your right hand; put your right hand where you wish it.
7. Locate another object, then upon **your own decision** to do so, hold on to it and let go of it at least three times. Locate three more objects and, turn, hold on to and let go of them several times when you decide to do so.
8. Locate an exact point on an object. Locate exact points of at least five objects.
9. Locate a spot **in space** at least one foot from the nearest material object. Keep locating it until you are certain of its exact location.
10. Close your eyes, locate the two back corners of the room and don't think for at least two minutes. (This process can be done for hours with beneficial results.)
11. Imagine a situation in which someone agrees with you.
13. Imagine a situation in which someone understands your reaction.
14. Imagine a situation in which you like someone.
15. Think of a direction you wouldn't mind following. Think of a direction someone else wouldn't mind following. Think of a direction your wouldn't mind someone else following. Think of a direction you wouldn't mind others following. Think of a direction others wouldn't mind you following. Think of a direction you wouldn't mind following.
16. Find something around you which you are certain is really real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
17. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
18. Close your eyes, reach out and hold the two back corners of the room for about two minutes without thinking, then let go of the corners.

Go on to the next section. If the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable or if you are ending the session then go on to Section XI before stopping.

SECTION III. GOALS ASSESSMENT

A man is as capable of acting in a self-determined manner as he is capable of postulating goals. Some people stop postulating goals for themselves as the result of failures, then become buffeted about by the actions of every determinism but their own. As a person's ability to create goals and to act toward their completion rises so will his general tone rise. A periodic goals assessment will help you determine the degree of success you are achieving. The other steps in this workbook will steadily help you increase your successes. Answer each question as fully yet as quickly as possible. If you have any great difficulty answering a question then go to the next one. If you notice any great discomfort go on to Section XI. before stopping. Write your answers on a piece of paper.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. State a goal you do not have to complete.
2. State a goal you don't have to complete for others.
3. State a goal others don't have to complete for you.
4. State a goal others don't have to complete.
5. State a goal you wouldn't mind having.
6. State a goal you wouldn't mind others having.
7. State a goal others wouldn't mind you having.
8. State a goal you wouldn't mind achieving.
9. State a goal you wouldn't mind others achieving.
10. State a goal others wouldn't mind you achieving.
11. Find something around you which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
12. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
13. Close your eyes, reach out and hold the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.
14. If the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable or you are ending the session go on to Section XI before stopping, otherwise go on to Section IV.

SECTION IV DUPLICATION PROCESSING

The operating principles of life can be derived from duplication. Communication and perception are as exact as they approach duplication. A person looks at a scene and makes an energy duplicate of the scene which is called a facsimile. When a person communicates he creates a mock-up of the message or idea which he then attempts to duplicate as closely as possible in his transmission of the message to the other person. The other person's ability to receive the message accurately depends upon his ability to duplicate. As a person cannot duplicate he cannot perceive or communicate. A person's communications are distorted to the degree that he is unable to duplicate accurately. This section will help you to improve your ability to duplicate. Answer each question as quickly as possible. If you cannot easily comply with one question then go on to the next one. If, at any time, you should become particularly uncomfortable or disturbed go on to Section XI.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Find: an action you wouldn't mind duplicating.
an action you wouldn't mind another person duplicating.
an action you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
2. Find: a form you wouldn't mind duplicating.
a form you wouldn't mind another person duplicating.
a form you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
3. Find: an idea you wouldn't mind duplicating.
an idea you wouldn't mind someone else duplicating.
an idea you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
4. Find: a communication you wouldn't mind duplicating.
a communication you wouldn't mind someone else duplicating.
a communication you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
5. Find: an agreement you wouldn't mind duplicating.
an agreement you wouldn't mind another duplicating.
an agreement you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
6. Find: a symbol you wouldn't mind duplicating.
a symbol you wouldn't mind someone else duplicating.
a symbol you wouldn't mind others duplicating.

7. Find: an object you wouldn't mind duplicating.
an object you wouldn't mind another person duplicating.
an object you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
8. Find: a space you wouldn't mind duplicating.
a space you wouldn't mind another duplicating.
a space you wouldn't mind others duplicating.
9. Find an object, mock it up and duplicate it. Duplicate it more times. Duplicate it several more times. Do what you wish with the mock-up and duplicates.
10. Mock-up a "patch" of nothing. Duplicate it. Duplicate it several more times. Do what you wish with the duplicates and the mock-up.
11. Find something which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
12. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
13. Close your eyes, hold the two back corners of the room for about two minutes.
14. If the pre-clear feels any great discomfort or you are ending the session, go on to Section XI before stopping. Otherwise go to Section V.

SECTION V SPACE DIFFERENTIATION

Many people spend time trying to keep things together or apart. This process will help you see just how you may be doing this or that you are not doing so. Self-determinism depends upon one's ability to handle space and time and this process will make you more able to do so. Further, it will give you good practice in determining relationships. If the pre-clear feels any great discomfort go on to Section XI. Or if you cannot easily answer one question go on to the next one.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Name two objects you are not holding apart.
Name two objects others are not holding apart.
Name two objects someone else is not holding apart.
2. Name two objects you are not pushing together.
Name two objects others are not pushing together.
Name two objects someone else is not pushing together.
3. Name two people you are not pushing together.
Name two people another person is not pushing together.
Name two people others are not pushing together.
4. Name two people you are not holding apart.
Name two people another person is not holding apart.
Name two people others are not holding apart.
5. Name two ideas you are not holding apart.
Name two ideas another is not holding apart.
Name two ideas others are not holding apart.
6. Name two ideas you are not pushing together.
Name two ideas another person is not pushing together.
Name two ideas others are not pushing together.
7. Give two emotions you are not holding apart.
Give two emotions another is not holding apart.
Give two emotions others are not holding apart.
8. Give two emotions you are not pushing together.
Give two emotions another is not pushing together.
Give two emotions others are not pushing together.
9. Give two actions you are not holding apart.
Give two actions another is not holding apart.
Give two actions others are not holding apart.
10. Give two actions you are not pushing together.
Give two actions another is not pushing together.
Give two actions others are not pushing together.
11. Locate several things you are not about to hit.
Locate several things you are not about to run into.
Locate several things you are not about to bounce off from.
Locate several things you are not about to fall upon.
Locate several things you are not about to leap against.
12. Find something you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
13. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
14. Close your eyes, locate the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.

15. Go on to Section VI. If you are ending the session or the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable, then go on to Section XI.

SECTION VI VIEWPOINT PROCESSING

People often focus so much attention on the negative aspects of life they lose sight of the more positive viewpoints they could assume. Viewpoint processing is designed to bring a person to a non-compulsive tolerance of all viewpoints in any universe. As a person become aware of the viewpoints he is willing to assume he becomes easily able to assume even more viewpoints. Answer the question **as asked**. If the pre-clear has any great difficulty answering one question then go on to the next one. If the pre-clear feels any great discomfort go on to Section V before stopping. This process is unlimited; that is, it can be used for an unlimited number of hours with positive effect.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Give a question you wouldn't mind asking.
Give a question you wouldn't mind others asking.
Give a question others wouldn't mind you asking.
2. Give a thing you wouldn't mind knowing.
Give a thing you wouldn't mind others knowing.
Give a thing others wouldn't mind you knowing.
3. Give a thing you wouldn't mind looking at.
Give a thing you wouldn't mind others looking at.
Give a thing others wouldn't mind you looking at.
4. Give an emotion you wouldn't mind observing.
Give an emotion you wouldn't mind others observing.
Give an emotion others wouldn't mind you observing.
5. Give an emotion you wouldn't mind experiencing.
Give an emotion you wouldn't mind others experiencing.
Give an emotion others wouldn't mind you experiencing.
6. Give an effort you wouldn't mind observing.
Give an effort you wouldn't mind others observing.
Give an effort others wouldn't mind you observing.
7. Give an effort you wouldn't mind experiencing.
Give an effort others wouldn't mind you experiencing.
Give an effort you wouldn't mind others experiencing.
8. Give something you wouldn't mind thinking about.
Give something you wouldn't mind others thinking about.
Give something you would mind someone thinking about.
9. Give a symbol you would mind observing.
Give a symbol you wouldn't mind another person observing.
Give a symbol you wouldn't mind others observing.
10. Give a sound you wouldn't mind hearing.
Give a silence you wouldn't mind hearing.
Give a sound you wouldn't mind another person hearing.
Give a sound you wouldn't mind others hearing.
11. Give a motion you wouldn't mind observing.
Give a motion you wouldn't mind another person observing.
Give a motion you wouldn't mind others observing.
12. Give a motion you wouldn't mind experiencing.
Give a motion you wouldn't mind another person experiencing.
Give a motion you wouldn't mind others experiencing.
13. Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind having.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind another person having.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind others having.
14. Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind creating.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind another person creating.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind others creating.
15. Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind destroying.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind another person destroying.
Give a mock-up you wouldn't mind others destroying.
16. Find something which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
17. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
18. Close your eyes, locate and hold the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.

19. Go on to the next section. If the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable or you are ending the session then go to Section XI before stopping.

SECTION VII BE, DO AND HAVE STRAIGHT WIRE

Most people want things they don't have (like money!), and have things like sinus, which they don't want. In the same way their sphere of action is very much limited by compulsions to do some things and restrictions on doing others; and they are only able to play a few limited roles in life. Could you, for example, put aside your usual mannerisms and attitudes to be an actor for a few hours? And have you kept the ability you had as a child to be at will a train, a wind, a cowboy, a mouse, a mountain, a happy being?

Scientology sets people free to make their own self-determined decision, and Be, Do and Have straight wire is one way to free your latent capacity to have do, and be what, when and how you please. The following list of questions should be gone through several times until the pre-clear can easily get many answers quickly to each question, and he should be as certain as he can of his answer. Don't be surprised if at first it takes a little time for him to answer.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Find something you wouldn't mind having.
2. Find something others don't mind you having.
3. Find something you don't mind others having.
4. Find something you wouldn't mind doing.
5. Find something you don't mind others doing.
6. Find something you don't mind others doing.
7. Find something you wouldn't mind being.
8. Find something others don't mind being.
9. Find something you don't mind others being.
10. Find something round you which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
11. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
12. Close your eyes, reach out and hold the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.
13. If you are ending the session, or the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable go on to Section XI, otherwise go on to the next section.

SECTION VIII MEMORY AND SIGNIFICANCE

The inability to recall things and people at will often prevents effective action and many pre-clears wish to have a better memory. If you have a poor memory and too easily "forget" things then this section will help you. Although full recall is possible, by the time a person reaches the point where he can recall anything he wishes to remember, he usually discovers that memory no longer has the importance it once had as he is too busily living in the present time working toward the future to be very interested in the past. Even if pre-clear's memory is good, go through this section; it will speed up his recall faculties. Also included in this section is Significance processing. Many people seek a "reason" for everything and must attribute significance to anything with which they come in contact. Further, as long as a person feels that "mysterious" influences affect his life, he limits his self-determinism by agreeing that he can be affected. When a person realizes that whatever significance he sees in things are put there by himself, he then becomes more able either to put or not put significances into things, and the significances become as "real" or imaginary as he wishes. There no longer has to be a reason for everything and he is much more free to act without having to find significance in order to do so. Go through the lists as quickly as possible; if the pre-clear cannot easily answer one question then go on to the next one. If the pre-clear feels any great discomfort go on to section XI before stopping.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Find something you wouldn't mind remembering.
Find something you wouldn't mind another person remembering.
Find something you wouldn't mind others remembering.

2. Find something you wouldn't mind forgetting.
Find something you wouldn't mind another person forgetting.
Find something you wouldn't mind others forgetting.
3. Find a person you wouldn't mind remembering.
Find a person you wouldn't mind another person remembering.
Find a person you wouldn't mind others remembering.
4. Find a person you wouldn't mind forgetting.
Find a person you wouldn't mind another person forgetting.
Find a person you wouldn't mind others forgetting.
5. Find a space you wouldn't mind remembering.
Find a space you wouldn't mind another person remembering.
Find a space you wouldn't mind others remembering.
6. Find a space you wouldn't mind forgetting.
Find a space you wouldn't mind another person forgetting.
Find a space you wouldn't mind others forgetting.
7. Find something which you wouldn't mind looking at and remembering.
Find something which you wouldn't mind another looking at and remembering.
Find something which you wouldn't mind others looking at and remembering.
8. Find something which you wouldn't mind looking at and forgetting.
Find something which you wouldn't mind another looking at and forgetting.
Find something you wouldn't mind others looking at and forgetting.
9. Find an object you wouldn't mind remembering.
Find an object you wouldn't mind another person remembering.
Find an object you wouldn't mind others remembering.
10. Find an object you wouldn't mind forgetting.
Find an object you wouldn't mind another person forgetting.
11. Think of some things you know that you wouldn't mind remembering.
Think of something you know that you wouldn't mind forgetting.
12. Go through items one through ten again.
13. Locate an object and put six meanings into it. Do this with four more objects.
14. Find a space and put five significances into it. Find five more spaces and do the same thing, one at a time.
15. Remember something you enjoyed and put five significances into the incident. Do this with three more incidents you enjoyed.
16. Locate an object and put three mysterious meanings into it. Do this with another object and put four mysterious meanings into it. Do this with two more objects.
17. Invent a completely fictitious past for yourself; one which you could convince someone else was true for the following periods of time: 1947-49; 1941-43; 1937-39; 1931-33.
18. Imagine that this is exactly two years from now and imagine just what has happened in the past two years with as much reality, detail and significance as you can put into it.
19. Find something around you which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
20. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
21. Close your eyes, locate and hold the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.
22. Go on to the next section. If the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable or you are ending the session then go on to Section XI before stopping.

SECTION IX

VIEWPOINT ARC STRAIGHT WIRE

This form of viewpoint processing approaches viewpoints from a slightly different tangent. Its purpose is to expand a person's viewpoints concerning affinity, reality and communication, the basic triad of human interaction. Go through the

list as rapidly as you can. Viewpoint ARC straight wire is also unlimited. If the pre-clear has any great feeling of discomfort go on to Section XI.

Use Each Question Many Times Until It Is Clear Before Going To Next Question.

1. Name something it would be all right to like.
Name a person it would be all right to like.
Name something it would be all right for another to like.
Name a person it would be all right for another to like.
Name something it would be all right for others to like.
Name a person it would be all right for others to like.
2. Name something it would be all right for you to dislike.
Name a person it would be all right for you to dislike.
Name something it would be all right for others to dislike.
Name a person it would be all right for others to dislike.
Name something it would be all right for another to dislike.
Name a person it would be all right for another to dislike.
3. Name something it would be all right for you to agree with.
Name a person it would be all right for you to agree with.
Name something it would be all right for another to agree with.
Name a person it would be all right for another to agree with.
Name something it would be all right for others to agree with.
Name a person it would be all right for others to agree with.
4. Name something it would be all right for you to disagree with.
Name a person it would be all right for you to disagree with.
Name something it would be all right for another to disagree with.
Name a person it would be all right for another to disagree with.
Name something it would be all right for others to disagree with.
Name a person it would be all right for others to disagree with.
5. Name something it would be all right for you to communicate with.
Name a person it would be all right for you to communicate with.
Name something it would be all right for another to communicate with.
Name a person it would be all right for another to communicate with.
Name something it would be all right for others to communicate with.
Name a person it would be all right for others to communicate with.
6. Give something it would be all right for you to refuse to communicate with.
Give a person it would be all right for you to refuse to communicate with.
Give something it would be all right for another to refuse to communicate with.
Give a person it would be all right for another to refuse to communicate with.
Give something it would be all right for others to refuse to communicate with.
Give a person it would be all right for others to refuse to communicate with.
7. Give something it would be all right for you to remain ignorant of.
Give something it would be all right for another to remain ignorant of.
Give something it would be all right for others to remain ignorant of.
8. Find something around you which you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
9. Locate a spot **in space** near your body.
10. Close your eyes, reach out and hold the two back corners of the room without thinking for two minutes, then let go of the corners.
11. Go on to Section X. If the pre-clear feels any great discomfort or you are ending the session go to Section XI before stopping.

SECTION X STANDARD CREATIVE PROCESSING

Without the use of his imagination man would never have survived. A person is as capable of accomplishment and survival as he is capable of imagining his future. Creative processing will sharpen one's ability to use his imagination more effectively. If the pre-clear feels that he has a good imagination then these exercises should be quite easy for him to do and they will be good practice. The pre-clear will be asked to "mock-up" scenes. A mock-up is a consciously created picture. In each question you should use the list of senses at the beginning of this section and concentrate on one of these as it would be found in the scene you are mocking up. Use a different sense in each mock-up and continue rotating through the sense list. If the pre-clear feels too uncomfortable at any time go on to Section XI. If you have great difficulty mocking-up one scene then go to the next one.

Sense list: sight, smell, touch, color, tone, external motion, loudness, emotion, body position, quietness, weight, personal motion.

Mock-up a scene in which:

1. You are happy.
2. You receive money.
3. You finish constructing something.
4. Someone gives you something.
5. You eat something good.
6. You have a friend.
7. You feel energetic.
8. Someone is waiting for you.
9. You see something you like.
10. You acquire something good.
11. You laugh at a joke.
12. You best something dangerous.
13. Someone thinks you are important.
14. You are enthusiastic.
15. You own something.
16. You enjoy life.
17. You feel strong.
18. Someone helps you.
19. Someone you dislike leaves.
20. You take a pleasant journey.
21. It is very late.
22. You are early.
23. Everything is very bright.
24. You are bigger than an animal.
25. You are smaller than an object.
26. You are bigger than a person.
27. You are smaller than a person.
28. Things look little to you.
29. Things look big to you.
30. You are in a vast space.
31. You look at the stars.
32. Someone is angry.
33. Someone wants something.
34. You desire something.
35. You are happy.
36. You win by feeling antagonistic.
37. You feel affectionate.
38. You admire something.
39. Something is amiable.
40. You are amused.
41. You approve of an object.
42. You attack something successfully.
43. You are believed.
44. You disperse anxiety.
45. You understand.
46. You win the struggle.
47. You can come and go as you please.
48. They find that you have been wrongly suspected.
49. They discover you are valuable.
50. You have to go.

51. You can be as contrary as you wish.
52. You overlook a defect in a friend.
53. You are depended upon.
54. Someone tries to send you away and you don't go.
55. You find you have taken someone too seriously.
56. You watch an unfriendly person move past.
57. You find shame is unnecessary.
58. You are enjoying yourself.
59. You get something you have wanted.
60. Someone likes you.
61. Find something you are certain is real, examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
62. Locate a spot in space.
63. Close your eyes, locate the two back corners of the room and don't think for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.
Go on to the next section.

SECTION XI END OF SESSION STABILIZING EXERCISES

This section is designed to alleviate any discomfort the pre-clear may have encountered in preceding sections. It is also intended as a means of bringing him stably to present time and placing him in good contact with your environment. Go through this list until he feels refreshed in your immediate surroundings.

1. Recall a time which really seems real to you.
2. Recall a time when you felt real affinity from someone.
3. Recall a time when someone was in good communication with you.
4. Recall a time when you felt deep affinity for someone else.
5. Recall a time when you knew you were really communicating to someone.
6. Recall a time when several people agreed with you completely.
7. Recall a time when you were in agreement with someone else.
8. Recall a time when within the last two days when you felt affectionate.
9. Recall a time in the last two days when someone felt affection for you.
10. Recall a time in the last two days when you were in good communication with someone.
11. Recall a time in the last two days which really seems real to you.
12. Recall a time in the last two days when you were in good communication with people.
13. Mock-up the session. Duplicate it. Duplicate it again. Do what you wish with the duplicates.
14. Find an object near you which is real. Examine it and observe as much about it as you can.
15. Close your eyes, reach out and hold the two back corners of the room for about two minutes, then let go of the corners.
16. End of session.

WHAT IS THE HASI?

The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, is an organization of scientists, psycho-therapists, ministers and interested layman possessing the common goal of a saner world.

Founded as a non-profit corporation in Arizona, the H.A.-S.I. has offices on all the continents of Earth. Its principle headquarters are at 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona with offices of almost equal rank at 507 Market Street, Camden New Jersey and at 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W. 11, United Kingdom. Correspondence concerning publications, membership, the Journal of Scientology, tapes and processing should be addressed to the Phoenix, Arizona office from which they will be re-routed if necessary.

The H.A.S.I. is the qualifying body for the rating of practitioners in Scientology and is the only organization authorized to train in Dianetics or Scientology.

It is the largest and most effective organization of its kind in the world today.

General membership in the H.A.S.I. is available to the interested public for \$8.50 per year. This fee includes the subscription price of the Journal of Scientology. Those interested in furthering the goals of the Association are invited to enroll.

Professional Membership in the H.A.S.I. is open to professional auditors only at a cost of \$25.00 (£10) per year. This membership includes directory service, a year's subscription to the Journal of Scientology and the twice-a-month Professional Auditors Bulletins issued from London.

Special Membership in the H.A.S.I. is available to non-certified practitioners at the same price and with the same services as professional membership.

Founding Membership in the H.A.S.I. signifies a founding status of the organization itself and is no longer available.

The H.A.S.I. has Associate Schools and Clinics which, while connected to the central organization, exist entirely autonomously. Training received from Associates leads to certification as a professional auditor, but only after the applicant, finishing his training, applies to the H.A.S.I. examining boards located in Phoenix, Camden and London and passes the examinations in those places.

AUDITOR DEGREES

As it may be of considerable interest to a preclear, the following auditor ratings and certifications exist. To a considerable extent they measure the skill of the auditor.

HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR. This rating is issued to persons trained by associates and by the H.A.S.I. Prior to July 1, 1954 all H.C.A. ratings were given to auditors without a central examination. All those dated after July 1, 1954 have been given only after thorough examination.

BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY: This rating is issued to those of more skill than an H.C.A. by reason of greater experience and more training. However, the B. Scn. was issued without rigorous examination until July 1, 1954. Certificates dated after this date demonstrate the passing of a very arduous examination in the H.A.S.I. central offices.

DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY: This degree is not very general. It denotes that the auditor has possessed all lower ratings and has been specially trained by the H.A.S.I. in its own schools. Early D.Scen. diplomas denote that the auditor was trained by L. Ron Hubbard and the H.A.S.

HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR. This is the highest existing rating. It is given as an honorary award by the Board of Directors of the H.A.S.I. to those auditors which the board feels are especially trustworthy and skilled as auditors. It is given without regard to other ratings but is normally extended only to those who have attained the level of D.Scen.

FELLOW OF SCIENTOLOGY: F.Scen. is not an auditing degree. It is an honorary award extended by the H.A.S.I. for spectacular contributions to the science itself. There are very few of these. The F.Scen. award carries with it the specific addition to the science for which the rating was awarded. An F.Scen. is not necessarily a skilled or degreed auditor.

Older and no longer verified ratings include HUBBARD DIANETIC AUDITOR, DIANETIC AUDITOR and FELLOW OF DIANETICS. Any proficient auditor has long since availed himself of the invitation to convert an H.D.A. or D.A. or F.D. into their later ratings, H.C.A. and F.Scen. An auditor who has an H.D.A. and an H.C.A. or B.Scen. denotes, however, long time experience in auditing — "since Book One." H.D.A.s who have not converted their ratings or auditors who have no rating should be carefully regarded by preclears, according to H.A.S. experience.

While there is no fixed standard of rates, general practice charges in accordance to the rating of the auditor and the difficulty of the case. Many auditors charge a basic fee of \$50 to which auditing fees are then added. A Doctor of Scientology is well within his rights to ask \$50 per hour since the results he will achieve will be rapid and stable. This sum paid to a D. Scn. may in the end amount to less money than would be paid to an H.C.A. at a lower hourly fee.

A B.Scen. could be expected to charge about \$25 per hour. An H.C.A. could be expected to charge around \$15 per hour.

Above these rates, a HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR has been known to receive \$5,000 for twenty hours of processing.

When one recognizes that one paid, in psycho-analysis, an average of \$9,925 for a "complete analysis" which guaranteed nothing and was usually fruitless, one can see that modern auditing is very inexpensive and would be at \$200 an hour. In general it is much less expensive to be audited than to be treated for a psychosomatic illness in the field of medicine.

PUBLICATIONS AND TAPES

The H.A.S.I. has many publications available on the subject of Scientology. Also available are numerous tape recordings of Scientology data and group or individual auditing. These tapes are used to further whole groups of people toward their goals.

The H.A.S.I., 806 N. 3rd Street, Phoenix, Arizona, offers a STANDARD INFORMATION PACKAGE on Scientology for \$5.25 including postage. This package contains many books and papers, arranged for general study, and is of considerable assistance in bringing the preclear to a much higher level of understanding himself and of life. The package is slanted toward the beginner in Scientology but includes some of the most notable publications on the subject.

HOW TO START A GROUP

If you have received benefit from Scientology or auditing and wish this benefit to be shared by others, you can start a SCIENTOLOGY GROUP amongst your friends. This group, which could assemble for the benefit of group auditing and discussion, can be started with a very few people.

The progress of this civilization may well depend upon such efforts as Scientology Groups. If you want to do your bit and help your fellow man, write the H.A.S.I. for information on starting groups and become a registered group of the H.A.S.I.

This workbook material has been taken from the researches and investigations of L. Ron Hubbard, author and nuclear physicist. Parts have been borrowed from other Scientology publications. Some of the material is directly from the Advanced Clinical Course in Phoenix. The book itself was compiled by Jack Horner, H.D.A., D.Scen.

BIBLIOGRAPHY

Scientology 8:8008	\$2.00
Issue 16-G, Journal	
Scientology: Science of Certainty50
Issue 24-G, Journal	
Standard Operating Procedure 8-C50
Issue 28-G, Journal	
Scientology: A New Science75
Self Analysis in Scientology	\$3.00
The Professional Course Lecture Tapes of 1954	

Journal of Scientology
806 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 32-G

H.C.A.-B.SCN. SCHOOL OPENS AUGUST 1 AT HASI IN PHOENIX

In an effort to raise auditing standards even further the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International is opening a Professional Auditor's school in Phoenix, Arizona on August 1, 1954.

The Advanced Clinical Course accumulated so much teaching technology on a Doctorate level that the HASI desires to pass this on to other auditing grades.

The course will be two months in length. Enrollment can be on any Monday. The course, if completed, will lead to certification as a Hubbard Certified Auditor and after some additional training and field work, a Bachelor of Scientology degree. Theta clear will be requisite for course completion.

Instruction will be given under the supervision of L. Ron Hubbard personally, who will be assisted by L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., B.ScN., H.G.A., John Galusha, D.ScN., H.G.A. and Richard Steves, D.ScN., H.G.A.

Tuition for this course will be \$500.

This new school is actually a continuation of Clinical Courses on a more fundamental level and is the opening move in a possible University of Scientology, now in a planning stage.

Applicants should apply to The Registrar, HASI, 806 N. Third St., Phoenix, Arizona.

No previous training is required.

Similar training will shortly be available in London and Camden.

operation phoenix

The advance of Scientology into the Society is being readied by activity being undertaken in Phoenix by the HASI itself.

As a pilot project, in order to accumulate technology for use in other cities and as a means of instruction to those interested in the advance of Scientology, Operation Phoenix has been undertaken.

The HASI will seek to establish many things in this pilot operation such as the most acceptable mailing pieces, the best means of dissemination, the most worth while activities to which Scientology can be devoted, the best means of handling very large numbers of people in terms of enrollment for group processing and its performance on such masses.

The operation will also seek to resolve problems arising between a central organization and independent auditors which include the procurement of individual preclears, setting and collection of fees, and supervision and maintenance of high auditing standards.

Operation Phoenix has already moved from its planning stage into actual dissemination. After these early pilots are accomplished, or on or about August first, the entire activity is expected to move into full swing.

(Continued on page 6)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY
Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL
806 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona
Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

group auditor's handbook

Having almost sold out its first edition at the Congress without ever being announced to the general public, the GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK bids fair to be the best seller of the summer.

Condensing all the successful processes developed by L. Ron Hubbard in the Advanced Clinical Courses and tested extensively before its final codification by John Galusha, D.Sc., H.G.A., the GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK contains ten action packed group sessions in its fifty-nine informative pages.

The Handbook is a red covered imposing volume. To give the group auditor less pages to turn and to give him the largest possible type for his group instruction, the book is 14 inches long and 8½ inches wide.

Complete with instructions for use written by L. Ron Hubbard, the Handbook contains everything from Group Opening Procedure to the remedy of boredom. Every group level technique except Opening Procedure by Duplication is included in this volume.

This was the book used by the Seminar Leaders in the Fourth International Congress which, combined with the auditing given the Congress by L.R.H., produced some remarkable results reported by Congress delegates.

The GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK may also be used individually by co-auditors and, indeed, even when co-auditors are not professionally trained can be counted upon to produce very excellent results with a preclear. Issue 31-G of the Journal and the GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK make, between them, a package which, if given individually to a preclear would break all but the very difficult cases and produce theta clears.

The GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK is a necessity in the kit of every auditor and a must in the library of a group.

Here is Scientology making its debut into the public at large. With the GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK exactly followed, session by session, we can guarantee marked and rapid improvement in three quarters of the cases present in the average group.

The GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK is not designed for use on children. SELF-ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY is still the best book for that purpose.

SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK published by the HASI, 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona. Price \$2.85 each.

advanced clinical course units completed

Having trained well over a hundred professional auditors to the grade of Doctor of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard has now completed the Advanced Clinical Courses. The seventh unit is ending on August the first, having been enrolled on June twenty-first. No further units are scheduled. It is possible that Advanced Clinical Courses may resume in the fall of 1954.

*Been
Waiting to
Start Clearing?*

**STOP
WAITING**

use these

SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK.....\$2.85

UNIVERSE PROCESSES CONGRESS TAPES
List Price.....\$140.00
(less usual discounts)

UNIVERSE PROCESSES CONGRESS PHOENIX, ARIZONA JUNE 5-8 1954



The Fourth International Congress of Dianeticists and Scientologists held in Phoenix, Arizona, June 5 through June 8, 1954 was the most successful congress to date. Attended by 226 delegates, the Congress found a crowded program. Delegates received eighteen hours of processing from Seminar Leaders and L. Ron Hubbard in person. Weeks afterward, letters of congratulation and reports on cases unlike anything ever seen before by the HASI continue to avalanche on headquarters in Phoenix. Congress delegates evidently did not, as before, go home to minor activity. According to reports, many of them returned to

their areas and began a wide-open campaign of blasting cases apart with the techniques taught them by L.R.H., with Issue 31-G of the Journal of Scientology, and the GROUP AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK which were available to Congress delegates. With this wide spread activity, with many sets of Congress tapes being sent out by the HASI, and with the Congress being repeated by tape in London under the supervision of Jack Horner, D.Sc., in August, there is no estimating the number of cases improving radically as a direct result of this Congress.

hasi forms pagi

Minutes from the meeting of the Board of Directors, HASI, June 24, 1954.

RESOLVED: That the HASI form the Professional Auditors Guild, International (PAGI) as a legal entity.

RESOLVED: That the PAGI have the following functions:

Examination for all certificates of whatever kind, except honorary;
Review with powers of revocation all certificates; and the conduct of re-training and clearing programs for auditors;
that it have as its purview the auditing and ethical standards of Dianetics and Scientology.

In the Middle Ages the destruction of mankind waged by witches and such is comparable to science today. Science has painted for the future of mankind such a dismal picture that to relate it here would be like spending a life time insane, never once opening your eyes to see what is living around you. Science has the destruction of man, one might say, wrapped up. Scientology, a science discovered by one well versed in Atomic matters, is today standing like a Sphinx capable of rebuilding anything the sciences can undo. Earth, being a planet of peace, beauty and creation, leaves no place for the few to martyr and destroy.

The PAGI stands with a united front built out of the survival potential familiar only to life. Life being what we are working with, we fall into no known category. Scientology is for the capable to become more capable. An organism is as healthy as it is capable of doing; cut down and restrict the doing of an individual and you have to that degree refused it life. We of the PAGI can at this time offer to the public internationally a way and means of returning to its people their capabilities lying dormant and untouched.

What is an auditor? He is one capable of listening and directing an individual's attention to his freedom. The doctor's degree is that degree held by those of the PAGI capable of being first rate auditors.

The possession of the Doctor of Scientology degree is the only way to receive a full professional membership in the Guild.

Below this is the status of non-professionals held by those of lesser training. D.Scen. degrees are given to those of the highest skill and experience in solving problems common to the human spirit. It is not uncommon among Doctors of Scientology to find one with 5000 hours of actual clinical experience, and four years of intensive and constant study. Those being fortunate enough to belong in this category have long been the envy of those of less training due to their inherent ability to choose the life they lead. The Guild has set up an examination more rigid than any other in the field today. At present it is testing and clearing the remainder of the auditors in the field. Reports are especially good from England, New Zealand and the western U.S.

Operating on five continents, the PAGI has within the organization an ironclad communication system, which handles only the newest and most effective processes to date. A comm system so rapid as to have all the members in present time on all developments within three days.

Humble though we be, the sanity of the world lies within the framework of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Int., the PAGI, the individuals in it and their families. We are the auditors who are doing the work. Scientology, being the most accepted science of its kind today, leaves us the job of freeing man.

In order to be assured of the best auditing, contact your local PAGI member.

Sincerely yours,
Richard F. Steves, Pre

road show immediate success

The Scientology Road Show, another traveling team consisting of Margaret Scholtz and Tam Owen Otteson, has scored an initial success in their first major road appearance in the San Francisco area. Ably sponsored and assisted by John Farrell and Scientology: Northern California in Oakland, the Road Show presents a series of lectures, demonstrations and group and individual processing calculated to bring old-timers up to date on new material as well as introduce newcomers to Scientology in a very spirited fashion.

Leaving the Bay area after a half dozen well received appearances, the Road Show is planning appearances in Southern California.

The HASI wishes to express its appreciation to the Road Show and also to those in (Continued on page 6)

a simple summary of scientology

Any action a person engages in is primarily concerned with just one thing: the location of objects and energy in time and space. This is not to say that one has no other abilities. There are many abilities one has or could have, but none of them get quite so much usage as the ability to locate things in time and space.

The exercise of any perceptic is the action of locating in time and space. One looks at an item and thereby locates it in space; he sees where it is. He also locates it in time; the time is when he is looking at it. This follows for all perceptics.

When it does not follow the individual becomes upset. For instance, a sudden sound occurs and the hearer wonders where it came from. He feels much better when he has located the source of the sound. When these things are not located, one is left wondering "What is the source of the sound?" "Where is the source of that flash of light?" "Where is that smell coming from?" A great many people in the world are at present engaged upon locating the "flying saucers" which have been reported to have been located momentarily by sight.

Another aspect of the locating of things in time and space is the actual placing of items. Parking an automobile, setting a table for a meal, placing one's hat on his head, putting one foot before the other in walking, are all actions of locating things in time and space. This becomes a matter of real precision to an athlete, a dancer, a skilled workman, an artist, or to anyone else who is interested in doing what he does competently.

Remembering is an action of the same ability. If a thing is remembered accurately by an individual, he remembers where and when the thing occurred. Memory is precise and useful to whatever degree it locates accurately in time and space.

Prediction is, again, the same action. One says that he will have dinner at a certain place at a certain hour, and he is as certain of this prediction as he is able to locate the energies and objects involved.

Anyone who has ever been lost knows how necessary it is to be able to locate himself in time and space. Any auditor is familiar with this one to a much greater degree than most other people. To many people this one does not make sense. But put it on the basis of "Have you ever been lost?", and it gets

home very quickly.

One is as able to be, to do and to have as he is able to locate things in time and space. An actor, a salesman, a speaker, each must be able to be various things in order to succeed. An athlete, a workman, an executive must be able to do. Any person is concerned with having. If one cannot locate his goals and ideas and orient them properly, he cannot be what he wishes to be. If one cannot place such things as his body, his tools or his orders in the right place at the right time, his doingness will be largely restricted. Being unable to locate his hat, an individual certainly can't have it.

Individuals have the ability to locate things in time and space in varying degrees -- a gradient scale of this ability. As a person is processed he less often says, "Where is it?" and more often says, "It is there." Scientology is the Science of knowing how to know, and one thing anyone could afford to know better is how to locate things in time and space with certainty. The ability to move, to cause motion, to communicate, to receive communication, to cause the effects one desires to cause, all these things are to a very great degree dependent upon one's ability to locate things in time and space.

John Galusha

hasi memberships

If your Professional, Special or General membership card in the HAS is dated prior to July 15, 1953, or if that membership was awarded prior to this date it is subject to renewal as of July 15, 1954.

Several classes of membership are available in the HASI. The first of these is Professional membership. This is open to HDAs, HCA, B.Sc.n.s and D.Sc.n.s. Professional membership brings, every two weeks, the Professional Auditor's Bulletin written by L. Ron Hubbard for the advice of his auditors in the field as well as a year's issues of the Journal of Scientology. A Professional member also receives 20% discount on all purchases of books and tapes from the HASI. The cost of the Professional membership is \$25.00 per year in the U.S. or 10 pounds in Great Britain.

Special membership is open to those who are not certified auditors but who are tech-
(Continued on page 6)

hasi memberships

(Continued from page 5)

nically interested in Scientology. It brings the same services as a professional membership and costs the same.

General membership in the HASI is issued to those interested in Scientology. It brings with it a year's subscription to the Journal of Scientology and a 10% discount on purchases of books and tapes from the HASI. A General membership costs \$8.50 per year.

Founding membership in the HASI has been extended to all those who were Founding members in the HAS. And if they have informed the HASI of their desire to transfer their founding memberships they are now so carried on the HASI roles. A Founding member receives all the privileges and discounts of Professional membership for life without further charge. Most Founding members have, however, made yearly contributions to the HAS, which is not necessary to retain their status but which is of considerable assistance to the organization in meeting the costs of printing and postage.

A subscription to the Journal of Scientology may be procured without membership and costs \$5.00 per year. If you have received twenty-four issues of the Journal, your subscription is probably up for renewal and may be discontinued by the shipping department without further notice thus causing a subscriber to miss issues. Many subscribers who subscribed late to the Journal have brought their files up to date by procuring the first twenty-four issues of it from the HASI for \$5.00 or individual back issues which are available at the prices quoted on page two of this issue.

ROAD SHOW

(Continued from page 4)

the Bay area who assisted so well in making arrangements in advance.

We understand that the Road Show still has room on its calendar for a few more engagements. Anyone wishing further information should write the Road Show c/o HASI, 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona.

EASTERN BRANCH OF THE HASI

Alfred W. Kozak
507 Market St.
Camden 2, New Jersey

Day, Evening and Weekend Classes
Group Processing
Individual Intensives

operation phoenix

(Continued from page 1)

There are a surprising number of details in such a full scale operation, and know-how can be accumulated with regard to each one of them.

It is expected that the technology learned in Operation Phoenix can be applied to various cities. The HASI has not yet set up a time table concerning other localities, but two other areas are already in pre-operation stage. The pre-operation stage concerns the bringing of the training and case levels of all professional auditors in an area up to a high level of effectiveness. After this, the first stage, has been accomplished an all-out operation becomes more certain of its eventual success.

One lesson has already been learned in Operation Phoenix--that Scientology and Scientologists must present a united and firm front to the general public; without this, no quantity of dissemination can succeed.

In charge of Operation Phoenix at HASI headquarters is Committee Operation Phoenix: John Galusha, D.Sc., H.G.A., Chairman, Ralph Swanson, D.Sc., H.G.A., Ken Barrett, H.G.A., and Richard Steves, D.Sc., H.G.A.

DO YOU HAVE A LIST OF THE AUDITORS IN YOUR AREA?

The HASI is interested in compiling such lists for all areas to be used in pre-operations. Kindly forward any such lists complete with degrees, if any, and latest known addresses to the HASI, 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, Arizona.

angells awarded h.g.a.s

The HASI in Phoenix has just announced that H.R. and Jeanette Angell (Wing and Smokey) have been awarded the degrees of Hubbard Graduate Auditor. These honorary awards were bestowed for the excellent job of instruction this team has been doing in the field of Scientology.

Having recently completed an eight weeks evening course in basic Scientology information under the auspices of Harold Cohn and the Scientology Foundation of Texas at Houston, the Angells are now traveling on to other cities. They may be addressed c/o HASI, 806 N. 3rd St., Phoenix.

congress and clinical course in london

The successful June Universe Processes Congress will be repeated in London from August 14 through 18, 1954. Featured will be the tape recorded lectures and group processing given by L. Ron Hubbard in Phoenix as well as "live" processing by Jack Horner, D.Sc. who is traveling to London especially to present this congress and the Advanced Clinical Course to follow for the HASI. The price of admission for the five day Congress is 16 pounds to the public and 14 pounds to Professional, Special and Founding members of the HAS.

The London unit of the Advanced Clinical Course will be given by Jack Horner from August 30 through October 8, 1954. This

unit will present tape recordings of lectures by L. Ron Hubbard to the sixth and seventh units of this course in Phoenix. The price for this course is 250 pounds.

For further information about the London Congress and Advanced Clinical Course, contact the HAS at 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W. 11, England.

IN LONDON IT'S THE
H.A.S. CLINIC
No. 1, Brunswick House
83, Palace Gardens Terrace
London, W. 8, England

tape recording price list

	<u>List Price</u>	<u>Prof. M. Price</u>	<u>Group Price</u>
Philadelphia Congress.....(12 hours).....	\$120.00	\$ 96.00	\$ 85.00
SOP-8, 8L, Short 8, and SSSA			
SOP-8-C (G).....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	45.00
Outline of Clinical Procedure			
Package: Philadelphia Congress and SOP-8-C (G).....	172.00	137.00	120.00
Phoenix Congress (T).....(12 hours).....	120.00	96.00	84.00
Technical Lecture Tapes			
Phoenix Congress (Gp).....(8 hours).....	80.00	64.00	56.00
Group Processing Tapes			
GROUP PROCESS "A".....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	42.00
GROUP PROCESS "B".....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	42.00
GROUP PROCESS "C".....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	42.00
GROUP PROCESS "D".....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	42.00
Group Intensive Package: Any two or more GROUP PROCESS Packages.....each...			40.00
UNIVERSE PROCESS LECTURES.....(6 hours).....	60.00	48.00	42.00
On Beingness and Universes Processes			
SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR TAPES.....(No further discounts)			
#1 Exteriorization and Stabilization			
#2 Remedy Havingness			
#3 Certainty on all dynamics--Assessment			
#4 Universes--Assessment			
#5 Reach and Withdraw--Area Assessment..... each...	4.00	4.00	4.00
VIEWPOINT PROCESS LECTURES.....(2 hours).....	20.00	16.00	14.00
UNIVERSE PROCESSES CONGRESS...(14 hours).....	140.00	112.00	98.00
Lectures and Group Processing of the June Phoenix Congress			

Note: Except for the Special 1/2 hour series all tapes on 7 inch reels, the 1/2 hour series is on 5 inch reels.

Note: Errata--The tape recording price list provided at the June Congress contained a misprint in the listing of the Special 1/2 hour series. Above is the correct information.

Note: Special Orders are accepted for any hour or hours selected from the above packages. Compute prices for these special orders as follows: Base price per hour, \$10.00. Deduct any discount to which you are entitled. Add 10% of this figure for special order service. Be sure, in ordering, to state clearly exactly which hour or hours are being requested.

SPECIAL

Because of great demand for these important issues of the Journal, the HASI announces the following quantity price list:

Quantity	28-G	30-G	31-G	
1 -250	50¢	25¢	25¢	less disc.
250-999	12¢	5¢	10¢	no disc.
1000-?	10¢	3½¢	8¢	no disc.

- SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY..\$3.00
- SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS.....\$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80.....\$3.00
- KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS.....\$2.50
- HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE \$3.00
- SCIENTOLOGY 88.....\$25.00
- DIANETICS.....\$4.00
- ON AUDITING; By M. Curtis.....\$2.50

- SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008.....~~\$5.00~~ \$2.00
- ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS \$2.50
- HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS.....\$2.50
- THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP.....\$2.00
- ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING \$2.00

COURSE BOOKS

No discounts except on orders of 50 or more. Single copies.....\$.50 All.available copies.\$12.50

- No. 1—Introduction to Scientology, Part 1
- No. 2—Introduction to Scientology, Part 2
- No. 3—Properties of Theta
- No. 4—Motion on the Tone Scale
- No. 5—Thought
- No. 6—Emotion, the Handling of Emotion
- No. 7—Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 8—The Attack on the Pre-Clear
- No. 9—How to Handle Facsimiles
- No. 10—Introduction to the Preclear
- No. 11—Resolution of Effort and Counter-Effort
- No. 12—The Electropsychometer
- No. 13—Thought, Emotion, Effort, Marbes
- No. 14—Effort Processing—Demonstration
- No. 15—Training Auditors—Demonstration
- No. 16—Theta Bodies
- No. 17—Theta Bodies
- No. 18—Entities
- No. 19—History of the Theta Line
- No. 20—Theta Line, Mast Body Line
- No. 21—Theta Body Anatomy
- No. 22—How to Audit a Theta Line
- No. 23—Theta Bodies
- No. 24—Electropsychometric Auditing
- No. 25—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 1
- No. 26—Analysis of Memory and Aberration, Part 2
- No. 27—Search for Incidents on the Track
- No. 28—Theta's Goal of Being
- No. 29—Dynamics and the Tone Scale
- No. 30—Cause and Effect
- No. 31—The Importance of a Body
- No. 32—The Degeneration of Illusion
- No. 33—The Solidness of Apathy
- No. 34—Handling of Motion
- No. 35—Tone Scale of Indecision
- No. 36—How to Spot and Fixate
- No. 37—Attention—Data—Runners
- No. 38—The Behavior of Auditors
- No. 39—Rockets and Bubbles
- No. 40—Evolution and Techniques
- No. 41—Invasion of Reality
- No. 42—Sex Practices of Thetans
- No. 43—What to Tell Preclears
- No. 44—Blanketings and Imprisoned Thetans
- No. 45—Facsimiles—Real or Borrowed
- No. 46—Runners—Flows and Rides
- No. 47—“88” Straight Wire
- No. 48—Whole Track Incidents—Black-and-White

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted. For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

Journal of Scientology
806 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 378
Phoenix, Arizona

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 33-G

D. S C N . S C A N T R A I N

The Board of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International in its August 2, 1954 Special Meeting unanimously adopted a program of considerable interest to Scientologists in general and to Doctors of Scientology in particular.

The important fact of the resolution is that it gives, under certain definite conditions, a Doctor of Scientology the right to train, examine and certify persons to the grade of Hubbard Certified Auditor.

This does not alter the fact that an HCA-B.ScN. school continues in Phoenix, enrolling every week.

The program follows:

Following basic tradition in the field of the ministry and healing, a tradition which extends back to prehistoric Man, one with wisdom acquired by natural or supernatural means has the right to instruct students or aspirants and to proclaim the skill of those he has instructed, and these in turn when so vouchsafed have the right to instruct and acclaim to lesser stature than their own the skill of their students or aspirants.

As the issuing authority of the degree of Doctor of Scientology, and with this degree vouchsafed and validated as well by the HASI and the Laws of the Sovereign State of Arizona, the holders of the degree of Doctor of Scientology, as additionally vouchsafed below, are acclaimed as legal instructors and examiners in Scientology, thus continuing a tradition as old as prehistoric Man and as current as modern healing.

CONDITIONS OF TRAINING

HCA

A Doctor of Scientology may train, examine and certify to the level of Hubbard

(Continued on page three)

arizona grants power to issue certificates

Throughout the past five years the certificates of Dianetics and Scientology have had no corporate or state legality.

In keeping with the tradition that one who is the founder and authority in a subject may train and certify in that subject, L. Ron Hubbard's signature on certificates, regardless of the issuing body, has been the complete legality of the certificate. This applied specifically to any of the Foundations, none of which ever received legal sanction from a state to issue certificates.

The reasons no other corporation than the HASI obtained the state right to issue certificates are three-fold: (a) L. Ron Hubbard remains to this day the authorizing agency for Dianetics and Scientology, whatever hopeful claims might otherwise be made, (b) the incredible difficulty of getting the subjects of Dianetics and Scientology to be recognized in other states as professions or vocations, and (c) the zealotry of state governments in protecting their own state and institutional certificates.

After considerable work, however, the HASI has finally been permitted the right to issue legal certificates in Dianetics, Scientology and the ministry.

By an amendment granted on the 28th day of July, 1954 at 3:30 p.m. as provided by law, the State of Arizona gave to the Board of Directors of the HASI the following grant:

"The corporation is to have, through its Board of Directors, the power to originate, prepare, issue, grant and confirm or cancel certificates, awards and degrees to represent the skill and attainment taught to

(Continued on page three)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

auditor s handbook sellout

As L. Ron Hubbard's first actual book since 8:8008, the Auditor's Handbook is keeping the Book Manufacturing Department busy.

The first and second printings have sold out in three weeks and the third printing is forthcoming barely in time to fill orders 24 hours after their receipt.

Giving clear cut auditing commands in its Intensive Procedure, a flood of letters from auditors tell of the cases it is breaking, cases which have hung fire since early Dianetics. These letters praise its simplicity of use.

Designed for use by the recently graduated last unit of the Advanced Clinical Courses, the popularity of the Auditor's Handbook is a surprise to the staff. Intended as a concise navigational aide for the advanced auditor, short and mimeographed, the Auditor's Handbook is eagerly being acquired by the most amateur auditor and he is getting results with it.

(Scientology: Auditor's Handbook including Intensive Procedure, by L. Ron Hubbard, Published by the HASI, 616 N. Third St., Phoenix, Arizona, \$2.85. Orders filled same day as received.

hasi moves the business office

As its original quarters were vacated by the last Clinical Course unit, the HASI has returned to 616 N. Third St., Phoenix, its original business address.

806 N. Third St., a smaller building, is still in use but as a training unit.

All letters and materials should be sent to 616 N. Third St., Phoenix, Arizona.

recent hasi tape recordings

COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE, JULY, 1954
(26 one-half hour lectures) \$125.00

UNIVERSE PROCESSES CONGRESS
(14 hours, lecture & processing) \$140.00

VIEWPOINT PROCESS LECTURES
(2 hours) \$ 20.00

*SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR TAPES EACH \$ 4.00
#1 Exteriorization and Stabilization
#2 Remedy Havingness
#3 Certainty on all Dynamics, Assessment
#4 Universes, Assessment
#5 Reach and Withdraw, Area Assessment

GROUP PROCESS "A" (6 hours) \$ 60.00
GROUP PROCESS "B" (6 hours) \$ 60.00
GROUP PROCESS "C" (6 hours) \$ 60.00
GROUP PROCESS "D" (6 hours) \$660.00

INTENSIVE PACKAGE: Any two or more of above
GROUP PROCESS packages each \$ 40.00
(This quotation is price to groups)

*Indicates no further discount.

Other prices are "list prices" and are subject to usual member and group discounts.

Special orders accepted on separate reel or reels from any above package. Base price \$10.00 per hour, less discount, plus 10% service charge.

All tapes now produced by HASI in Phoenix and available immediately.

professional course tapes

Containing the cream of the Advanced Clinical Course Units in twenty-six data packed lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, the tapes of the COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE, JULY, 1954 have been made available to the public.

Arranged in accord with the Auditor's Handbook, the tapes and this manual make a set.

As the HASI is now copying its own tapes with the best available equipment and delivering accurate tapes on time, groups and auditors will have no wait with this series.

Twenty-six half-hour lectures by L. Ron Hubbard on individual reels, \$125.00 per set.

D.SCN.S CAN TRAIN (Cont. from page one)
 Certified Auditor under the following conditions:

- (1) That he does so as himself, not as a school. The employment of a D.Scen. by an organization does not give that organization the right to train.
- (2) That he has his D.Scen duly granted and in hand.
- (3) That he has a Doctor of Divinity in the Church of American Science or Church of Scientology.
- (4) That he has applied for and received the right to instruct from the Board of Directors of the HASI or has been given that right by special letter.
- (5) That he has in his own possession, and not in partnership, a set of the July, 1954 Professional Course Tapes consisting of thirteen hours (twenty-six lectures), and a tape recorder or player.
- (6) That he has subscribed in writing to the Code of Scientologists.
- (7) That he has registered in his area or is part of a locally registered and conducted Church of American Science or Church of Scientology.
- (8) That he conduct a regular congregation.
- (9) That he trains and examines in the exact curriculum of the training letter and Professional Course of July, 1954.
- (10) That he set up or assist other D.Scens in setting up a State or Area Board of Examiners in Scientology in his area.
- (11) That he examine his students and certify them only when their cases and skills merit it.
- (12) That he may charge as he pleases, except that he may not charge less than actual cost to himself for his time, quarters, processing and materiel.
- (13) That he will forward \$15.00 for certification and \$25.00 for professional membership for his student to the HASI when the student's training is complete.
- (14) That he will discourage and condemn all activities in Scientology or Dianetics not specifically sanctioned by the HASI and/or himself.
- (15) On its part, the HASI offers unmolested the right to train and recommend HCA certification for a period of two years without further review or change of course.
- (16) All HCA certificates are to be prepared and issued by the HASI and must not be locally made or issued by the training Doctor of Scientology.
- (17) That the HASI or its agencies

reserves the right to examine at any time and revoke certificates so issued.

The grade of Hubbard Certified Auditor admits the student to professional practice in Scientology, the science of spiritual and human affairs.

An HCA admits the student to professional membership in the HASI.

An HCA and persons of higher grades are the only persons who may be ordained as Ministers in the Church of American Science or the Church of Scientology.

An HCA is necessary for further training as a B.Scen. which in turn is necessary for D.Scen. and Doctor of Divinity.

THE ADVANCED CLINICAL UNITS will resume on Monday, October 4, 1954. Personally conducted by L. Ron Hubbard, this unit maintains the same high standards as previously announced, with the same \$800 fee for the six weeks course. The degree of HCA is a prerequisite for the Advanced Clinical Course.

doctors of scientology listed

As this issue of the Journal goes to press, the following persons have been listed on the HASI roles as D.Scen.s:
 Ted R. Best, J. M. (Smokey) Brand, Carol Hadley Bryans, Lavinia M. (Peggy) Conway, John W. Galusha, Walter L. Hamilton, Alpha Hart, Jean F. (Jack) Horner, L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., Clem Johnson, Gerald N. Knowlton, Julia Lewis, Thomas C. Lovejoy, John McCormick, Vivien Morris, Gabriel Petroski, George Seidler, Charles Simpson, Richard Steves, David M. (Marcus) Tooley, Elizabeth Williams, and William H. Young.

ARIZONA GRANTS POWER (Cont. from page one)
 members and students and for their use in their vocation."

Similar rights were granted corporations affiliated with the HASI.

All certificates granted since May 10, 1954, by board action, are being embraced in the above and are therefore legal state certificates.

As a sanction of such a grant by L. Ron Hubbard is necessary before it could be secured without contest in other states, Arizona is expected to remain the grantor of the only legal certificates in Dianetics and Scientology.

Other states are soon to have examination boards based on Arizona certificates.

latest publications

AUDITOR'S HANDBOOK including INTENSIVE PROCEDURE,
 By L. Ron Hubbard \$2.85
 GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK. \$2.85

STANDARD INFORMATION PACKAGE
 Many books and important
 issues of the Journal.....
 \$10.00 value for only \$5.25

bargains on journals in quantity lots

QUANTITY	28-G	30-G	31-G	less disc.
1 -249	50¢	25¢	25¢	no disc.
250-999	12¢	5¢	10¢	no disc.
1000-?	10¢	3½¢	8¢	no disc.

SELF ANALYSIS IN SCIENTOLOGY.. \$3.00
 SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS..... \$3.00
 SCIENTOLOGY: 8-80..... \$2.50
 KEY TO THE UNCONSCIOUS..... \$3.00
 HOW TO LIVE THROUGH AN EXECUTIVE
 SCIENTOLOGY 88..... \$25.00
 DIANETICS..... \$4.00
 ON AUDITING; By M. Courtis..... \$2.50

SCIENTOLOGY: 8-8008..... ~~\$5.00~~ **\$2.00**
 ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS \$2.50
 HANDBOOK FOR PRECLEARS..... \$2.50
 THE INDIVIDUAL TRACK MAP..... \$2.00
 ELECTROPSYCHOMETRIC AUDITING \$2.00

COURSE BOOKS

No discounts except on
 orders of 50 or more.
 Single copies..... \$.50
 All available copies. \$12.50

SPECIAL ISSUES OF THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

16- G:.... This Is Scientology..... \$.50
 24- G:.... SOP-8- C..... \$.50
 28- G:.... Scientology; A New Science..... \$.75

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted.
 For Airmail, Special Delivery, or similar services, please enclose additional amount required.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
 616 North Third Street
 Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 Permit No. 378

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 34-G

SCIENTOLOGY

CERTIFICATES

The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International now issues certificates by the authority of the State of Arizona for all levels and grades of Scientology.

As the only issuing authority for certificates in Dianetics and Scientology, the HASI has broadened the span of grades in Scientology in order to distinguish the skill of one auditor from that of another, and to represent the levels of training which have been offered in these subjects.

The highest level certificate in Scientology is Doctor of Scientology, a grade and degree originated to signalize the fact that those trained in Scientology for a long time have more training and practicing hours in their subject, Scientology, than are required for a Doctor of Philosophy and Psychology, or of Medical Doctors in the field of the mind.

This standardization of certificates accompanies a standardization of subject. For ten months L. Ron Hubbard trained over one hundred persons already advanced in the field of Dianetics and Scientology. During this period he was able to codify Scientology in a training form which demonstrably could be relayed to students in such a way as to let them achieve excellent results on preclears. This in itself was as much of a feat as originating Scientology in the first place.

Directly resultant from this experience, the amount of training and skill necessary for each grade in Scientology has been well established and is guarded over today by the Committee of Examination, Certification and Services of the HASI. This organization, which first was the PAGI, then the I G of S, and now is the CECS, was in itself shaking down to a point where it could adequately operate and so guarantee the standard of practice of Scientology across the world. The CECS is bringing into existence State Examination Boards with its programs of re-training and examination and with the HASI continuing an HCA-B.Sc. and D.Sc. school in Phoenix, the level of skill and results everywhere should be at a new peak.

A certificate in Scientology means that the person holding it is capable of applying the technologies of Scientology to individuals and groups to the degree of skill represented by that certificate. Broad observation over four years has determined that there is no comparison between a "Book Auditor" and a school trained auditor, on the average, despite occasional comparisons to the contrary.

THE DEGREES OF SCIENTOLOGY

The first "grade" of auditor in Scientology is the General Member of the HASI. This person, by his membership, is permitted the right to use the technologies

and processes of Scientology. Persons who are not at least General Members are discouraged from doing so.

The next grade, and the first actual certificate is "Scientology Group Leader." This person is given a certificate if he is a General Member of the HASI and when he has been specifically recommended for such grade by a Doctor of Scientology. Such a person would be expected to operate in and with groups and would be expected to be skilled in the use of the Group Auditor's Handbook, as issued by the HASI.

The first actual degree is "Hubbard Certified Auditor." This is the oldest degree in Scientology, and has been maintained because of public demand. This person is expected to be skilled in certain definite processes, and should be able to apply them to individuals and groups with a security of results. HCA today can be obtained by training at the hands of a Doctor of Scientology so enfranchised or at the HCA schools in Phoenix, Camden and London. There is a London equivalent to this degree which is the same grade and represents the same level of skill: "Hubbard Professional Auditor." The reason we do not use "certified" in the United Kingdom is because that means "insane" to the British public.

The grade of "Bachelor of Scientology" is higher than that of HCA. Traditionally "Bachelor" is an intermediate step toward Doctorate. "Bachelor" simply means that a person is prepared to complete his Doctorate degree but has not done so.

The degree of "Doctor of Scientology" is awarded today only after a person has become a Hubbard Certified Auditor (or Hubbard Professional Auditor) and has satisfactorily completed his training as a Bachelor of Scientology in the Advanced Clinical Course Units.

An Advanced Clinical Course Unit is distinguished from other types of school by the personalized character of the training, and the fact that the HASI expects to know from there on, personally, such trainees, and take its judgment accordingly.

The powers of a Doctor of Scientology are considerable. Churches affiliated with the HASI grant the degree of Doctor of Divinity only to Doctors of Scientology, and thus a Doctor of Scientology accumulates the rather wide powers inherent in the Church degrees.

A Doctor of Scientology may train when given permission by the HASI. He may found clinics. He may examine and authorize certification up to the level of HCA, and operating with the CECS may revoke certificates or reduce auditors in grade. He is also the person counted upon by the HASI to mediate in local situations.

Early certificates in Dianetics and Scientology —
(Continued on page 4)

CURRENT HASI AUDITOR CERTIFICATES

PROFESSIONAL MEMBERSHIP CARD, HASI
Available to persons who have professional certificates. Membership fees are \$25.00 per year and include PABs, Journals and a 20% discount.

HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR, HASI
Standard size 9" x 12". White opaque paper. Gold seal stamped with HASI corporate seal. No ribbons. Issued from May 10, 1954 forward. May be signed by L. Ron Hubbard or another officer of the corporation. May be signed for the Examining Board by the C.E.C.S. or by the training D.Scen. who has been so enfranchised.

BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY, HASI
Standard size 9" x 12". White parchment. Gold seal stamped with HASI corporate seal. Ribbons: red and dark green. May be signed by L. Ron Hubbard or another officer of the corporation. May be signed by C.E.C.S. after examination.

**THE
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL**

This will introduce
MR. SCIENTOLOGY
who is a PROFESSIONAL MEMBER in good standing
for the year of August, 1954-5

Mr. Scientology
MEMBER'S SIGNATURE

L. Ron Hubbard

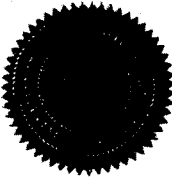
The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Int.
Phoenix, Arizona

Be it known by these presents that
the Degree of
HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR
has been granted to
Mr. Scientology

By our hand and seal this
first day of September 1954

Examining Board *L. Ron Hubbard* President

Certificate No. 008



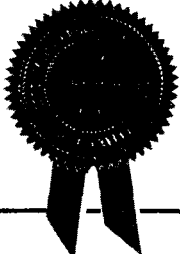
The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Int.
Phoenix, Arizona

Be it known by these presents that
the Degree of
BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY
has been granted to
Mr. Scientology

By our hand and seal this
tenth day of July 1954

Examining Board *L. Ron Hubbard*

Certificate No. 008



DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY, HASI
This is the senior earned auditing certificate of the HASI at the present date Standard size 9" x 12". White parchment. Ribbons: gold and light green Gold seal stamped with HASI corporate seal. May be signed by L. Ron Hubbard or another officer of the corporation. Originally presented without examination by the C.E.C.S. May later be examined by the C.E.C.S. where upon such signature by the Examining Board will appear.

The Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Int.
Phoenix, Arizona

Be it known by these presents that
the Degree of

DOCTOR OF SCIENTOLOGY

has been granted to

Mr. Scientology

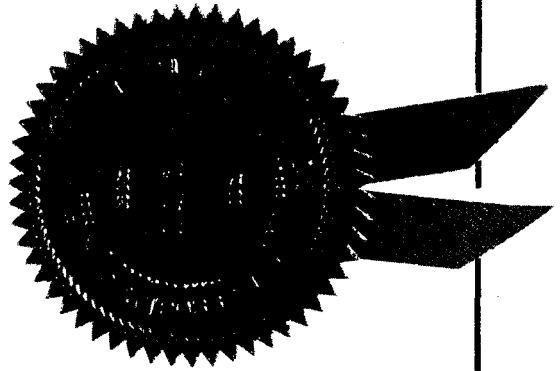
By our hand and seal this

first day of *August* 19 *54*

Stanley
President

Examining Board

Certificate No. 80



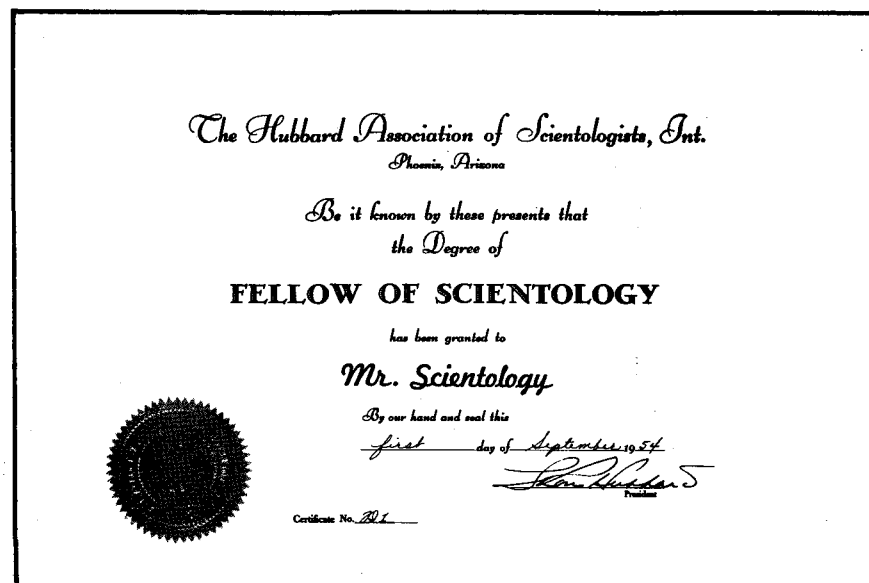
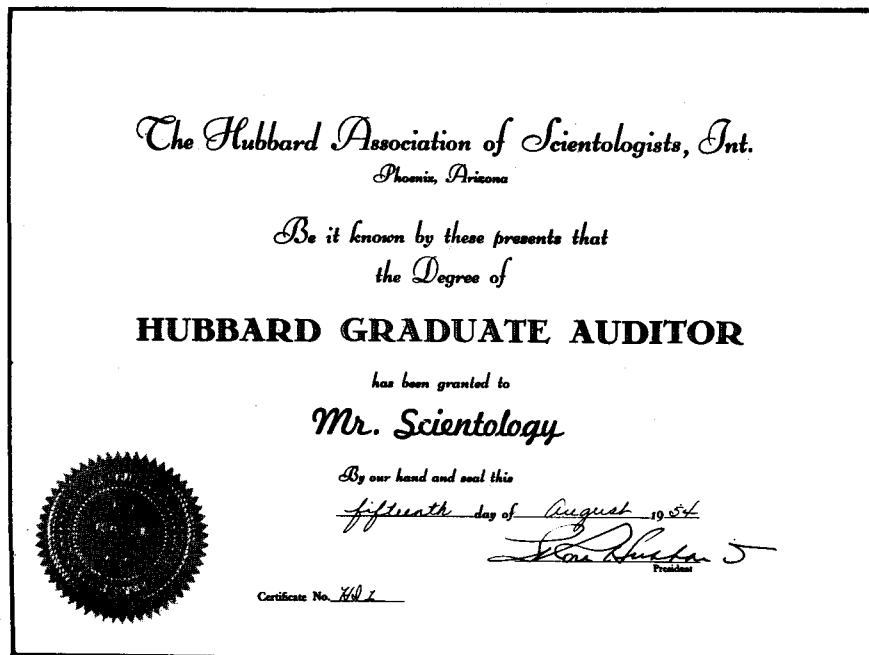
hasi honorary awards

HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR, HASI.

Standard size 9" x 12". Antique white leatherette. Gold seal stamped with HASI corporate seal. No ribbons. No examining board signature required. Presented in recognition of the special trust and respect in which this person is held, and particularly when he has just completed an unusually good job in the field. This certificate issued from May 10, 1954 forward.

FELLOW OF SCIENTOLOGY, HASI.

Standard size 9" x 12". Antique white leatherette. Gold seal stamped with HASI corporate seal. No ribbons. Issued from May 10, 1954 forward. No examination board signature required. Presented as an honorary award in recognition of major theoretical contributions to Scientology or important contributions to the organization itself.



scientology certificates

(Continued from page 1)

those issued prior to May 10, 1954 — have the adequate validity of being signed by L. Ron Hubbard, and are legally recognized in the light of the fact that the originator of a science may train and certify in that science, which fact has been traditional for many millenia. Certificates issued by the HASI after May 10, 1954 have corporate and State legality, for the State of Arizona has given to the HASI the power to issue certificates, awards and degrees to express the skill of the recipient in his vocation. The signature of L. Ron Hubbard and the corporate right to issue of the HASI are the only official recognition of auditing skill in Dianetics and Scientology.

To be trained and certified as an HCA it is necessary to be formally trained by a D.ScN. who has that right, or by the special schools in Phoenix, Camden and London. These schools are two months in duration and the

fee, including certification, is \$500.00.

To obtain a B.ScN. it is necessary to attend an Advanced Clinical Course, as given personally by L. Ron Hubbard or a specially authorized representative abroad. This course is customarily six weeks in duration but is normally attended much longer by the student. An HCA is requisite to this course. Two special units of this course were recently authorized for London and are in progress. Advanced Clinical Courses directly taught by L. Ron Hubbard will begin again in Phoenix on the first Monday in October. The fee for this course is \$800.00. Once a person has attended an Advanced Clinical Course there are no further fees for training in such courses or by the HASI, no matter how much more training is done.

To obtain a D.ScN. it is necessary to produce excellent work in the Advanced Clinical Course and considerable field work after graduation. The degree is now being awarded only after examination by the CECS, but this does not apply to the series of Advanced Clinical Courses ending July 30, 1954.

from has
london

The
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

London, England

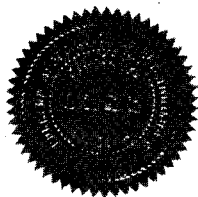


Be it known by these presents that

Mr. Scientology

has passed our examination and is fully qualified to practise Dianetics and
Scientology and is a

Hubbard Professional Auditor.



By our Hand and Seal this 1st day of October 1953

2180
Certificate Number


for Signature

**HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL
AUDITOR, HAS.**

Standard size 10"x12". Opaque white paper. Gold seal stamped with HAS corporate seal. Signed by L. Ron Hubbard. Issued to professional auditors trained in London to July 1, 1954. It is expected that a similar format under the HASI will be maintained for London trained HPAs.

The
Hubbard Association of Scientologists

London, England

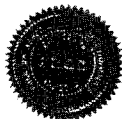


Be it known by these presents that

Mr. Scientology

has passed our examination and is fully qualified to practise Dianetics and
Scientology and is a

Hubbard Certified Auditor.



By our Hand and Seal this 1st day of January 1954

4512
Certificate Number


for Signature

Hubbard Association of Scientologists

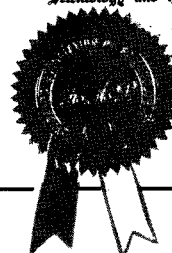


Having especial trust in his skill and regard for

Mr. Scientology

we do hereby attest and recommend his ability in the practice of Dianetics and
Scientology and have the honour to award him the grade of

Hubbard Graduate Auditor.



By our Hand and Seal this 1st day of August 1953

37
Certificate Number


for Signature

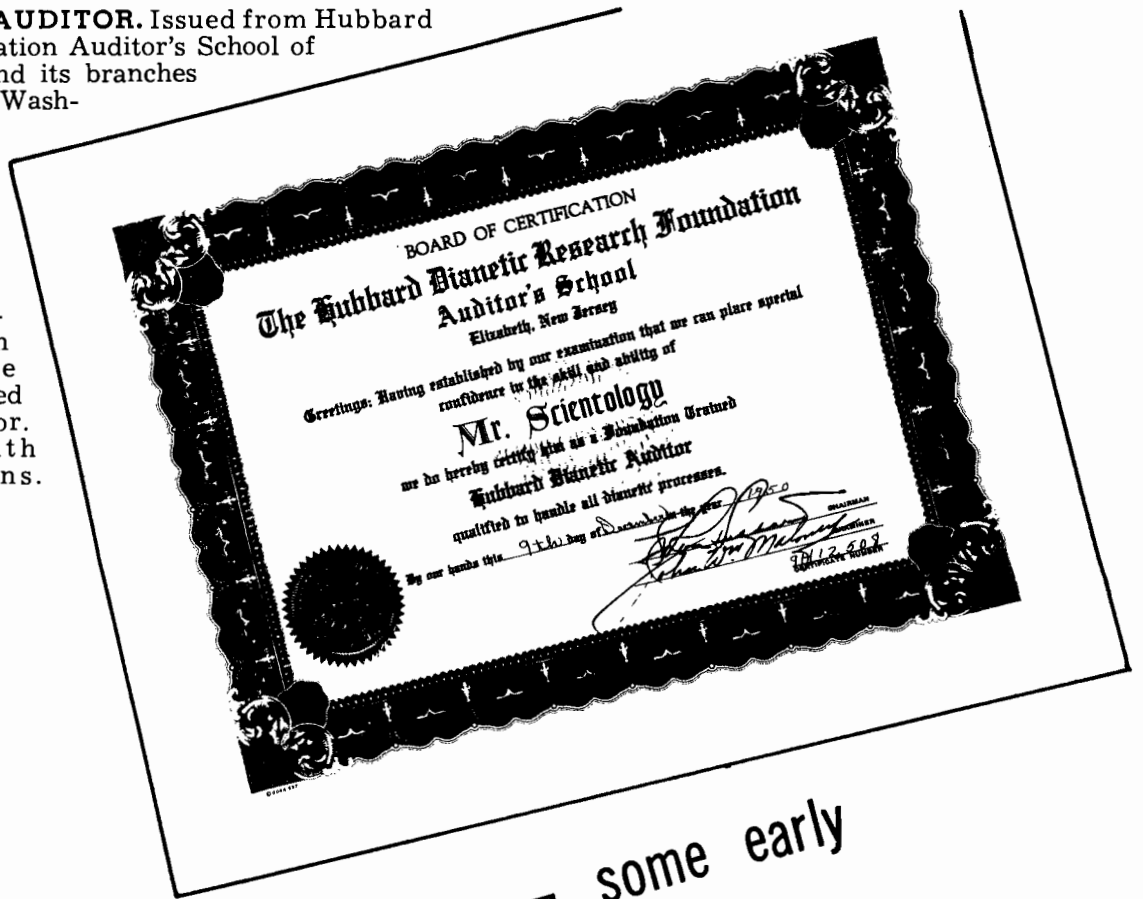
HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR, HAS.

Standard size 10" x 13". Opaque white paper. Gold seal stamped with HAS corporate seal. No ribbons. Issued to auditors trained to HCA level by the HAS and its associates both in the U.S. and in Great Britain up to the date July 1, 1954. Signed by L. Ron Hubbard.

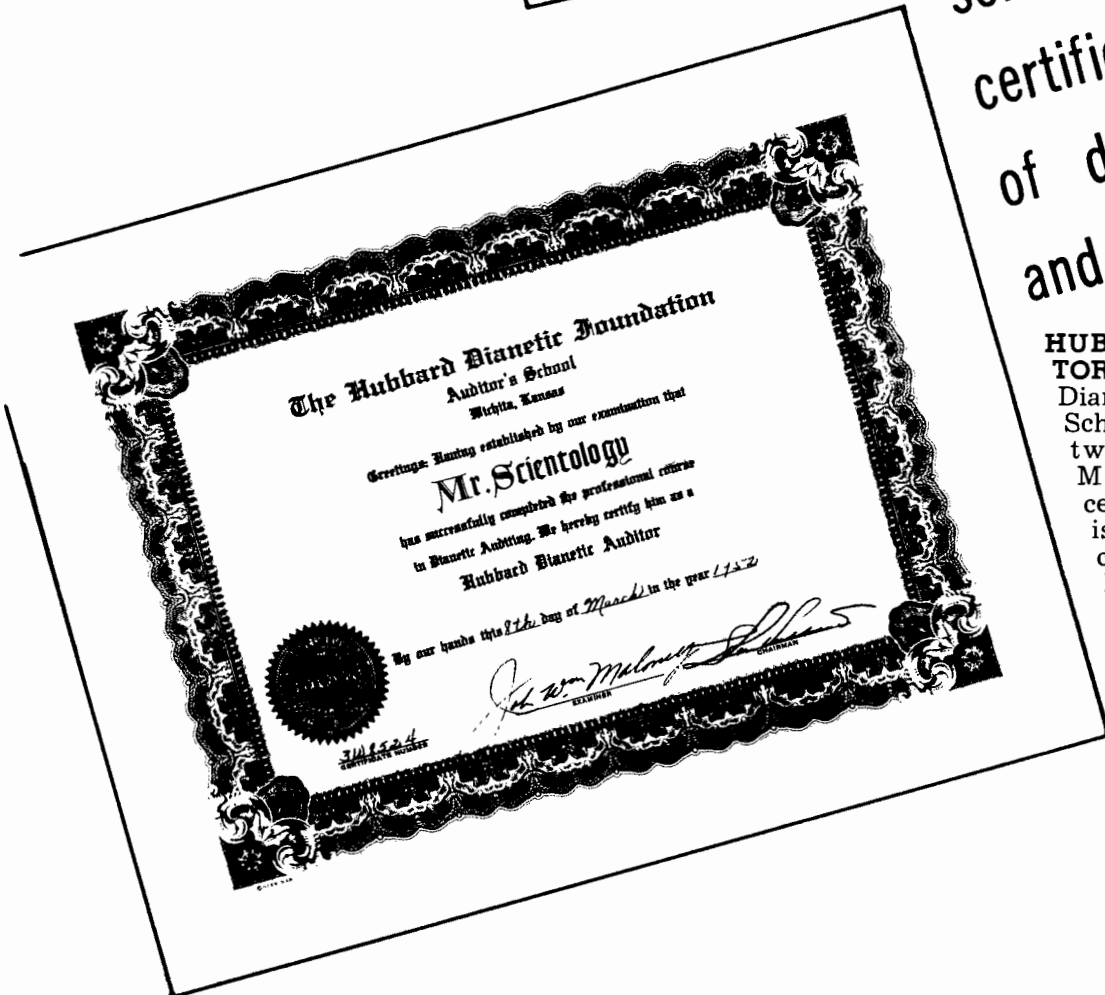
HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR, HAS.

Standard size 9½" x 11½". White opaque paper. Awarded between August, 1953 and July 1, 1954 as an honorary degree to auditors of particular merit. Signed by L. Ron Hubbard. Large gold seal stamped with HAS corporate seal.

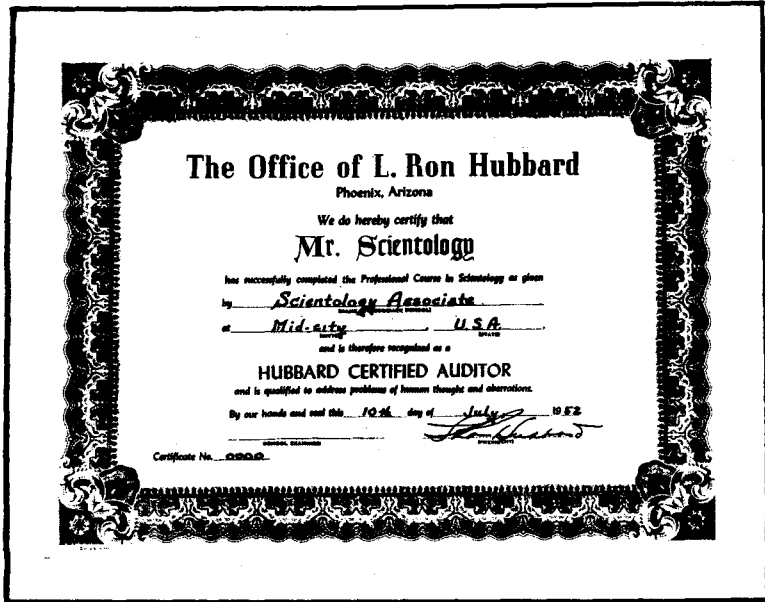
HUBBARD DIANETIC AUDITOR. Issued from Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation Auditor's School of Elizabeth, New Jersey and its branches in Los Angeles, Chicago, Washington, D.C., and Honolulu, T.H. between early August, 1950 and April, 1951 at the dissolution of the corporation and the cessation of its further right to issue certificates. All valid certificates signed by L. Ron Hubbard. Standard size 11" x 14". The lithographed border is orange in color. Gold seal stamped with HDRF seal. No ribbons.



some early certificates of dianetics and scientology



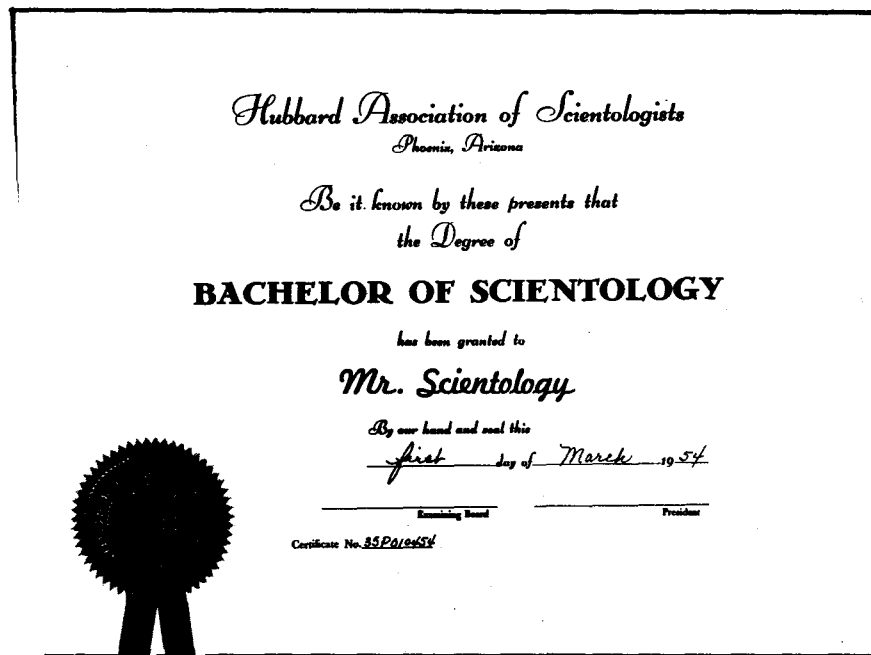
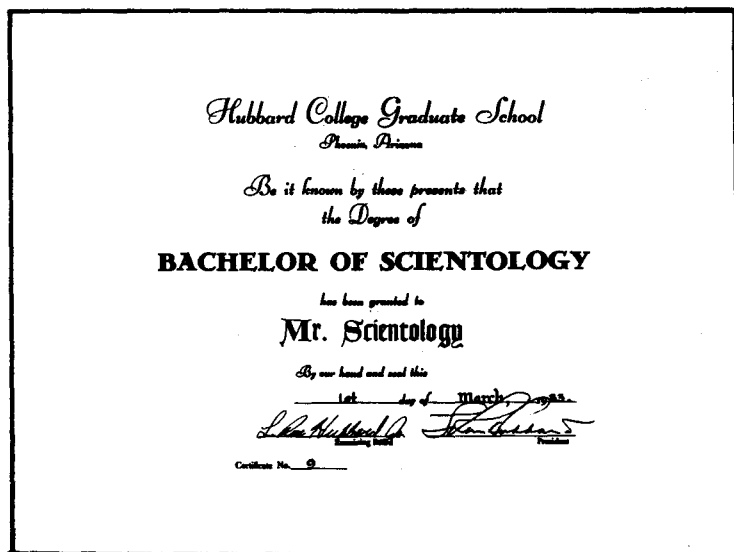
HUBBARD DIANETIC AUDITOR. Issued from the Hubbard Dianetic Foundation Auditor's School at Wichita, Kansas between September, 1951 and March, 1952, the time of its cessation of further right to issue certificates. All valid certificates are signed by L. Ron Hubbard. Standard size is 11" x 14". The lithographed border is gold in color. Gold seal stamped with HDF corporate seal. No ribbon.



HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR issued from the Office of L. Ron Hubbard between June and September of 1952 to students trained by the various associate schools of that period. All valid certificates signed by L. Ron Hubbard. The lithographed border is gold. Standard size 11" x 14".

Another certificate not illustrated here is the **BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY** of the Hubbard Professional College. This is similar in style to that pictured below and is on white parchment.

BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY issued by the Hubbard College Graduate School of Phoenix, Arizona. White parchment. Some with, some without gold seal. Stamped with corporate seal of the Hubbard College Graduate School of Phoenix. All valid certificates are signed by L. Ron Hubbard. Standard size 9½" x 12½". Issued between June, 1952 and early 1953.



BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY issued by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists to auditors trained to this level by the HAS and its associates to July 1, 1954. Standard size 9" x 12". White parchment. Gold seal stamped with the HAS corporate seal. Red and dark green ribbons. All valid certificates signed by L. Ron Hubbard. The majority of these certificates issued were signed by John Galusha for the Examining Board.

hasi semi-professional certificate and memberships

**SCIENTOLOGY GROUP LEADER
CERTIFICATE**

presented to

MR. SCIENTOLOGY

Date July 1, 1954 Expires July 1, 1955

John W. Hubbard
President

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International

**THE
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL**

This will introduce

MR. SCIENTOLOGY

who is a SPECIAL MEMBER in good standing
for the year of July, 1954-5

Mr. Scientology
MEMBER'S SIGNATURE

J. Hubbard

HASI SPECIAL MEMBERSHIP CARD is available to persons who do not have a professional certificate. Cost \$25.00 per year (10 pounds in the United Kingdom). Brings PABs, Journals and a 20% discount.

SCIENTOLOGY GROUP LEADER CERTIFICATE, HASI. Standard size 5" x 6". Tan stiff paper. May be signed by an officer of the HASI. Does not carry seal, stamp or ribbons. Does not indicate professional status, but is presented by the HASI to capable group leaders upon the recommendation of a Doctor of Scientology.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
All rights reserved

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

**THE
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL**

This will introduce

MR. SCIENTOLOGY

who is a GENERAL MEMBER in good standing
for the year of September, 1954-5

Mr. Scientology
MEMBER'S SIGNATURE

J. Hubbard

HASI GENERAL MEMBERSHIP is also available to those without professional certificates. Cost \$8.50 per year. Brings Journals and "Certainty" magazine plus 10% discount.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 35-G

OPERATION AN EARLY REPORT

At the time of this writing, Operation Phoenix has been in active operation for four weeks. The first mailing of the Golden Dawn to the residents of Phoenix was on August 2, and mailings continued throughout the month. A second mailing piece of a similar nature is being planned. It announced there would be free Group Processing at 2, 4 and 8 p.m., Saturday and Sunday each week. Since that time we have held these sessions in the Church of Scientology at 403 East Roosevelt. It has been and is being a success. A small percentage of the people who have received their copy of the Golden Dawn have appeared for the Group Processing. Nearly all those who came once returned again and again.

Some came to find out what it was all about, some to inform us that what we are doing is wrong, and some because they read the Golden Dawn and liked what they read. It stated, very simply, that Man can be free, that Man can know himself and that Man can be saved. An excellent percentage of those who have been attending have already discovered all these things to be true. They discovered these things, not by being told that such and such might be true but by experiencing the actuality of exteriorization with certainty, by granting beingness and freedom to others, and by relaxation of their attitudes toward livingness.

All that was accomplished was done without education of the people who attended. A short talk was given to each group. The substance of the talk was this: That Scientology means knowing how to know, and that a Scientologist is one who knows how to know the answers to problems in human affairs, and that Scientology is carrying for-

(Continued on page 2)

PHOENIX PHOENIX TRAINING advanced clinical course units resume october fourth h.c.a.-b.scn. school continues

The series of Advanced Clinical Course Units resume in Phoenix October 4, 1954 under the personal instruction of L. Ron Hubbard and a staff of thoroughly experienced Doctors of Scientology as assistants.

During the seven previous units in Camden and Phoenix well over one hundred auditors were trained to a peak of auditing ability. And with this training series, Ron and the HASI learned much about the training of auditors, which predicts even better training for the forthcoming units.

Previous certification as HCA is a minimum requirement for enrollment in the Clinical units. The fee for the six weeks course remains at \$800.00. Applications should be forwarded at once to Director of Training, HASI, Phoenix.

Successful graduates of this course are immediately eligible for the B.Scen. certification, and with further field work, for the D.Scen. And it is these D. Scen.s upon whom the HASI is relying for leadership in the field.

All graduates are assured of the HASI's fullest cooperation as to technical advice and assistance in their professional practice.

The new HCA--B.Scen. course continues to be offered with units enrolling each Monday at the HASI in Phoenix. This course is open to all, whether or not they have previous training and certification. Applications for this course should also be sent

(Continued on page 2)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
All rights reserved

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

phoenix training

(Continued from page 1)

to the Director of Training at Phoenix (or in Great Britain, at the HASI London, where this same course is also being given.) The fee for this two month course is \$500.00 or 125 pounds in Great Britain.

The program for training by D.Scns in the field was announced in Issue 33-G of the Journal. To date, several applications have been received and are being processed. As these candidates fulfill the requirements and are enfranchised for training to the level of HCA in the field, their names will be announced in the Journal.

tape department special

Do you have some reels of tape which you are no longer using, but which are in good condition? (Plastic tape only, of course.)

The HASI, Phoenix will give you a credit of \$3.00 on new tape orders for each 1200 foot (one hour per side) reel you send in.

So round up those unused tapes and send them along. Remember, no credit for this special offer can be made unless accompanied by an order for new HASI tapes.

cecs validation on research

The CECS Board formed the following resolution at their August 18, 1954 meeting:

RESOLVED: That any research technique be published as a research technique, not used on paying preclears, or students, and may be distributed in mimeographed form but must carry prominently the following line: "This is a research technique, and until standardized and broadcast by the CECS it must be used with the knowledge of the preclear that it is experimental, and does not represent the skills of Scientology."

This action is taken to validate, disseminate and correlate information throughout the world by the CECS, formerly the International Guild of Scientologists.

operation phoenix an early report

(Continued from page 1)

ward the search for Man's soul that has been going on for all the eight thousand years of recorded history.

The members of the group were then processed, mostly on SOP-8-C Opening Procedure as it is used with groups. No one was asked to state what his problem was. No one was singled out and given special processing. None of the processes which address chronic somatics were used. Nevertheless, reports of relief from chronic ailments of years duration continue to come in. This demonstrates, very vividly, a statement which often has been made by L. Ron Hubbard ---if you process the individual toward increased beingness and self-determinism and do not validate his somatics and aberrations, he will get well anyway.

The people responding to the invitation in the Golden Dawn are becoming live, happy people. One of the goals of Operation Phoenix is to achieve a higher rationale for the Valley of the Sun. All we need to do to accomplish this particular goal is to continue our operation. However, we are accomplishing something else as well, we are finding the communication lines which will reach the greatest number of people in such a fashion as to give them an understanding of what we are doing. With Operation Phoenix, Scientology makes a real surge forward, not only in terms of research, but also of showing itself, full-face to the society and being recognized.

Operation Phoenix has been ably assisted by local Scientologists who volunteered their services to help with the mass of work that accompanies the operation. Some of these are professional Scientologists, some are not, but all are more than willing to lend a hand. The Committee of Operation Phoenix hereby extends its appreciation to these people.

As Operation Phoenix goes forward, we are seeing that certain goals of Scientology, set long ago, are being accomplished. It is reaching Man, and those it is reaching are becoming free. It demonstrates that the assertion of a truth will not be met with argument or denial. Operation Phoenix continues. It will become the hub of that which has been discussed at length in many places and times---a sane and free world.

IN THE NEXT ISSUE....The HASI: What It Is also CECS reports and Phoenix photos.

RELIGIOUS OPINION POLL IN PHOENIX

This is a review of the Religious Opinion Poll as made in the first part of August, 1954 in Phoenix. One hundred sixty-one addresses were contacted: sixty of these were not at home, or did not answer; thirty-one wouldn't answer at all, or got started and then stopped the interview; which leaves us with about seventy people actually answering the questions of the poll. The exact figures are available; this is a summary.

A majority said they had received the Golden Dawn and half of those who had received it read it. The total of people reading the mailing piece was 15%. The majority of these believed that it told them what Scientology was. They believed that every person should have the right to speak freely his views and opinions of religion. They believed overwhelmingly that religion is directly connected with everyday livingness. They were emphatic in believing that religion and superstition are not the same. They believed overwhelmingly that Man has a soul, and, oddly enough, a considerable majority believed that Man is his soul. Almost all believed that Man's soul can be saved. A considerable majority had studied religion and religious doctrines. Only six of the fifty believed there was no use in continuing a search for the soul. The majority believed a person had a right to his own life. A larger majority believed each person had a right to his own sanity, and an overwhelming majority believed that men had a right to their own ideas and their own goals. A vast majority believed that the Creed of the Church of Scientology, as given in the Golden Dawn, Issue 1-OA was acceptable. A very small majority believed that religion should not be used to control people, which means that something less than half did believe that religion should be used to control people. A very heavy majority believed that religion should be used to set Man free. An overwhelming majority believed that people should be open minded about religion. Almost as large a majority believed that a religious organization should make public its findings concerning Man's soul. A considerable minority believed that all one had to do was have faith in order to solve his problems, while the majority believed that one had to have more than faith. An overwhelming majority believed in "a higher goal for Man." A slight but distinct majority believed that Man only lives one life which means that almost as great a number believed that Man lived more than one life. In other words, almost, but not quite, fifty percent of those answering the poll believed that an individual lived several lives.

Fifty believed that God was all-powerful. None would say that He was not, and only one said that he didn't know. A majority believed that a child should have the right to select his own religion. An overwhelming majority believed that Man had to suffer for his misdeeds. The people were equally divided as to whether or not Man was basically sinful. A larger majority believed that a person could be truly religious without attending church. Thirty-six believed that there was going to be a Judgement Day. Five believed there was going to be no Judgement Day, and ten said they didn't know. A startling majority said they believed the world was going to end. An overwhelming majority believed that a person had the right to leave his church and join another which offered more for his soul, and on the subject of what a minister should do professionally, an overwhelming majority believed that he should teach his Doctrines, that he should heal the suffering, that he should convert others to his Doctrines, and that he should follow in the footsteps of Christ.

Remembering that thirty-one people out of this hundred and sixty-one, when talked to, would not answer questions or stopped the interview, which is to say about one-third, and that these included all the Catholics contacted, who said they would not be able to read the Golden Dawn unless told they could do so by their priest; and remembering that this is a relatively small poll conducted in a country which has lots of space, and therefore greater freedom, we still find some very interesting data in this poll.

We find immediately that the Doctrines of Scientology are far from unacceptable to the general public. We find the majority believing that Man is his soul, and everyone believing that Man has a soul, except two lonely people who didn't know, and we find these people easily separating the idea of going to church from the idea of being religious. We find them overwhelmingly in favor of religious freedom and we find that they believe that men should have a right to their own lives, their own sanity, their own goals, and in other words believe completely in self-determinism. They believe completely that a religious organization should make public its findings about the soul, and their general attitude toward religion is a sane and acceptable one which finds nothing wrong with religion or religious practices.

The most important thing about this poll is that the public concept of a minister, as to what his duties should be, do not fit the activities of the current Protestant and Catholic ministry. These people were of one accord in believing that a minister should teach his Doctrines, that he should heal the suffering, that he should follow in the footsteps of Christ. In other words, these people do look to the ministry to heal the suffering, even more than they look to other fields. And then when we examine the New Testament we discover that Christ, to make a generalized statement, simply went out and healed and taught people to heal, and told people that they could be immortal, and it is this aspect of Christ, simply as described here, which has evidently brought him forward over two thousand years of rather definite misbehaviour on the part of religious organizations.

After a very careful examination of this poll, one would say very bluntly: Scientology fills the need of the people for a religion, which need is not, at this time being filled, since the general popular description of what a religion should be fits Scientology, and does not fit the existing churches, or the existing ministry, and that the public at large expects the minister to do exactly what a Scientologist would do, and therefore must be somewhat surprised when the ministry does not do---as it does not do---what a Scientologist can do.

Pending further polls on results in Operation Phoenix, one would tend to draw an early conclusion that people are sitting there waiting for a religion, and don't, at the moment, have one, and will not have one unless we get busy.

ANNOUNCEMENT: PROFESSIONAL AND SPECIAL MEMBERSHIPS are no longer sold at discount prices. The \$25.00 yearly fee on these memberships barely covers the costs of printing, mailing and other services. Journal subscriptions and General Memberships, however, continue to be sold at discount to Groups, HASI members, etc.

group auditors handbooks
you liked this one

GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME ONE
Ten action packed group auditing sessions. Complete instructions for each session. You bought out our first printing, but we have filled the shelves again.....\$2.85

and asked for another
here it is

GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME TWO
Just in time to spark your fall and winter Group Auditing sessions. Eleven more complete sessions including group techniques tested and developed since the publication of Volume One. Don't miss this one.
.....\$2.85

other standard books
and tapes available
write for complete
hasi price list

professional course material
tapes and manual form a set

COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE TAPES,
JULY, 1954
26 half hour lectures and demonstrations by L. Ron Hubbard.\$125.00

AUDITORS HANDBOOK including INTENSIVE PROCEDURE...The manual for the new professional course, a wealth of current Scientology material. Mimeo edition (while they last)
.....\$2.85

PRINTED EDITION AVAILABLE SOON,
contains three times the amount of material of the mimeo edition. Compact volume for easy reference. Includes The Factors, SOP-8 and 8-C, Intensive Procedure with its latest additions and many other valuable reference items.....\$5.00

Orders sent postpaid if accompanied by payment. Only prepaid and C.O.D. orders accepted. For Airmail, Special Delivery or other special services, please enclose additional amount required.

Checks for books, tapes, Journals and HASI memberships should be made payable to the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International (HASI) and sent to HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Ariz.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

SCIENTOLOGY

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 36-G

DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY ORGANIZATIONS UNITED AGAIN

IN A SURPRISE ACTION, DON G. PURCELL HAS OFFERED TO L. RON HUBBARD AND THE HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS, INTERNATIONAL ALL THE CORPORATION'S BOOKS AND PROPERTIES AND COPYRIGHTS OF DIANETICS.

Since early 1952 the ownership of these properties have been in contest, and considerable unhappiness was generated as a result of this separation of organizations and resultant disunity in the public view.

Don Purcell's action was motivated by no other factor than his goodness of heart and probably his feeling that unity of organizations could be brought about again. The offer was sent to L. Ron Hubbard and contained the line, "Anything I've got that bears the label, 'Dianetics' is yours for the asking, just say the word". Ron accepted the corporations and Foundations of Dianetics, the various books which included SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL, and the various rosters and correspondance files of the organizations.

This means that the entire and complete control without contest of Dianetics, as well as Scientology, will be in Phoenix, Arizona. All Dianetic Groups and certificates are assured of the fullest cooperation from Phoenix. Correspondance with regard to these should be addressed to The Dianetic Foundation at 616 North Third St., Phoenix, Arizona.

Although the exact plan of trans-

fer and operation has not been at this time arranged, the probable action will be the retention of the Kansas corporations and their qualification to do business in Arizona.

Although no Dianetic certificate had passed beyond the control of L. Ron Hubbard since it was his signature that gave them validity, the material of Dianeticists and problems arising by reason of Dianetics will now come without contest under the C.E.C.S.

A definite program of retraining or advice and general assistance to Dianetic auditors is being placed in action immediately by the Committee of Examination, Certification and Services of the HASI. This program includes the offer on the part of the Foundations in Phoenix of two months of training and personal case problems at half the usual cost, or \$250.00. Those completing the retraining program may obtain an advanced Dianetic certificate from the Foundations or a new Hubbard Certified Auditor certificate from the HASI, at their election.

The primary difference between Dianetics and Scientology is that Dianetics is a mental therapy and has long been held as the only thoroughly validated mental therapy in existence today. Scientology, on the other hand, is a wider study and is a science existing from the viewpoint of the human spirit.

(Continued on the next page)

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
 HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
 INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
 Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
 All rights reserved

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
 20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

Various Dianetic publications will be continued, with the only change that they will be mailed from Phoenix, and these include the Dianetic Auditor's Bulletin and Dianetics Today.

When asked about this action by Don G. Purcell, Ron said, "Most men act because they have reason to act. At one time, Don honestly thought, or had been persuaded to think, that Dianetics could be more rapidly advanced in this society under an entirely business control. As time went on the difficulties of conducting the Foundation bore heavily upon his time and the progress he expected was not being made. But I don't believe that there were either business or other expeditious reasons behind this. I believe that Don extended this gift of the Foundations and all their publications and material--a rather considerable amount--because he felt that the public in general, and Dianeticists and Scientologists in particular, would benefit greatly from a renewed unity, and that he did it because he thought it was the right thing to do. I appreciate it a good deal because it clears the communication lines and makes it possible for us to utilize, to the fullest, the considerable public which was generated by my first book and because it permits us to integrate on two levels--one of them on a mental therapy level and the other on an entirely religious level. Dianetics is very far from dead. The first book published in 1950 still sells as well as most current 'best sellers'. Even the contract and plates for that

book are being held for me now by Hermitage House and it will shortly be republished and issued on an even wider front. I admire Don very much for this gift. I think he has done the right thing, and I think it took a real man to do such a thing. There has been no animosity of any kind on my part since Don and I went into communication again while I was in Spain last year."

Questioned further concerning the future of Dianetics, Ron said: "All the time I have been working on Scientology I have also been working on Dianetics and laying it back on the shelf. Actually the subject has advanced enormously since 1951 when the last publications on it were released by me. The various difficulties encountered in the early days when we were trying to erase engrams have been examined by me and various modifications made in theory and practice. There is a practice now called 'perfect duplication' which erases engrams in a few seconds when you have educated the preclear to do it. This sounds far fetched, but so did DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH sound far fetched in 1950, and it is now so widely accepted that prenatals have become the subject of many a popular magazine article such as one in the 'Ladies Home Companion', another in 'Readers Digest' and many others in professional publications. Quite in addition to prenatals, there is wide medical acceptance now of the dynamic principle of existence: Survive. It takes a certain length of time to get acceptance of the data, and the basics of Dianetics have not changed. Those preclears who in the past suffered from Dianetic processing were only those who could not handle heavy material and who considered force too great for them to touch. There exists now means by which this factor can be eliminated. Although some of this material has been released to Scientologists, there was no communication line extant for its general publication to the public. Thus, the removal of this communications diversion will mean a considerable amount of new

material released in the very near future."

The Committee of Examination, Certification and Services of the HASI, when asked about Dianetic certificates, said, "As witnessed in Issue 34-G of the Journal, you will see that we have included facsimiles of old Dianetic certificates. These certificates existed solely on the validity of the signature of L. Ron Hubbard and so we can deputize their control. The control of these certificates has always been in the hands of his organizations. The certificate of Hubbard Dianetic Auditor is a valid auditing certificate but it must be remembered that it is a certificate permitting the practice of Dianetics. Dianetics is represented by the techniques covered in DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH, SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL, SELF ANALYSIS IN DIANETICS, and ADVANCED PROCEDURES AND AXIOMS--high points of investigation in that field. Other techniques, such as E-Therapy, have long since been examined carefully and found wanting and have not been included in Dianetics proper but are para-dianetics, which is to say, experimental dianetics. Analytical Procedure was given no program of validation such as Dianetic techniques proper have been, so we cannot vouch for this process at this time. On this particular process we invite whatever data may exist so that we will know how to evaluate it better."

The C.E.C.S. is at this time conducting a program to bring Dianetic auditors up to the highest peak of efficiency in Dianetics, or to permit them to transfer to Scientology certificates. This program is being conducted in Phoenix, and out of courtesy to those auditors who have long been in the field and have long been auditing we are extending the offer of two months of intensive training in both Dianetics and Scientology, one or the other, for \$250.00. This is one half of the regular \$500.00 training program for those who have not previously been certified.

Anyone desiring training or re-

fresher courses in Dianetics should communicate with the Director of Training at the Foundation, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona and he will be advised as to the arrangements which can be made in his particular case.

Anyone desiring information as to the status of his certificate should inquire about it of the Foundation's Board of Examination, 616 N. Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

In Phoenix more office and school space exists for the use of Dianeticians and Scientologists than at any other time. Here some of the best trained Dianeticians in the United States are available for special processing and instruction. Intensives are available and the results are guaranteed.

Foundation memberships and unfinished subscriptions are being honored by the Foundation in Phoenix if inquired for. It will be some weeks before all of the Foundation files are available in Phoenix, and at this time Foundation members and auditors not in our present files will be contacted.

According to Ron, "Don Purcell has offered us an opportunity for unity of all groups, all Dianeticians and Scientologists. We must now show our appreciation of his gift and use it as he intended."

b.scn. to clinical grads only

The Board of the HASI has recently announced a change in its plans for the HCA course. Contrary to previous announcements, the HCA (HPA) course as given by the HASI in Phoenix, Camden and London will not lead directly to the degree of Bachelor of Scientology, but only to HCA.

At the present time, the only course training to the level of B. Scn. is the Advanced Clinical Course. As previously announced, units of the Advanced Course resume in Phoenix on October fourth. The degree of HCA is a prerequisite for enrollment.

public lecture series tapes new hasi books and tapes now available to field

The HASI has discovered, as one would suspect, that the Professional Course of July, 1954 is hardly the material to play to the casual public. The only reason is that the material is too technical for one who has not already had training in the subject.

The PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES consists of eight hours of public lectures as given by L. Ron Hubbard to various groups who had no information about Scientology. This series is now available at a list price of \$80.00, less usual discounts. (For example, the group discount price is \$56.00.) These tapes are highly recommended for use with groups completely new or only partially trained in Scientology.

The following is a list of the more recent HASI publications and tape recordings. For a complete up-to-date price list, write the HASI at 616 North Third St., Phoenix Arizona.

PROFESSIONAL COURSE TAPES, JULY, 1954
26 half hour lectures and demonstrations by L. Ron Hubbard. Recommended for use as professional training material and with groups with previous Scientology experience.

.....\$125.00

And the manual for use with these tapes (or independently),

AUDITORS HANDBOOK including INTENSIVE PROCEDURE (Mimeo edition while they last).....\$2.85

PRINTED EDITION expected momentarily containing three times the volume of data and reference material....\$5.00

training and processing

Training and processing in Phoenix are the best and most complete in Dianetics and Scientology today.

HCA COURSE ENROLLS EVERY MONDAY.

ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE UNIT BEGINS MONDAY, OCTOBER FOURTH.

DIANETIC REFRESHER COURSES STARTING AT ONCE.

INTENSIVES AVAILABLE FROM HIGHLY SKILLED DIANETIC AND SCIENTOLOGY AUDITORS.

Let us know when to expect you.

PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES tapes--eight hours of public lectures by L. Ron Hubbard especially recommended for use with persons of little or no previous training or experience with Scientology.....\$80.00

GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME ONE
Ten group processing sessions presented command by command.....\$2.85

GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME TWO
Twelve more group processing sessions including group techniques standardized since the release of Volume One.....\$2.85

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378

Scientology

Published by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

Issue 37-G

NEW COMMUNICATION SYSTEM

for hasi field and staff

In an effort to smooth out the communication lines carrying information, reports and queries amongst the members, auditors, offices, departments, committees, and staffs of the HASI and its allied organizations, the following communication plan is being put into force by the HASI and affiliated corporations.

EVERY MESSAGE SHOULD CONTAIN ONLY ONE SUBJECT, except when the message is a report on a general situation. A report can contain as many data as it pleases. A message, consisting of a forwarding of a datum or a request for a datum or item would be highly standardized to minimize the loss of time in communication and to insure a rapid and accurate response to any and all communications received.

A MESSAGE CONSISTS OF ONE SUBJECT AND THE REASON WHY. It should be written so that enough space remains on the paper to answer the communication. The message may be typed or written legibly by hand.

THE MESSAGE SHOULD BE DONE IN DUPLICATE. Use carbon paper to make the duplicate and forward both copies. The message will be answered at the receipt point, again in duplicate, and the original sent back to the sender, the carbon copy being retained in the office file.

FORMAT OF THE MESSAGE. The important parts of the message and the general order of placement are as follows:

- 1.) Date
- 2.) Person or organization to whom the message is addressed.
- 3.) Name and address of the person or organization sending the message.
- 4.) The actual message or datum itself.
- 5.) The reason why it is needed.
- 6.) Signature or initials of person sending the message.
- 7.) Enough blank space, preferably at least half of the piece of paper, to permit the message to be answered on that same sheet of paper.
- 8.) A duplicate copy of the message.

The reason this communication system is being installed is because the dissimilar message forms which are being received and used in the various organizations of Dianetics and Scientology make it impossible for a letter to be rapidly answered. Several subjects, each requiring the attention of a different department or committee, will come in in one letter. (Continued on page three)

MEMBERSHIP GAINS NEW IMPORTANCE

Recent policy decisions of the HASI and CECS Boards bring important news to auditors and everyone else interested in Dianetics and Scientology.

Every auditor, in order that his certificate remain valid after December 1, 1954 must maintain a professional membership in good standing. Thus, if your professional membership has lapsed or is about to expire, renew it at once at a fee of \$25.00 per year. If this is not taken care of, the HASI and CECS will be forced to consider your certificate as non-existent after December 1, 1954.

In addition to the requirement for professional memberships, other persons in the field are required to maintain some form of membership in the HASI or its affiliated corporations in order to use the materials of Dianetics and Scientology. Please advise your (Continued on page two)

JOINTLY SPONSORED DECEMBER CONGRESS

The Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation and the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International announced today joint sponsorship of the Fourth International Congress of Dianetics and Scientology to be held in Phoenix on Tuesday through Friday, December 28, 29, 30 and 31, 1954.

Although final plans are not yet complete, the pleasant spacious surroundings of the Phoenix Little Theater will probably be the location for the Congress.

The complete unification of efforts in Dianetics and Scientology brought about by return of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation to the direction of its Founder, L. Ron Hubbard, makes this jointly sponsored Congress an occasion for mapping out the future course of Dianetics and Scientology as well as the release of newer simplified processes.

Every Dianeticist and Scientologist should attend. Write to either the HDRF, 507 N. 3rd St., Phoenix, or the HASI, 616 N. 3rd St. Phoenix, for information and reservations.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY

Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
All rights reserved

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

COURSES IN PHOENIX

ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE

Six weeks course, enrolls every three weeks
(Oct. 4 & 25, Nov. 15, Dec. 6, 1954, etc.)

HCA degree prerequisite

Trains to Bachelor of Scientology
Leads to Doctor of Scientology degree
Personally instructed by L. Ron Hubbard
Cost: \$800.00

HCA COURSE

Two month course, enrolls every Monday
No previous training required
Cost: \$250.00 to previous HCAs or HDAs
\$500.00 to new students

DIANETIC FOUNDATION COURSE

Two month course, enrolls every Monday
Cost: to previous HDAs and DAs \$250.00
to new students \$500.00

Trains to degree of HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR
Leads (with further field work and thesis) to
BACHELOR OF SCIENCE IN DIANETICS
and to those especially qualified to Ph.D.
Course requisite: to have read and studied
DIANETICS: MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH

TWO PLANS FOR B.SCN.

In the last issue of the Journal it was announced that the only means of obtaining the degree of Bachelor of Scientology from the HASI was attendance at one of the units of the Advanced Clinical Course. Since that time the HASI and CECS Boards have announced an additional plan for securing this certificate.

The basic requirement is still an HCA obtained from an authorized school of Scientology.

The applicant should then submit to the HASI in Phoenix three case histories. Special forms are available for this purpose and these should be obtained from the HASI at Phoenix.

The applicant must also write a thesis on the subject of Scientology. Communication with regard to suitable topics should be addressed to the CECS of the HASI for prompt attention.

Both the three case histories and the thesis must be approved before the degree of Bachelor of Scientology will be granted.

Waiving the requirements of case histories and theses, the successful completion of a Clinical Course unit in Phoenix remains as an alternative plan for completion of B.Scen. requirements.

LET'S FORM A GROUP

In almost every mail delivery to the HASI comes a letter or two requesting information about the locations of Scientology Groups in certain areas or questions about how to form and register a new group with the HASI. Here are some suggestions to help you get started.

The HASI in Phoenix maintains a roster of groups all over the world who have registered with us. If your group is already formed but not registered, write at once for application blanks. And if you want to know about groups in your area, write and ask, we'll be glad to send you any group addresses we have on file.

But perhaps there isn't a group in your vicinity. What then?

Gather together your friends and neighbors and tell them they are going to do something new and interesting. Obtain in advance the PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES tapes (see page 4) and play one or two of these excellent introductory lectures by L. Ron Hubbard. Then arrange to have the group meet at regular intervals for group processing. To help you with this there are several good assists: THE GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOKS, Volumes I & II, GROUP PROCESSING TAPES PACKAGES A, B, C, & D, and the SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR PROCESSING TAPES (see page 4) If you have not yet acquired a tape player, you can start a meeting with a brief introduction about Scientology such as is found in Issue 31-G of the Journal. But don't try to "explain" all about Scientology or "make it acceptable" by introduction of other methods. Scientology is quite acceptable as used properly, and the best way to show this is to use it in actual group processing with your group.

Once your new group has established more or less regular meeting times and location, write at once to the Group Secretary, HASI, 616 N. 3rd St., Phoenix. When the simple application form has been returned to us completed, you will be sent a Group Certificate, and your group will be entitled to a 30% discount on purchases of books and tapes from the HASI, a monthly copy of the Group Newsletter, as well as other services that are offered to groups from time to time.

memberships gain increased importance

(Continued from page one)

friends who may not have received this copy of the Journal of this fact.

Any one of the following types of memberships qualifies an individual to use the materials of Dianetics and Scientology:

HASI: General (\$8.50 per year), Special (\$25.00 per year), Professional (\$25.00 per year, renewal fee, or \$20.00 to new members.)

Dianetic Foundation membership (\$15.00 per year.)

Church of Scientology: Sustaining membership (\$3.50 per calendar year.)

Church of American Science: Sustaining membership (\$5.00 per calendar year.)

It is expected that an even wider and more intense interest in the HASI and its related organizations will ensue from this new policy, for it is felt that those who take an active part in the support of the organizations from year to year will maintain a continuing interest in the furtherance of the goals of Scientology and its reach into the general public.

PROFESSIONAL PROCESSING BY D.SCN.S

For the first time, the HASI has a panel of well trained and experienced auditors, all Doctors of Scientology, to handle the many requests for professional processing.

In the past six months, most of these auditors have been engaged by the HASI in an extensive research program conducted by L. Ron Hubbard to investigate existing techniques as well as many of an experimental nature. As a result of this program, the HASI has found remarkable processes leading to the faster solution of cases and has selected those auditors whose skill in handling cases is of the highest calibre.

The HASI is therefore proud to announce that professional processing is available at our clinic here in Phoenix. We are offering a twenty-five hour intensive and a complete case assessment for \$500.00. An auditor processing a case works closely with L. Ron Hubbard so that progress may be checked and recommendations made as to solution of specific difficulties.

All those desiring professional processing please write for an appointment, well in advance, to the Panel of Auditors, HASI, 616 N. Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

new communications system established

(Continued from page one)

For example, an order for books and tapes may also contain a request for a list of auditors or groups in the writer's area, a complaint of non-receipt of a recent issue of the Journal, and some general commentary on the techniques he is using in his auditing. A letter of this sort, when received by the HASI goes first to the invoicing department where the order is invoiced and goes directly to the shipping department. This portion would be handled rapidly and easily. But the remainder of the items travel slowly from letter basket to letter basket and desk to desk, often becoming overlooked on its travels, or some of the items never coming to the attention of the department best able to handle the matter.

Thus, in the new communications plan, each subject or item, appearing on a separate piece of paper, is channeled immediately to the person or committee responsible for handling that type of material and is handled with dispatch.

The HASI staff, and those of affiliated organizations are now handling inter-office communications in a similar fashion--with the result of improved communication and general efficiency at the office. It is hoped that this increased efficiency may be spread out from the central headquarters of the organizations to encompass communication and service to the field.

Stop and think back to the last time you had difficulty obtaining answers to your questions, or got none at all to some of them. Is it perhaps because you did not use a one-subject message form that was capable of prompt and efficient servicing. The HASI and allied corporations are dedicated to serving the field of Dianetics and Scientology. Won't you help us to help you?

REACHING THE PUBLIC IN HYDE PARK

George Wichelow of the HASI staff in London has been reaching into the vast masses of "the-man-in-the-street" by speaking at Hyde Park Corner, that well-known forum where Englishmen, and others, express their points of view. This is a highly specialized form of public speaking and does reach into the society at levels not contacted usually in other ways. George has been doing a splendid job, and many of those who have heard him have gone away with a changed outlook; others have come along to group meetings and received processing.

George is a man of goodwill. In his approach to the public, he says, "The ability to smile and talk to your audience is a great advantage, and a confident manner as though you were talking to guests and friends does a lot towards making good ARC." He also suggests that knowledge of the other fellow's point of view and using some item of agreement in it will help the individual over the barriers to an understanding of Scientology. For any type of public speaking on Scientology, George advises that a knowledge of the path that Man's search for wisdom, and for his own beingness, has taken through the ages, gives a rich background which has produced fruitful results in his contacts with the public.

FIRST D.SCN.S APPROVED TO TRAIN IN FIELD

In compliance with the new HASI program for training in the field by persons who are Doctors of Scientology as well as Doctors of Divinity, the following persons are now officially entitled by Board approval to train to the level of Hubbard Certified Auditor. Persons in these areas interested in obtaining such training should write directly to the D.ScN. for specific information as to his training arrangements.

Ival A. Mainard, 380 Park Street, Elgin, Illinois.

William H. Young, 1826 R Street, N.W., Washington 9, D. C.

Other names will be published as approved.

this is what we meant...

In Issue 35-G of the Journal we announced that a \$3.00 credit on new tape orders would be granted for each 1200 foot reel of plastic tape turned in to us in servicable condition. In case there has been a misunderstanding: WE DO NOT WANT, AND WILL NOT ACCEPT FOR CREDIT, NEW TAPE. We have plenty of new tape on hand. We do want Dianetic and Scientology tapes of an outdated nature, which you might want to trade as part credit toward up-to-date material on Dianetics and Scientology. Our interest is not in the second hand tape we will receive, but rather in new data which these trades will put in your hands in the field.

An order for current tape series must accompany any tapes turned in for credit. Plastic Base Tape only please!

STANDARD HASI TAPES

The following packages form the standard packages for lecture and processing material in Scientology. All recordings by L. Ron Hubbard.

COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE, JULY, 1954
 26 half hour lectures completely covering INTENSIVE PROCEDURE. Positive case opening. Actual auditing commands. Summary of Scientology. 50 new axioms.
 List price.....\$125.00

PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES (8 hours)
 Easily understood public lectures given during the past four years of Dianetics and Scientology by L. Ron Hubbard.
 List price.....\$80.00

SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR PROCESSING TAPES
 Excellent short processing sessions for individuals and groups.
 #1. EXTERIORIZATION & STABILIZATION
 #2. REMEDY OF HAVINGNESS
 #3. CERTAINTY ON ALL DYNAMICS, ASSESSMENT
 #4. UNIVERSES, ASSESSMENT
 #5. REACH & WITHDRAW, AREA ASSESSMENT
 List price (per reel).....\$4.00

GROUP INTENSIVE PACKAGES (6 hours per package). Each package a different set of group processing sessions.
 PACKAGE A PACKAGE C
 PACKAGE B PACKAGE D
 List price (per package).....\$60.00

Other tapes available, write for complete up-to-date price list.

CORRECTION: In the last issue of the Journal the first paragraph of the article "Dianetics and Scientology Organizations United Again" it was stated that Don G. Purcell has offered to L. Ron Hubbard and the HASI all the corporation's books, etc. The apostrophe in corporations was a typographical error. The intended inference is that the corporations themselves of Dianetics, along with their books and properties, have been given to the HASI.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
 616 North Third Street
 Phoenix, Arizona

LATEST PUBLICATIONS

SCIENTOLOGY: AUDITORS HANDBOOK including INTENSIVE PROCEDURE (paper).....\$2.85
 By L. Ron Hubbard. How to audit any case. Has actual auditing commands. Text for Complete Professional Course.

SCIENTOLOGY: AUDITORS HANDBOOK including INTENSIVE PROCEDURE (leather).....\$5.00
 By L. Ron Hubbard. Includes material in paper bound edition and much more, including the 50 new axioms. Black leather and gold trim.

SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOL. I
 Ten complete group sessions with actual auditing commands. (red cover).....\$2.85

SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOL. II
 Completely new, no repetition of Vol. I. Has 12 new group sessions with actual auditing commands. (green cover)...\$2.85

SPECIAL OFFER:
 One copy each of Vol. I and Vol. II
 List price (less discount).....\$5.00
 To those who have previously purchased one of these handbooks, the other may be purchased at a list price of \$2.15.

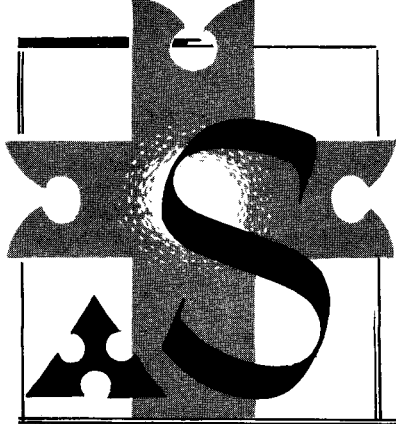
Other standard books and publications are available, ask for complete HASI price list.

attention psychiatrists !
 and scientologists

Among the case reports submitted to the HASI by auditors to qualify for certification as D.Scns come some interesting bits of data. To date the following is about the best we have seen.

The auditor is asked to state in general terms the "Psychiatric Classification" into which the preclear would probably be placed by medical personnel. One auditor, displaying considerable insight, as well as humor, reported in this column: "Delusive, thinks he can get out of his body". The auditor? Jan Halpern.

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 Permit No. 378



THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Official publication of the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona.

Issue 38-G

AUDITORS CAN GUARANTEE RESULTS

by I. Ron Hubbard

What would be the increase in the number of preclears for an auditor if he could reliably insure the preclear against a return of his condition for a period of one year?

The right to insure their results is available today to qualified auditors. The HASI and the HDRF have used their combined forces to secure in workable form this guarantee of performance.

A qualified auditor can be provided with policies to issue to preclears. These policies assure the preclear that his condition of illness will be alleviated for one year from the date of the final auditing session and that if the condition does not respond, or if it is not alleviated for a year, despite auditing, that the preclear will have returned to him by the company all sums he may have paid for auditing.

As the preclear's primary concern is his fear that he will pay without any benefit, then it is obvious what this policy, issued before any auditing is received, will do to his willingness to receive processing and pay for it.

The right to do this was secured after a leading insurance executive had made a thorough study of the results of 1954 Dianetics and Scientology. The policy is very straight-forward, entirely lacking in trick clauses.

To be able to issue such a policy an auditor must be designated specifically as an issuing agent for the company by the HASI or HDRF.

To be so designated the auditor must meet certain requirements. These are:

1. He must be a Doctor of Scientology with the right to train, or a Bachelor of Science in Dianetics (which means a successful completion of the 1954 Foundation school).
2. He must have been granted the right to issue policies by the HASI or HDRF Board of Directors.
3. His certificates and degrees must be in force.
4. He must make an initial payment for ten policies at the price of \$25.00 per policy, payment to be made through the HASI or HDRF.

On receipt of his policies, all he has to do is fill in the preclear's name and the date and give one to the preclear and a copy to the company.

It is intended that the policy will be issued only in the event of a \$500.00 Intensive but the number of hours are the only concern of the auditor.

An auditor may apply now to the HASI or HDRF, enclosing payment for ten policies. It will take a little time to have him become a designated agent but the work is being expedited rapidly.

SERVICES OF THE C.E.C.S.

Auditors in the field are in many cases unaware of the many and varied services which the Committee of Examination, Certification and Services places at their disposal. The need for an official organization for auditors has been felt for a long time. The CECS has come into being to fill that need and to give auditors an organization which they can uphold, and which will uphold them. The CECS is now, as rapidly as possible, establishing auditors in society as members of the respected profession of those who know answers. Knowing is a phenomenon of the mind only: books know nothing and can give only such assistance as the mind which reads them can translate and use. Thus, by creating an organization of trained and qualified auditors who know how to know and to look we are able to break through into new fields which previous attempts have left untouched.

This brings us directly to the question of training. By special invitation the CECS is offering a two month's course of training in Phoenix, to selected certified auditors, to re-train them thoroughly to the grade, Bachelor of Scientology, which, in itself, is a primary stepping stone to becoming a Doctor of Scientology with the right to train other students in the initial phases of the science of life. This course will cost one half of the usual fee of \$500.00, and auditors, who accept this invitation, will receive their training for \$250.00.

A policy of insurance in which the results of processing are guaranteed, or the money paid for such processing is refunded in toto, to the preclear, is our answer to the many people who have been wondering about the effectiveness of processing. This confirms the certainty with which auditors have, for some time, been able to offer to their preclears. Only in the sphere of such a validated science as Scientology is such an offer possible.

In a very short time all auditors, whose certificates and memberships are in order, will be registered with the Better Business Bureau. Also, a Directory of Auditors is being published (continued on back page)

news of the promised june congress book

The printed edition of the Auditors Handbook, including Intensive Procedure, is the book which was promised to those who attended the June Congress. It will be ready in December and will be sent to those people mentioned above.

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY
Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
All rights reserved

4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

editorial

Millions today on the face of earth walk in fear and sickness; those of us who are Scientologists know that we can help them to realize their own immense potentialities. But, and let us be very clear on this point, willingness to help must be supplemented by a sound and thorough training. Well meaning helpfulness is often disastrous and the way through to mastery of the problem of living is by way of training, by way of self discipline, by way of that serenity which knows that the setbacks cannot ultimately affect the achievement of the goal.

Scientology is the end result of man's long search for himself and in all ages those inspired men, whose vision and wisdom have lightened the ignorance in which man lives, have drawn to themselves students whom they have trained. It is interesting that today L. Ron Hubbard through the training program of the HASI and the HDRF is following that tradition.

The wisdom then taught was given exactly and precisely by word of mouth to those, who, by their interest, determination and self discipline, had proved themselves fit to receive it. Punishment for the abuse of this knowledge was swift: distortion, corruption or revelation of the wisdom to those who were not ready to receive it, was also recognized as a failure in understanding and discrimination and dealt with accordingly.

Today we are more tolerant, our field of action is wider, and knowledge of all kinds is more readily available than in the past; but even today there is the same need that those who would free their fellow man and teach him must first receive a training more precise and exact than that given in the ancient 'mystery' schools of the near and far east. The qualities of self dedication, persistence and self-discipline are as necessary now as they were then. More so, because the vast increase of factual and technical knowledge among all mankind makes it easier to distort the data to fit in with our own concepts and training patterns. This leads to an inevitable distortion and consequent misuse, however well intentioned, of techniques and knowledge. Ron has repeatedly told us of the two parts of knowledge - the knowledge itself, and the knowledge plus one's own slant and beingness. It is well then to have both the knowledge and the slant well aligned so that we may all of us achieve the results which are possible and predictable from Scientology and Dianetics.

There is only one sure way to achieve this, and that is by training. The courses being run in Phoenix and in London reach the goals set for them and students are now guaranteed that at the end of their course they will not only know the data but will know with certainty how to use that knowledge in the field of auditing and of living. To all those who feel within themselves that sense of dedication and of service to the future of the human race,

(continued on next column)

phoenix certification course

This is the first time since August of 1952 that the HASI has presented an HCA course in Phoenix, the headquarters of Scientology. This course is now called the Phoenix Certification Course and the equivalent one in Great Britain, the London Certification Course.

The response to this new course has been most enthusiastic and although the immediate response has been slow, applications from prospective students are coming in from all over the country.

The course is in its sixth week and, after some initial changes, the schedule is now stable. The material from the tape heard in the morning is the basis for the discussion and demonstrations which follow. John Galusha, D.D., D.Sc., has been supervising the co-auditing of the students.

The six students at present in the course are: Abel Bataillie, of Hollywood; Inez Graf, of Chicago; Stanley Stromfeld, of Brooklyn; Dick Morley, of Missouri; Laurie Conway, of California; and Fernando Estrada, of California.

When interviewed by the Journal reporter Inez Graf was most enthusiastic. She commented: "This course is the best ever. I came feeling interested but this changed to an enthusiasm which keeps going right on up. The training we are getting is exceptionally good. We have all learned the primary lesson in auditing of sticking to a process until the comm lag flattens. SOP 8-C and Duplication have shown us the necessity for persistence."

Fernando Estrada remarked: "I am in the sixth week of the eight week H.C.A. Course and I'm getting what I came for. I am almost an auditor. The training is exact and precise and the theory behind the techniques is thoroughly covered. This is exactly what I wanted. The attitude of the instructors is: 'We won't let you go until you know this stuff....so get with it.' I, for one, am glad to do just that."

And so say all of them....

the hasi and the hdrf

In order to clarify any possible confusion in the minds of our readers, concerning the recent reunion of Dianetics and Scientology, we wish to make it quite clear to the field that the HASI continues business as usual and welcomes the HDRF to its new home. These two corporations will function as separate entities, working in close co-operation with each other in their respective fields of action.

(continued from previous column)

we urge that they avail themselves of the opportunities for training open to them. In other parts of the Journal, and in the supplement, detailed information on training and courses is given. There can be no other present time problem confronting any of us which has the same urgency and magnitude as that of making the necessary arrangements to take one of these courses; and no responsibility so pressing as this one of training which faces all auditors today, for in their skill, persistence and endeavor lies, indeed, the hope of the world.

REMINDER TO AUDITORS

Don't forget to renew your professional membership. If it expires, your HASI certificate is cancelled. Deadline: December 1st 1954.

new books

SCIENTOLOGY: AUDITORS HANDBOOK---INCLUDING INTENSIVE PROCEDURE. Printed edition, leather bound, Ready December, \$5.00.

SCIENTOLOGY: AUDITORS HANDBOOK---INCLUDING INTENSIVE PROCEDURE. Mimeo edition, paper bound, Ready now, \$2.85.

SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME I
SCIENTOLOGY: GROUP AUDITORS HANDBOOK, VOLUME II
List price each \$2.85. Special List price both for \$5.00 or one for \$2.15 if you already have the other.

Many other books available. Write for complete list.

clinical course graduates

Many graduates of the seven clinical unit series have not yet forwarded their case history reports. A doctor of scientology certificate is ready waiting to be sent to these graduates when their case histories have been received and approved.

Letters and reports from auditors, who were trained here in Phoenix on one or other of these units, show that a marked increase of interest and results has occurred in the various parts of the world to which they have returned. These graduates are going ahead on the lines taught to them in Phoenix and are getting the response from the public that must follow.

more doctors of scientology approved

The following graduates have been added to the HASI roles as Doctors of Scientology since the list published in Issue 33-G of the Journal: Ival A. Mainard, Donald B. McCanney, Ruth C. Amster, Robert E. Sutton, Alfred W. Kozak, Sylvan H. Stein, Mary H. Adams, Phyllis Grif-fiths, Ellen M. Carder, Margarita de Ortiz, Ellen Jane L. Halpern, George Richard Halpern, Kenneth D. Barrett, Pat McPheeters, Lee Burgess.

training applications approved

The following Doctors of Scientology have applied for, and have been granted the right to train students to the level of HCA by the HASI and the Church of American Science: Clem Johnson, 2518 N. Orange Avenue, Orlando, Florida, Marcus Tooley, Box 2621, Auckland New Zealand, John McCormick, 235 Playa-del-Sur, LaJolla, California, and, George Seidler, %Illinois News Service, 208 North Adams, Peoria, Illinois.

new registrar for students

Kenneth D. Barrett, D.Sc., has been appointed to the post of Registrar of Students. He is admirably fitted for this position as he has been active in the field since the early days of Dianetics, and knows the value of training at the different levels. Any prospective student, or anyone requiring further information, should write to Dr. Barrett who will reply personally to each applicant advising them on the course best suited to them. Dr. Barrett is also Dean of the Hubbard Professional College in Phoenix.

IMPORTANT HASI MEMBERSHIP DECISION

Only members of the HASI, or its affiliated organizations, shall have the right to possess or use the information of Scientology. This is a recent Board decision and it will be immediately obvious to everyone that it lays the foundation stone of an informed body of opinion throughout the world.

We can go forward from here to the formation of more groups of members who are interested, not only in their own processing and study, but also in the application of Sciento-logy towards the solution of third dynamic problems. These groups and individual members will form the nucleus through which data and information, and, in times of stress, succour may be passed on to those who, of themselves, are unable to 'reach'.

There are three classes of membership: professional, which is open to those who have attended a course of training and have been passed as auditors. The fee for this type of membership is \$25.00 a year and entitles the member to issues of the Professional Auditors' Bulletin, the Journal and the services of the CECS. A 20% discount is allowed on purchases of materials. Special membership is available for those who are untrained but who wish to receive copies of the PABs and the Journals and the other services of the HASI. It carries with it the 20% discount allowed on materials purchased. General membership is for the interested layman who obtains the Journals and a 10% discount on purchases. Founding memberships do not come under the classification of professional members, and although entitled to services in perpetuity, these members normally remit \$25.00, or more, a year to cover costs of publications.

A group may be formed by a minimum of three or more HASI members. Such a group must apply to the HASI in Phoenix for certification as a group and group members are then entitled to a 30% discount on materials bought through the group communicator. For further particulars those interested in forming themselves into a group should write to Henrietta Hubbard.

how to address a minister

Now that the Church of American Science and the Church of Scientology are becoming established, it is timely to give some information on the correct form of address which one should use when writing to, or introducing, a minister of the Church. The protocol of address in the ministerial field is exact and almost unknown. You may know it; but in case you do not, here it is.

The following forms of address are correct: "The Rev. John Smith" or, "The Rev. Mr. Smith". "The Rev. Smith" however, is incorrect because a first name or a title have been omitted. "Rev. Mr. Smith" is also incorrect as the definite article "the" must always precede the "reverend".

There are pastors, preachers, rectors, parsons, priests and ministers. I prefer the Episcopal usage; a rector is a minister and lives in a rectory, not in a parsonage.

by leigh tucker

news from london

Jack Horner reports from London that the following students have graduated successfully from his First London Clinical Unit: John Merrill Campbell, Jr., Demetri J. Chronis, Ronald C. Young, Enid M. Brownson, Erna Wright, Douglas A. G. Onslow, John F. Roberts, Anne Fox, Ensor R. Holiday, Paul Meyer, Dennis H. Stephens, Leonard W. Bosworth, Jean Kollerstrom, James M. Paterson, Dorothea Helen Harris, Thomas A. Reid, Eileen B. Hibberson, George Ernest Edwards, Mike H. Furse, Anneliese Braun, Alix W. Stansfield, Edward Fuller, Francoise Rosemonde Ashton, Charis Evelyn Mostart, Clifford Stott.

The Phoenix office received a very proud cable from Jack at the end of the third week of this course, announcing that all of the above students were exteriorized by Saturday, September 25th. Many and startling changes are reported and we hope to have his full report for the next issue of the Journal.

The Bachelor of Scientology certificates are already on their way to London for presentation to these graduates.

these things happen

Pat McPheeters, D. Scn., of Tucson, Arizona writes: "I have arrived home having brought the 'coma' preclear up tone enough that her family were encouraged to get Dr. Best, D.Sc., as I could not stay there for the time necessary for her complete recovery. This pre-clear's body is in bad shape due to its complete inactivity for the four months she has been in a coma. Her mind is now O.K.: the doctor's report was, that about 90% of her brain was destroyed and that she was just an animal. My results do not confirm this report."

AN ARTIST FINDS HIMSELF

Mr. Cahow is an artist by profession, who lives in Laveen, Arizona. He considered that if he painted one picture before noon every day he was doing very well. He became interested in Scientology and enrolled as a student in the 7th Clinical Unit. This knocked Mr. Cahow's machines to pieces and for two weeks after the end of the course he found to his dismay, that he could not paint a thing. Then the dawn broke and Mr. Cahow found that he could take over the functions of these machines and paint as he has never painted before. He now completes four pictures before noon and has, in the last few weeks, held a very successful "One Man Show".

scientology tapes standardized

Ron announced recently, much to the pleasure of all, that certain tape recordings have become "standard" Scientology Tapes. These include: COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE--JULY 1954, for training, professional and technical information; PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES, for public and general information; SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR TAPES and GROUP INTENSIVE PACKAGES A, B, C, & D for processing.

These are called STANDARD Scientology Tape packages because they will continue to answer tape needs of auditors and groups for a long time. Congress tapes and other lecture tapes are very good and still available. Write for complete price list.

UNIFICATION CONGRESS

december in phoenix

This is the Unification Congress and will be held in Phoenix, Arizona on December 28th through 31st, 1954. As its name implies, this Congress will be devoted to the further unification of Scientology and Dianetics which was started in late September when Mr. Purcell returned the name and properties of Dianetics to L. Ron Hubbard, its originator. By December, the business side of the unification will be complete, or nearly so, and the aim of the congress will be to unite the auditors in the field toward a common goal.

The program will include lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, seminars under trained group leaders, and Group Processing by Ron himself (the most popular part of previous congresses), and a New Year's Eve Party for a gala wind-up. The fees, not including the nominal charge made for the party will be:

Members: Individual \$35.00, Couple \$50.00
Non-members: Individual \$50.00, Couple \$75.00

Burke Belknap, who successfully managed the two previous Congresses in Phoenix, is the manager of this one and all inquiries should be addressed to him at 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

the eighth clinical unit plows thru

The 8th Advanced Clinical Course, which started October 4th, is rolling along. The day's activities start at 8:00 a.m. when the students arrive at the school on a dead run with a cup of coffee in one hand and a donut in the other. They collapse into a chair, ready to start the day's schedule, which breaks at 11:30 a.m. for lunch and picks up again at 12:30 p.m. for some more instruction, auditing or demonstrations. At 2:00 p.m. they dog-trot it to the main lecture hall, some distance away, for the lecture given by LRH. After the lecture they make a dash to the Snappy Grill for coffee - 1 minute, 45 seconds flat. Then on with the schedule, which ends at 5:30 p.m., and resumes at 7:00 p.m. for tapes until 10:00 p.m., when the students drag themselves home.

In this course we are reviewing all the material of the HCA course and given a thorough study of Intensive Procedure. The goal of this course is to make auditors. Make no mistake about it, the Advanced Clinical Course is rugged; but the students are proud to be a part of it.

Gene Hobel of Texas remarks: "It is the greatest thing that has happened."

Roman Mazurek of Chicago: "In the week I have been here taking the course I feel I have gotten more of the basic knowledge of Scientology than in all of my reading about it."

Chubby Crank of Texas; his remarks are brief and to the point: "Too much."

Rick Maurer of Chicago: "It's for real, for sure and for certain."

by nibs
(Old Clinical grads will maybe feel a certain nostalgia when reading this story. Ed.)

BOARDING SCHOOL

The first Parochial School of the Church of Scientology has now opened in Phoenix. Convalescents and "handicapped" children are specially welcomed. Write to Leigh Tucker, B. Scn. Principal, 914 E. Culver Ave, Phoenix, Arizona.

new fellow of scientology

The Journal has much pleasure in announcing that Ted Otteson, B.Scen., has been awarded a Fellow of Scientology by L. Ron Hubbard, for outstanding services to the organization in connection with the return of Dianetics to its originator and founder. This happy reunion of Dianetics and Scientology will do much towards the achievement of our goals throughout the world.

headquarters staff

Introducing L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., better known as Nibs, who was born in Encinitas, California....has been an active scientologist for nearly three years, and, as Director of Training for the HASI during the past year, has become well-known to all past and present Clinic-al Course graduates.....

In June 1953 he married Henrietta Blood of Los Angeles. Henri needs no introduction to most of you as she is the Group Secretary, head of the order department and assists the treasurer with the accounts. She is one of the students attending the Certification Course which is currently being run by the Hubbard Professional College for members of the Headquarters staff only.

A recent addition to Headquarters Staff, Mr. Wotwall, Director of the Flubdub Department is tackling the problems of flubbed dubs in a masterly fashion. The CECS have been investigating Mr. Wotwall's credentials. The total extent of their discoveries to date has been, "Wot wall?".....He sure does know how to communicate.....Further information concerning Mr. Wotwall's activities will be published from time to time.

In the next and subsequent issues other members of the staff will be introduced to you.

how well do you know scientology

1. How was the CHART OF HUMAN EVALUATION Tone Scale developed?
2. What is a ridge?
3. What are the two "shuns"?
4. What is the goal of life?
5. When choosing between two procedures, use the.....one.
6. What is rule 6 of the Auditors Code 1954?
7. What is the energy manifestation of fear on the Tone Scale?
8. What are the six key processes to the mind?
9. What is the formula of two-way communication?
10. An engram is.....?
11. What is the source of sunlight?
12. The first degree that one obtains to practice professionally is.....?
13. Below anger on the Tone Scale is.....?
14. The COMMITTEE OF EXAMINATION, CERTIFICATION AND SERVICES has as its purpose.....
15. Define Theta.
16. What is the fifth dynamic?
17. On the HUBBARD CHART OF ATTITUDES, how does a 4.0 feel about possessions?
18. Define Cause.
19. Define Effect.
20. What is the DEI scale?

Answers to these questions will be published in the next issue of the Journal.
by Dr. Ken Barrett, Board of Examiners, CECS.

MEMBERSHIP CONTEST

This contest is open to all who are sincerely interested in their fellow man, who know that Scientology can produce a civilization of which we can be justly proud, and to those who wish to make their own contribution towards the achievement of this goal. To the group, or individual, who introduces the greatest number of NEW members, either general or special, to the HASI by December 7, 1954, the following prizes are offered:

- 1st Prize: Admission at no cost to the individual, or representative selected by the winning group, to the Phoenix Congress on December 28th to 31st. The winner will also be presented with The Group Auditor's Handbook, vols. I and II, autographed by L. Ron Hubbard.
- 2nd Prize: "Scientology 88" by L. Ron Hubbard, reproduced from the original handwritten manuscript and a collector's item, and a leather bound printed copy of The Auditor's Handbook, copy number one. Both books will be autographed by Ron.
- 3rd Prize: Copy number two of the leather bound "Auditor's Handbook" autographed by Ron.

RULES OF THE CONTEST

1. The group or individual who sends in to the HASI by December 7, 1954 the largest number of paid-up memberships will receive the prizes as listed above.
2. These memberships can be either Special Memberships at \$25.00, or General Memberships at \$8.50, per year.
3. These memberships must be new memberships to the HASI. Persons who are already members of the HASI are not eligible to be counted as one of the memberships submitted for the contest.
4. Anyone whose membership lapsed before September 1, 1954 is eligible to be considered as a new member for the purpose of this contest.
5. Editor's decision is final!

All prizes will be presented at the congress.

Mr. and Mrs. W. P. Mullen of Tulsa, Oklahoma, proudly announce the birth of a new scientologist, Wanda Claire, who was born on September 26th. We send Wanda and her parents our best wishes and the hope that the concerted efforts of Scientologists everywhere will produce for Wanda, and all other babies born today, a sanner, brighter world.

standard scientology tape sets

COMPLETE PROFESSIONAL COURSE--JULY 1954 \$125.00
26 half-hour lectures by L. Ron Hubbard
PUBLIC LECTURE SERIES. 80.00
8 one-hour lectures by L. Ron Hubbard
SPECIAL 1/2 HOUR TAPES each 4.00
Processing by LRH, no discounts
GROUP INTENSIVE PRCKAGES A,B,C & D each 60.00
6 hours each, group processing by LRH

Write for complete price list on Congress and Special lecture tapes.

group auditors handbooks pile up case history records

Volume I (red) and Volume II (green) of the Group Auditors Handbooks are getting amazing results everywhere they are used. They both contain over ten complete group sessions with actual auditing commands for the auditor to read to the group.

One group in central United States report nearly everyone in the group exteriorized before all the sessions in these volumes had been run.

A Minister in the Church of Scientology reports a new member of his congregation, after only two sessions, woke up one morning with his arthritis completely gone.

Thousands of reports of "feeling better", "more pep", "having more fun", and many others, are pouring in.

Dr. John Galusha, author of these volumes suggests that Volume II should be run before Volume I because it has more Opening Procedures and basic case opening processes. This makes it possible to take full advantage of Volume I and get best results.

Shipping weight, 17 ounces each, list prices each \$2.85 or \$5.00 for both, or, \$2.15 for one if the other has been already purchased from Phoenix. Usual discounts apply.

by Bob Nichols, B.Scen.

TAPES.....METEORIC SERVICE

The latest sets of tapes now being recorded from Ron's lectures are available to training D.Scns., and are being sent to London on the day the lectures are given to the 8th Unit. Dale Kathary, Tape Department Head, assures us that this service can now be expected.

sci en o t e s

To the Editor:

"Glad to hear that the feud has been called off between Dianetics and Scientology. Never made sense to me in the first place. No matter what the technique, I am interested in only one thing - does the preclear get better and stay that way? I don't care if the technique is called E-therapy, eidetic psychology, archine-tics, dianetics or scientology. Which technique works for the guy you are trying to work with; that's what counts."

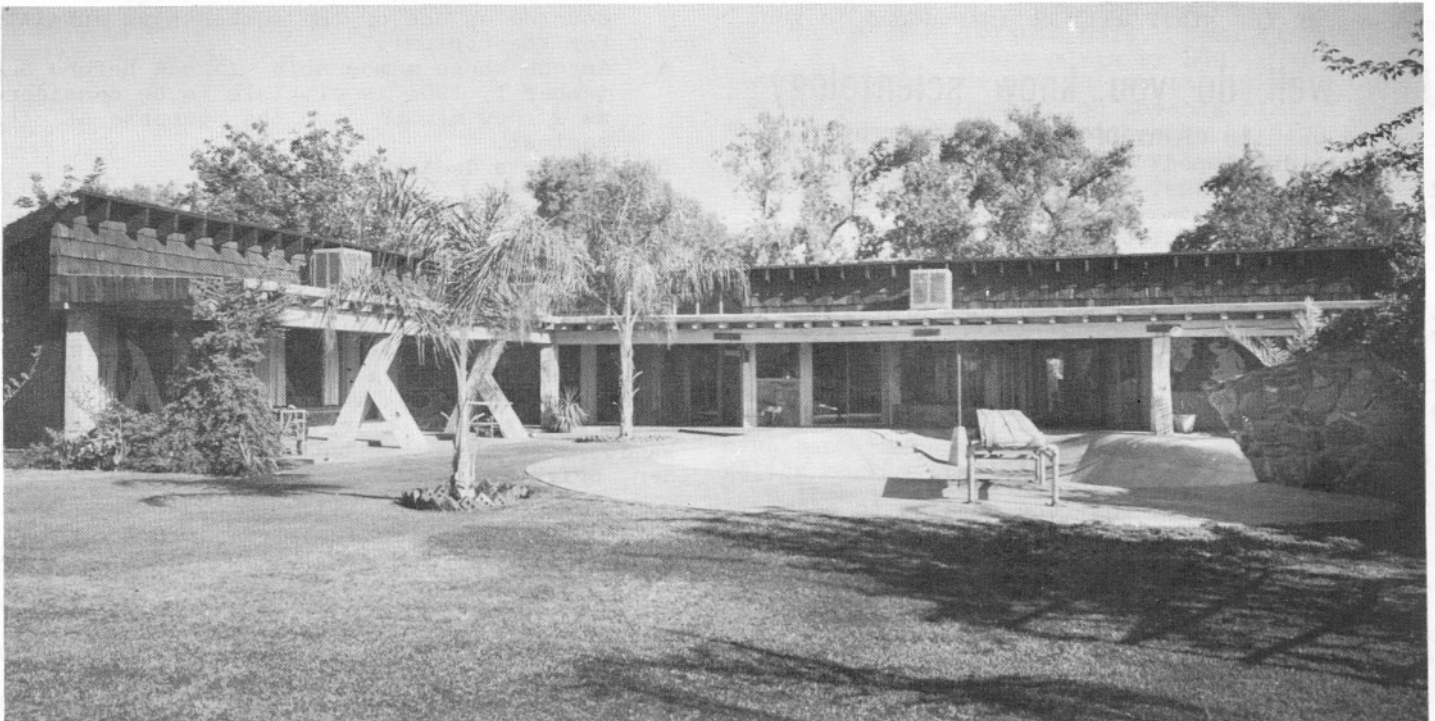
Bob Gardner, Austin, Texas.
(This is what we are interested in, too, Bob, and we know that the techniques of Scientology and Dianetics when used by trained and skilled auditors produce just that: the preclear who gets well and stays that way. Ed.)

Chester A. Dunagan, HCA, of Wilder, Idaho, writes: "Received Journal Issue 36-G. Find enclosed check for \$5.00 to keep the Journal coming, and to keep communication lines open. Reading of the home-coming of 'Dianetics' is the best news I have read for a long time. Now let's get going. Thanks for past issues."

"The Journal would be more useful if it contained a higher percentage of process information and the means of accomplishing these processes." Thus writes Ralph M. Clark, Jr., of Freeburg, Illinois.

Stan Grady of Greensburg, Pa., says, "I depend on the Journal to inform as to publications available. Find most of the reading informative and useful.....but not all."

new home of the hubbard family



Situated on the outskirts of Phoenix with Camelback mountain on the northern horizon, Ron's new home makes an ideal setting for the department of writing and research of the HASI and the HDRF. Sue is very busy with all the ar-

rangements for redecoration, furnishings and removal from their present home on Tatum Blvd. We suspect that the nurseries will be given her special attention in preparation for the new arrival who is expected early in February.

GROUP NEWS around the world

Houston, TEXAS....the East End Scientology Society took Dr. L. Ron Hubbard, Jr. up on his offer of a group study course....to date they have found that some of them did not read, some of them did not hear, and some communicated very slightly, if at all....as a result of the course some of them are getting certainties, which is some fun, according to Ann Sharpe, who is their group communicator...The Collinsville, ILLINOIS Study Group and the St. Louis, MISSOURI Dianetic Society are visiting each other at their respective group meetings.....Alma Klooster, of Albury, AUSTRALIA has written about the invaluable work being done for Scientology in Australia by D'Arcy Hunt....The Stamford Scientology group and First Church of Scientology, of Stamford, CONNECTICUT, under the auspices of George R. Halpern, D.D., are spotting spots these days....a local boy, one Johnny Franklin, took off for Phoenix recently (note: he arrived)....The Dore Dianetic Group, of Dore, Sheffield, ENGLAND, is using Self Analysis, SOP 8-C, and Six Steps to Better Beingness, with each member maintaining personal as well as group processing....Students of Scientology, %Mabel Sellers, of Tacoma, WASHINGTON, report that they have just completed an intensive series of processing with the Universe tapes....are now embarked on the retraining course as supplied and conducted by Edd Clark, of the Free Mind Foundation of Seattle, WASHINGTON....The Durban Scientology Group, %Miss P. V. M. McClunan, of Durban, SOUTH AFRICA, has about 35 people studying Scientology....one member is in ENGLAND taking the Clinical Course from Dr. Horner, and another will sail for ENGLAND in November for a later course....John Farrell and Tucker Loane conducted a family group intensive for 17 adults and 15 children ranging in age from two to 15 years in Pasadena, CALIFORNIA....seems the results were excellent....The Spokane Dianetic Society, of Spokane, WASHINGTON, have been listening to the Universe Processing tapes and have been engaging in useful lectures and discussions of early Dianetic and Scientological material....The Jordan Group, %H. Saraydarian, of Amman, TRANSJORDAN, is continuing to have processing and lectures....they keep up to date too, they just ordered the Auditor's Handbook...Gerald Slater, of the Northeast Detroit Scientology Group, Detroit, MICHIGAN, reports that Ernie Wirick, Clinical Course graduate, is processing the members on Opening Procedure of SOP-8-C and Procedure 30, Step I....The Maryland Group, %Arolvi Dale, of Inglewood, CALIFORNIA, report they have been using Journal 31-G, "Any Two People Can Do It"....Richard Kerlin, of the St. Louis Dianetic Society, reports on the interesting ideas injected into the St. Louis, MISSOURI group by the Road Show and Wing and Smokey Angell....Lt. Jairo, from Rio de Janeiro, BRAZIL, reports that his visit to a group meeting of the "Consulting Scientologists", Long Beach, CALIFORNIA, was one of the highlights of his trip to the United States....The Ann Arbor Group, %Mrs. J. W. Curtis, Ann Arbor, MICHIGAN say their interests are so widespread and they are having so much fun, that they go for days without even mentioning Scientology or Dianetics....we suspect some creative exaggeration in this statement, but travelling members of the HASI are invited to drop in whenever possible and disprove it....The Tacoma Scientology Society, of Tacoma, WASHINGTON, has an open
(continued on back page)

wandering scientologists

THE ROAD SHOW

The Road Show, Lee Burgess, communicator, Ted Otteson, B.Sc., F. Sc., Tam Otteson and Margaret Scholtz, B. Sc., have just completed a very successful tour of the southern and eastern part of the United States. Letters, telling of the successes they have achieved, have been received at this headquarters from all the places they have visited. The Road Show is now preparing for its trip to Europe and other parts of this planet. Headquarters staff sends them best wishes for their future journeys and we are certain that they will be as successful as they have been here in America.

THE ANGELLS

Wing and Smokey Angell have returned to their home in Chicago for the winter after their strenuous travels throughout the country. They have been arousing interest in Scientology wherever they have gone and have re-activated many groups and individuals through their group processing sessions. Rumor has it, from reliable sources, that Wing will be taking one of the Clinical Courses in the near future.

books shipped before order received !

Dr. Pat McPheeters, D.Sc., D.D. of Tucson Arizona, walked into the Phoenix HASI office the other day and said: "Here's the money for the Group Auditors Handbook you sent me two weeks ago. How did you know I wanted it?"

Dr. Frank Sullivan, B.Sc., D.D. of Berkeley, Michigan, sat down, wrote out an order for six Group Auditors Handbooks and mailed it. At the same time in Phoenix the shipping department was mailing six Group Auditors Handbooks to him. Three days later his order for these books arrived in Phoenix, no other communication having been made.

These are not usual cases, but it proves that it can happen, possibly due to the enthusiasm of Henrietta Hubbard, order department, and Bill Fisk, shipping department, who have both resolved that all orders will be shipped the same day received.

This rapid handling of tape and book orders is being aided by the many members who are using the new Comm Plan outlined in the last issue of this Journal. Henrietta said that if all orders are written on a separate sheet of paper that it permits faster and more accurate handling by the order and shipping departments.

Orders are shipped on the same day received and they go regular mail unless air mail postage is enclosed with the order. The mail time varies with distance from Phoenix. One week is average in U.S.A. Overseas shipments vary from six weeks to two months. Airmail is four or five days to any place in the world; but is quite expensive, usually more than the price of the books or tapes being ordered. Consult your local authorities for air rates and send enough money with your order to include air shipment if desired.

Shipping weight on tapes averages 7 ounces per hour of playing time. Auditors Handbook is 8 ounces, Group Auditors Handbooks are 17 ounces each. Write Henrietta Hubbard for rates and weights on other articles.

HASI PROFESSIONAL PROCESSING

By Doctors of Scientology
 Twenty-five Hour Intensive....\$500.00
 This includes a Complete Case Assessment
 All Cases Are Processed by the Auditor
 Under the Supervision of L. Ron Hubbard
 By Appointment Only
 616 North Third Street, Phoenix..AL2-4420

auditors handbook sales boom

Orders for the paper bound and leather bound editions of the Auditors Handbooks continue to roll in from Scientologists all over the world. The leather bound, printed edition, list price \$5.00, will be ready to ship in December. The back-order list is rapidly growing with those who want this book shipped as soon as it arrives from the printer. It will contain several times more material than the paper bound edition and will never go out of date. The black leather binding with gold trim will make it both durable and beautiful.

The paper bound edition of the Auditors Handbook, including Intensive Procedure, has only been out a few weeks and is breaking sales records throughout the world. Many auditors and groups are ordering several copies.....and no wonder! Intensive Procedure gets results with all cases, quickly, when properly used by a trained Scientologist. This Handbook is being shipped same day the order is received. Shipping weight, 8 ounces, list price \$2.85.

GROUP NEWS AROUND THE WORLD
(Continued from page seven)

house affair the last Saturday of every month with 40 to 50 persons attending....Carol E. Thomas reports that these meetings are enhanced by the stimulating personality of Audrey Robbins, the cordiality of her husband, George, and topped off by the engaging charm of her daughter, Nelfred....oh, and a myriad of Siamese cats.....

NEXT ISSUE 39-G: Child Scientology - sequel to 14-G. Articles by R. Swanson and Dr. K. Barrett, of the Child Guidance Center, Margaret Scholtz, Dr. McPheeters.....further reports on Operation Phoenix.....ORDER YOUR COPY NOW from the HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona. Do NOT miss this issue.

missing journals ? ? ?

A recent cross check has revealed that many Journals are going astray. If you have not been receiving your copies regularly, or have any copies missing from the series, write to the editor and the issues in question will be despatched to you immediately.

When you change your address don't forget to let us know, and if any of your friends have changed their address recently let us know that too so that we can keep our records up to date.

SERVICES OF THE C.E.C.S.

(Continued from page one)

ed and will be available for all professional members. This will be in two sections; the first will give the names of all auditors in alphabetical order and the second will locate them according to their city, state and country. This book, which has been long sought after by the field at large, will be international in character.

Research plays a vital part in any fast moving and progressive science, and the Services Section of the CECS has a testing service for all experimental techniques. Any technique of an experimental character is thoroughly tested and only those which are found to work consistently and effectively on all preclears for the improvement of their cases, are released as standard and valid processes.

Auditors who have "rough" cases on their books, are invited to make use of the Technical Advice Service. No case is too tough to crack; and any auditor handling such a case need only write, giving the case history to date of this preclear, and he has at his disposal the wealth of information, data and knowingsness of the organization. His problem will be reviewed and such information necessary to resolve the case will be sent to him by the fastest possible means.

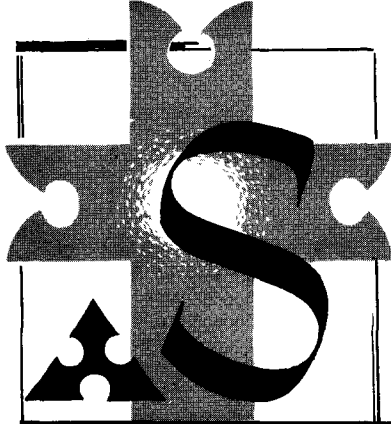
There are some individuals who live in isolated areas where there are no auditors, who wish to undertake some form of self processing. To you we offer our help and advice in the choice of books and tapes to buy, if you will but write to us so that we may remove the pitfalls from your road to freedom.

This is only the beginning of a new world and to all auditors, and those still in the process of becoming auditors, we extend our hand.

by Dr. Dick Steves, President of the CECS

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 Permit No. 378



THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Official publication of the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Internatibnal, Phoenix, Arizona.

Issue 39-G

HOW TO LIVE WITH CHILDREN!

by I. ron hubbard

The main problem with children is not so much how to process them into sanity as it is to live with them. And the main consideration in raising children is the problem of training them without breaking them. Children are not dogs. They cannot be trained as dogs are trained. They are not controllable items. They are, and let us not overlook the point, men and women. A child is not a special species of animal distinct from Man. A child is a man or woman who has not attained to full growth.

A child has the right to his self determination, and the sweetness and love of a child is preserved only so long as he can exert his own determinism. Interrupt that and to a degree you interrupt his life. There are only two reasons why a child's right to decide for himself has to be interrupted...the fragility and danger of his environment and you. For you work out on him the things that were done to you, regardless of what you think.

When you give a child something, it is his. It is not still yours. Clothes, toys, quarters and anything that he has been given must remain under his exclusive control. So he tears up his shirt, wrecks his bed, or breaks his fire engine. It is none of your business. How would you like to have somebody give you a Christmas present and then tell you, day after day thereafter, what you are to do with it and even punish you if you failed to care for it in the way the donor thinks? You would wreck that donor and ruin that present. You know you would. The child wrecks your nerves when you do it to him....that's revenge. He cries. He pesters you. He breaks your things. He "accidentally" spills his milk. And he wrecks on purpose the possession about which he is so often cautioned. Why? Because he is fighting for his own self determinism, his right to own and make his weight felt on his environment. This "possession" is another channel by which he can be controlled. So he has to fight the possession and the controller.

In raising your child, avoid "training" him into a social animal. Your child begins by being more sociable, more dignified than you, but in a relatively short time the treatment he gets so checks him that he revolts. This revolt can be intensified until he is a terror to have around. He will be noisy, thoughtless, careless of possessions, unclean - anything, in short, to annoy you. Train him, control him and you will lose his love. You have lost the child forever that you seek to control and own.

Another thing is the matter of contribution. You have no right to deny your child the right to contribute. A human being feels able and competent only so long as he is permitted to contribute as much as, or more, than he has contributed to him.

A baby contributes by trying to make you smile. The baby will show off. A little later he will dance for you, bring you sticks, try to repeat your work motions to help you. If you do not accept those smiles, those dances, those sticks, or those work motions in the spirit they are given, you have begun to interrupt the child's contribution. Now he will start to get anxious. He will do unthinking and strange things to your possessions in an effort to make them "better" for you. You scold him.....that finishes him.

What terrible will power is demanded of a parent not to give constant streams of directions to a child. What agony to watch his possessions going to ruin. What upset to refuse to order his time and space. But it has to be done if you want a well, a happy, a careful, a beautiful and intelligent child.

Of course, you will have difficulty if this child of yours has already been trained, controlled, ordered about, denied his own possessions. In mid-flight, you change your tactics. You try to give him his freedom. He is so suspicious of you he will have a terrible time trying to adjust. The transition period will be difficult; but at the end of it you will have a well-ordered, well trained, sociable child, who is thoughtful of you, and, very important to you, a child who loves you.

The child has a duty toward you. He has to be able to take care of you; not an illusion that he is, but actually. And you have to have the patience to allow yourself to be cared for sloppily until by sheer experience itself--not by your directions--he learns how to do it well. Care for the child? - nonsense! He has probably got a better grasp of immediate situations than you have.

(Taken from L. Ron Hubbard's Introduction to Child Dianetics with his permission.)

as we go to press.....

It has just been announced that anything paid on retraining courses in Phoenix can be later applied to an Advanced Clinical Course. This offer is open until December 20, 1954.

report on operation phoenix

The Journal of
SCIENTOLOGY
Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL
616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona
EDITOR: JEAN THOMASON
Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
All rights reserved
4 and 8 page issues 25c each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c each
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription

e d i t o r i a l

Many of us have often speculated on what it would be like to live in a truly sane world. The problem, until we encountered Scientology, left us baffled and often defeated; but now as we watch the startling changes which occur at the Congresses, as people drop their barriers and begin to look at each other, we begin to realize that our dream can be achieved on earth. People, who attend the Congresses, are aware of the increase in affinity, reality and communication level of themselves and all those present, and return to their homes with renewed vigor and determination to transmit at least part of this experience to those who have not availed themselves of the opportunity to experience for themselves this foretaste of the sort of society of which mankind, of whatever color, race or creed, has always dreamed.

These Congresses serve a far greater purpose than the dissemination of new data and techniques, though these are indeed important. Attendance at a Congress gives to each one of us an actuality of our dream which can and does sustain us through the routine circumstances of life. The group spirit of cooperation and goodwill remains with each of us who participate in building it, as an indication of what we, in fact, are trying to achieve for all mankind. Its value cannot be assessed in terms of matter, energy, space and time because it is a theta experience in which we all take part.

The coming Congress has as its purpose the ratification of the return of the HDRF to its founder and originator, L. Ron Hubbard. It will also demonstrate that the HASI and HDRF, while working in different fields, are, in fact, essential parts of a whole with the unified goal of freeing man from his fears, hatreds, and distrusts which have bedevilled him since earliest history.

No-one, however dedicated, can achieve this goal alone. The active contribution of each of us is necessary if we are to reach it and our individual participation in the congresses is the important factor which makes of them outstanding experiences in our lives. The congress officials, by their organization, will lay the foundation stone but each of us must play our part. Bring with you your hopes and dreams, for L. Ron Hubbard, whose courage, endurance and vision, has given us the data which we have all sought, can and will, by his ability to teach, to explain, and to grant beingness, unify and coordinate our efforts into an effective tool with which to handle the challenge of atomic war that confronts all men on earth today and to bring about in its stead a saner, brighter future for ourselves and our children.

The services of the Church of Scientology are now held every Sunday at 4 p.m. and 8 p.m. and anyone attending is regarded as a guest for the first two sessions. After these two attendances he is invited to become a church member. The processing results of these sessions have, to date, been a complete success and the number of people, who are becoming members of the church is increasing daily.

The ministers of the local church have been allotted parishes and they are visiting hospitals, prisons, and homes in their areas.

The hospital visiting is primarily aimed at getting into communication with the patients. Small services, such as mailing of letters, putting through telephone calls, and, in one case, seeing a boy in the State Penitentiary for his sick mother, talking to them and making them comfortable, is producing startling results. Patients are getting up from their death beds through daily contact with their minister.

One minister reported that a psychotic had wandered into the church and talked for about half an hour. As the man was out of work, the minister gave him a phone number to call to apply for a job. The next day, the man came back and, in the course of conversation, the fact that man is not his body was brought up. The minister promptly straightwired the caller out of his body. The man became sane and happy and.....he is now working.

A further report on Operation Phoenix will be published in the next issue of the Journal.
dr. richard steves

three generations of auditors

The Children's Sessions, which are held every Saturday morning at the Church of Scientology in Phoenix, are conducted by Toni Savant, HDA, aged 12, who is our youngest auditor. It is maybe not surprising that she has taken to auditing so easily and naturally as both her mother, Maxine Savant, HCA, head of the Publishing Department of the HASI, and her grandmother, Ann Sharpe, B.Sc., who is on the staff of the Church of American Science of Houston, Texas, have been auditing for four years. Toni has grown up in an atmosphere where the techniques and principles of Dianetics and Scientology have been used and discussed daily.

She has a clear and direct understanding of Scientology and its application. Toni has not, of course, had to unlearn a mass of data from other sciences, nor has she had to shed any "pet" theories, which tend to obstruct and confuse those who have come into Scientology later in life.

Toni is attractive and well poised. It is difficult to imagine a situation which would leave her non-plussed or with which she would be unable to cope. Yet, in spite of this maturity, she retains her childlike simplicity and healthy enjoyment of the normal interests of her age. She is an excellent example of the cooperative, happy, loving child to which Ron refers in his article on the front page of this issue. Her own account appears on another page of this Journal.

ajax

A CRUSADE FOR OUR CHILDREN

L. Ron Hubbard has long been aware of the importance and value of processing the children of all races in order to achieve the goal of a saner world. "Save the child and you save the nation." He succinctly expressed it thus in his article on Child Scientology in issue 14-G of the Journal of Scientology.

In April of this year he called the two of us, newly graduated from the 4th Clinical Unit, and asked us to find out how this important crusade could best be carried forward in the society. We accepted, and, aided by his tremendous fund of knowledge, the research program was planned to establish the processes which worked best on children and, by taking the worst cases, to get an estimate of the time required for individual child processing to produce results. In addition, by approaching public authorities, to assess what was being done for children at this time and what public reaction to a large scale project for children might be expected to be.

We found that, on the whole, public authorities were more interested in our degrees, certificates and credentials than in the constructive plan we had to benefit the children. There was a frank admission that no adequate program for children existed and considerable apathy on the subject of even assisting the child delinquents, cripples, post-polio sufferers, backward children and the like. The most effective factor we discovered in the environment was such organizations as the Boy Scouts and similar groups, which, through their leaders, gave an outlet for the natural curiosity and adventurousness of the child. But all of these required suitable men and women who were willing to give their time and attention to the children and most of these organizations were handicapped by the lack of the right kind of leader.

We obtained our child preclears by personal contact; by reaching into the society and getting in touch with parents whose children obviously needed help. The general attitude of parents was mainly apathetic. They were at a loss to know what to do about little Johnny, who was a post-polio cripple or the small boy, who at the age of five, was still unable to speak. They had done everything possible but had been informed by the best medical authority that there was little hope of improvement. They spoke vaguely of an "operation, when we have the money." Making no promises, we asked if we could give the child some exercises in imagination to improve his attitude towards his condition. This proved an acceptable approach.

It was best, we found, to have the child come to the office accompanied by his parents and then ask them to go to the nearest cafe to wait there. This is essential because the child must be able to make a noise, tear up the room, assault the auditor if he feels like it, and scream if he wants to without restriction. Also, of course, it was necessary to avoid invalidating the child by spending too much time with the parents; by closing terminals with them it appears to the child that the auditor is aligning himself with the parents against him. In any case, it is not necessary to talk to the parents at all to find out how the child is doing. An auditor can tell more about the child by the change in his communication level, in his cooperativeness, in his ability to concentrate and in the increase in his attention

span than the parents, because, of course, an auditor is trained to observe these developments in a case.

Establishing two-way communication with the preclear is the first step with any case and applies as much to children as to adults. Also, they are thetans and, though in a somewhat smaller body, should receive the same respect and courtesy from an auditor that an adult would receive. Many children are afraid, shy, sullen, angry or otherwise in a state of no communication but, nevertheless, their cases fall into two natural categories; those above nine and those under nine years old. We found that in the latter category the "run-away," or withdrawal, technique which Ron has given for auditing sick babies and sick animals, works wonders with "any under nine"; but is especially effective with the child who is shy or afraid as it restores his feeling of "dangerousness" to the environment. It is not so effective with the over nines because they, having been beaten down by three or four years of schooling, have become convinced that the world is a dangerous place. These children will regard any auditor who uses this technique as a kind of freak. They will respond, however, to the type of technique applied to adults and to persuasion.

This withdrawal technique is very amusing to run and it is exciting to watch the transformation which takes place before one's eyes. Just sit quietly in the chair and wait until the child looks at you, then flinch, very slightly, making sure not to move enough to frighten the child. When the child looks again, which he will because he will be curious about the phenomenon, flinch again. This becomes a game to the child and sooner or later the auditor will be running full tilt around the room with a wild Indian on his tail! At this point the game becomes quite "real" to the auditor and his flinches and ducks are likely to be quite genuine. It is at this point too that the parents usually complain that they find "little Willie" quite unmanageable these days - what in the world has happened to him? The auditor takes this in his stride because this is the point at which the child begins to work and he has the satisfaction of knowing that at least one more person has reached a state of partial freedom. The child will then begin to do the techniques in a spirit of cooperation and this cooperativeness will become apparent in his reaction to life at large.

We found that techniques such as Expanded Gita, acceptance level, reversing body flows etc., which were put out about 18 months ago for high tone adults, worked exceedingly well on children suffering from enuresis, slobbering, or any other energy manifestation.

An interesting factor which we encountered was the phenomenon of the "TV" imagination. The manifestation of this was an inability on the part of the children to imagine a scene that he had not seen on a TV or movie screen. We dealt with this by asking for the purposes for which an object in the room could be used. The child responded by giving the purposes for which he had seen the object used on one or other of these screens, and very soon ran out of uses to which the object could be put. By pressing him

continued on page seven

TEACHING WITH A DIFFERENCE

science of survival

I taught in various London County Council Schools from January to July 1953, replacing teachers who were ill. The children ranged in age from 5 to 12 years, and, being a confirmed Scientologist, I taught by processing them. Most of the techniques then available were used, particularly, creative processing, beingness, exteriorization and being in pleasant places, differentiation, contact and duplication.

Any processing, given to a group of children, has to be fast and confident. Otherwise they will lose interest, unless they already know something about Scientology and what it can do for them. The main difficulty was in keeping their enjoyment reasonably quiet so that no enraged headmistress would descend on us. A very effective way of doing this was by alternating quiet and noisy commands: "Be a road and have a bus run over you," - delighted bedlam - "Now be a little rabbit going to sleep in the grass," - silence.

At one school, I took a couple of the backward and difficult children for some extra processing during a lunch hour. From then on I was mobbed by them and their friends - they wanted more of that "funny stuff." At another school, where I stayed for three weeks, every child in the class of thirty six - all six year olds - was in good communication with the environment and each other at the end of my stay. Many of them, who had never done anything constructive or creative before, were most enthusiastically making trees and huts for a model village. Some of the others made things for a model shop with tags on them done in handwriting far better than they had ever done before. Even the headmaster, who was on the verge of retiring, was impressed.

There was no doubt that all the children enjoyed the processing, and, although I was not with them long enough to determine the long term effects as I moved from school to school fairly rapidly, nevertheless, the immediate results were a marked increase in ability. Big strides were made in reading, sums, writing and self expression because, of course, I got them to look at their difficulties and once they had looked at their problems it was easy enough to resolve them. It was an immensely interesting and valuable experience and, without exception, both the children and I were very sad when their regular teacher returned.

margaret scholtz, b. scn.
scientology road show.

news from london

Second Clinical Course Starts

The following have been enrolled in Jack Horner's Second Clinical Unit which started on October 18th in London: Kenneth R. Gentry, Arthur Watts, Geoffrey Gurrin, Ronald D. Jephcott, L. A. Harrison, Stanley W. Richards, Eve M. Wiegand, Olive Young, E. Mary Young, George Wichelow, Jo Mowbray, J. Raymond Kemp, Edward Gellatly, Anthony E. Pearson, James Launcelot Dimmock, Ernest J. T. Day, Edgar Watson, Rex D. Kirby, M. Margaret Mackay, Ann Walker, Johann Tempelhoff, Arthur Chichester, and Jack Amner.

The use of the Chart of Human Evaluation as an integral part of auditor training has focused the spot-light on Ron's, "Science of Survival." It is the seventh important basic step of modern auditing. Cloth Bound...\$3.00

headquarters news

John W. Galusha, Jr., D.Sc., D.D., President of the Board of the HASI, was born in Pueblo, Colorado, and has lived a very varied and interesting life. His introduction to Dianetics and Scientology was through an article in "Fate" magazine, called: "Dianetics: One Year Later." This roused his interest and he decided to find out more about it. He attended the Foundation at Wichita and was there when Ron and Don Purcell dissolved the partnership. John, of course, followed Ron and took the Doctorate Course in Philadelphia in 1952. Later, he taught this course. John was on the First Clinical Unit in Camden, and, after graduating, ran a very successful practice in Camden in partnership with Marcus Tooley who has since returned to New Zealand.

In April this year he came to Phoenix and since then has worn many hats. He will be best known to the field at large, though, as the author of both volumes of the Group Auditors Handbook which is now a best seller.

Just recently he applied for, and was granted, three months well earned leave of absence to attend to urgent family affairs. We wish him every success in his ventures and look forward to his return.

ajax

hasi president

Dr. W. Burke Belknap, Jr., has been appointed temporary President of the Board of the HASI during the absence of Dr. John W. Galusha.

new child processing tapes

The new Child Processing Tapes are the answer to the processing of children. The first four of these fifteen minute sessions were designed specifically for children between 2 and 6 years of age, by Toni Savant, our youngest auditor. Four Sessions: One Reel.....Price \$10.00

christmas suggestion

Why not give your friends a year's subscription to the Journal of Scientology as a Christmas or New Year's gift? They will be interested to know of this science and the results that are being achieved. Remember, a lot of people cannot reach - so hold out a hand to them.

complete course pabs

Professional and special members will be glad to know that the complete course Ron is running in the Professional Auditors Bulletins is just getting into its stride and will be running for some time.

Containing new and old information combined to get results, this series of PABs is causing some excitement amongst auditors.

The PABs are issued from London and are sent every two weeks to special and professional members of the HASI. New professional and special memberships can be obtained for \$25.00 per year from the HASI in Phoenix. The difference between them is that the professional member must be a certified auditor while the special member need not be. To these members come a Journal and a PAB every two weeks.

If you apply for your membership at once you can obtain the beginning issues of this course that Ron is writing, issue by issue, in his personal communication line, the PABs.

achilles

training applications approved

Two more Doctors of Scientology have applied for and have been approved by the HASI and the Church of American Science to train students to the level of HCA: Chester Maydole, 7779 Sunset Blvd., Hollywood, California, and Alfred Kozak, 507 Market Street, Camden, New Jersey.

ajax

Dianetics, 1955

Two and a half years ago, L. Ron Hubbard bent his efforts to the discovery of Life's origin. At the same time he continued to accumulate, but did not issue, material on Dianetics.

In the book, DIANETICS, 1955, L. Ron Hubbard precisely lists the processes he has discovered over the past two and a half years relating to Dianetics and the Science of the Mind.

One of the processes in this book is "Perfect Duplication." When a preclear is taught to do this, he can erase an engram or a bank of engrams in a few seconds. Although this seems incredible, so did Dianetics seem incredible in 1950. And yet Dianetics has been accepted today in many of its tenets in the field of medicine and psychology.

The whole concept of the clear is overhauled and clarified in the book, DIANETICS, 1955. In this book Hubbard shows you exactly what you have been doing, how you have been doing it, and how to process it on others.

The format of this book is a photolithographic facsimile of the original manuscript DIANETICS, 1955. This is a preview of a printed version of these processes. It contains proof marks and editings as well as additional author comments.

All of the "patter," auditing commands, and theory are given in this volume.

DIANETICS, 1955 is \$5.00; usual discounts.

group news around the world

Middlesborough Scientology and Dianetic Group, YORKSHIRE, ENGLAND have been having tremendous results from using 31-G and the Group Auditors Handbook, volume 1.....they are right now waiting anxiously for the arrival of the June Congress tapes and Professional Course tapes, which they have just ordered from Phoenix.....Tucson Scientologists, TUCSON, ARIZONA, have just had a fourteen year old girl join their group.....when asked whether this "stuff" was going to do her good, she replied: "It's too early to tell don't you think?".....MEMBERSHIP CONTEST.....of all the new memberships arriving every day, as this Journal goes to print, the East End Scientology Society, of HOUSTON, TEXAS leads, with the Stamford Scientology, STAMFORD, CONNECTICUT running a close second.....

henrietta hubbard

congress information

All communications regarding the HASI and HDRF Congress from December 28th through 31st., 1954, should be addressed to: The Congress Committee, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

A free ticket to the New Year's Eve Party will be given to those persons whose reservations for the Congress are received at this office by December 18th, 1954.

a visit to a hospital

An auditor, visiting a hospital as a part of his public service, observed a nine year old girl who was suffering from blood poisoning due to an abraded area on the right shin. He spent a few minutes getting into good two-way communication with her, then asked her to be up on the ceiling and to look down at the body from there. The preclear was sceptical but, when pressed, was able to do so. She was then asked to locate the kidneys and do whatever was necessary to make them work more efficiently. She rolled over on her stomach and after about five minutes remarked: "Yes, they're all right now." A few minutes later, she excused herself to go to the bathroom and the auditor ended the session at this point. When she returned he talked to her for about ten minutes longer and then left.

The following day, on his next visit, the auditor learned that the doctor had removed the wet compresses and the leg looked much better. The dark lines extending up the leg from the infected area had faded and the secondary infection, in the form of pimples, had disappeared. The patient returned home two days later.

burke belknap, d.scn.

- a dichotomy -

Responsibility

"Hang up the phone, mommy....I just stinged myself by a bee."

No responsibility


"Mother, come and help me. This brick just tripped me."

the motivator - overt act sequence

Life was a constant head-on battle between the sisters, Doris aged seven and Bess aged nine. After exactly five minutes of Bess telling Doris what to do and Doris telling Bess where to go, in the latest family version of Opening Procedure 8-C, step a, both girls were pushing each other in the face. Ten minutes after that they were begging me to "play another game." Another five minutes and they were on the floor in grotesque positions squirming and groaning. Then a hectic few minutes of refusal to go on, while I continued calmly repeating the command. A few minutes of increased activity and they slumped to the floor exhausted. A momentous decision, made while on the floor, to carry on for the "auditor's sake" and then much laughter and shouting as they both touched things together. A fitting end to a session designed to get them to work and play together.

The auditing session was over; Doris and Bess had flopped into chairs. Bess picked up the Group Auditors Handbook, volume 11 from the table. She thumbed idly through the pages and then read: "Put your right hand on your head." Looking up at me reproachfully she remarked: "You must do that. I'm the auditor now." So I sat down and put my right hand on my head. Bess kept on reading the commands and two pages later I decided the proper time had arrived to begin groaning. Sliding down in the chair I complained loudly of tiredness and asked the "auditor" to stop. At this Bess grinned maliciously and sweet natured, loving little Doris said, in a stage whisper: "Give it to her Bess, make her holler." I moaned as if in agony at being asked to put my left hand on my knee. In great delight the same two pages were read again: my two "auditors" had learned evidently that one must carry through the same technique until the preclear is cheerful. After this much 8-C, I was in "good shape" and the two sisters were once more my bosom buddies.

pat mcpheters, d.scn.



no age limit!

Toni Savant, H.D.A., who at the age of 12, is our youngest auditor, remarked about the Fifty New Axioms "Mommy, who thought these up? They are so clear and simple yet nobody has ever bothered to know them before." Toni has just recently been passed by the Board of Examiners of the CECS and is now an HDA.

I Have Fun.....

I have been studying Scientology for two years and processing for six months. I process children to make them feel happier and I have fun while I am doing it. When they first arrive the children run around a bit and then I tell them where to sit. I get into two-way communication with them, learn their names and so on. Then I start processing them.

I take volume 1 of the Group Auditors Handbook and have to rephrase some of it so they can understand it. Sometimes I have to show them what a word means - like "withdraw," for instance, I show them that it means "take your hand away." If they do not understand when I say: "Hold the two back corners of the room," I tell them to turn around and look at the two back corners, then face the front again, close their eyes and look at the two back corners of the room. This usually makes it quite clear to everybody.

When I see they are having long comm lags I rephrase the question to be sure they understood it and ask them for a verbal answer. If one of them cries during the session I get one of the others to take him aside and process him separately for a few minutes.

Often at the beginning of a session my preclears look dazed and just sit staring up at me; but, by the end of the session, they are smiling and happy. If there is any time left over we play games.

toni savant, hda

nibs' corner

I have been getting a large volume of mail from the groups around the world. Most of the time, however, I have been hearing from only the group leaders. I enjoy this, of course, but I would like to hear from all of you individually, not just as members of a group. I will be very glad to help you in any way that I can.

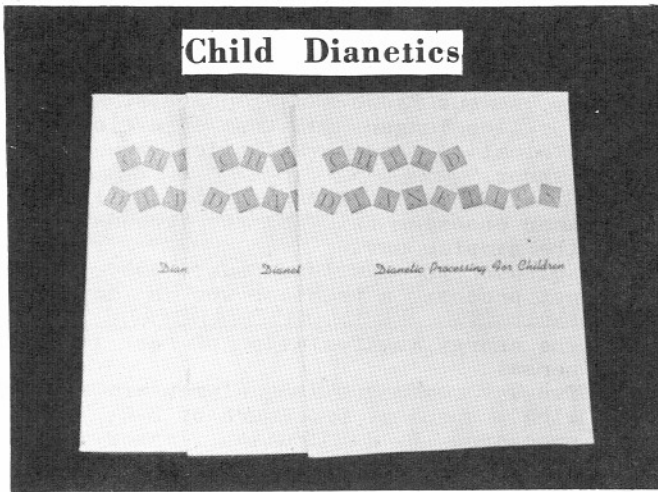
Here is a very good idea. Why don't you groups in an area get together financially to send a person, whom you think suitable, through a course in Phoenix? The individual expense each one would have to bear would be quite small but the dividends paid on such an investment would be very great.

The Advanced Clinical Course is coming along fine. The students comment that they have arrived. Remember, a new Advanced Clinical Course starts every three weeks and the Certification Course starts every Monday. We are looking forward to seeing you. And when you come, better bring both light and heavy clothes with you...the weather is very cool at night and in the early morning.

nibs

books

- Scientology: Auditors Handbook (paper) . . . \$ 2.85
- Scientology: Auditors Handbook (leather) . . . 5.00
- Scientology: Group Auditors Handbook
- Volumes 1 & 11 5.00
- Self Analysis in Scientology 3.00
- Self Analysis in Dianetics 3.00
- Scientology: 8-8008 2.50
- Scientology: 8-80 3.00
- Scientology: 88 (collectors item) 25.00
- Electropsychometric Auditing 2.00
- Dianetics: The Modern Science of
- Mental Health 4.00
- How to Live Though an Executive
- Communications Manual 3.00
- Handbook for Preclears 2.50
- Advanced Procedures and Axioms 2.50
- The Individual Track Map 2.00
- Key to the Unconscious 2.50



This book is staff written and edited from lectures and developments of L. Ron Hubbard. His introduction is the basis for the article on page one of this issue. A comprehensive work on the processing of children and successful family relations. List price.....\$2.75

statement on certificates

The HASI is honoring all the certificates of the HAS. No certificates have been invalidated in any way. All Scientology certificates are valid up to and including December 1, 1954, after which time the only valid certificates are those held by professional members of the HASI whose memberships are paid up and in force.

Dianetic certificates are all valid up to January 1, 1955, at which time only Dianetic certificate holders who have membership in the HDRF will have valid certificates.

Only those auditors with valid certificates are recognised as auditors by the CECS.

All certificates that were previously revoked by the CECS are now in effect.

ajax

continued from page three

gently for more his imagination begins to pick up. Mockups, which the child puts up, and of which he gradually takes over control, also re-establish his imagination and ability to create. An auditor can determine the case level by this ability to use imagination.

The basic ability of any thetan is the resolution of problems and we found in the case of child delinquents, and problem children generally, that this ability had been so severely invalidated by broken homes, lack of opportunity to do constructive things, i.e. solve problems, and lack of appreciation of their efforts by parents and others, that the children had to become problems themselves in order to get attention.

To sum up, we found that there is an immense scope in this field for any auditor who can tolerate motion, noise and emotion, and who is really interested in the sanity of the future generation. Such auditors by working with the public authorities, schools and institutions, as well as with individual children can do a very great deal towards the achievement of freedom for mankind.

kenneth barrett, d. scn.
ralph swanson, b. scn.

case history - leukaemia

Lyn Beverly Jones was born on the 7th of November, 1952 in London, England. Her parents write: "She seemed to be developing normally up to the age of three months; she would laugh freely and was being weaned. From three months onward, however, she was frequently in and out of hospitals and constantly under the doctor's care. An operation at five months to drain abscesses from behind the ears....these swellings had failed to respond to penicillin injectionscaused a noticeable retrogression in Lyn's development. She returned to breast feeding refusing all other types of food.

"A slow improvement occurred and at nine months she changed over completely, within a very few weeks, to solid foods. She refused to walk, though she could stand quite firmly, until the age of eighteen months, when again quite suddenly, she began walking steadily and surely as if she had been walking for months.

"At nineteen months spots were observed on her feet after paddling in the sea. These we learned later are a symptom of leukaemia. She developed pneumonia and was removed to a hospital. Blood tests were taken and an abnormality of the blood revealed. Other tests confirmed that Lyn had leukaemia. The specialist told us that this was quite fatal and that there was no cure; he also told us that she had only a few weeks to live. He allowed us to take her home.....this was the 18th of August, 1954....so that she might be happy for the remainder of her short life. A week later her blood count had dropped another ten percent, further indication of leukaemia, and we were told that her expectation of life was only about two weeks.

"On the 27th of August we heard of Miss Mowbray, a scientologist, and went round to see her that evening. She started to audit Lyn right away and we noticed an improvement.

"Two weeks later, on the 14th of September, the blood test showed the white blood count steady at 59,000 per c.c., which was the same as the test taken on the 24th of August. The red blood count was up two percent to 62%.

"Another week later after further auditing, the white blood count was again down, this time to 24,000 per c.c., and the red blood was up to 66%. The doctor is amazed at the results and the hospital has made no comments."

t a p e s

- Complete Professional Course, July 1954 \$125.00
- Public Lecture Series (8 hours) 80.00
- Special Half Hour Processing Tapes. 20.00
 - #1. Exteriorization & Stabilization
 - #2. Remedy of Havingness
 - #3. Certainty on all Dynamics: Assessment
 - #4. Universes: Assessment
 - #5. Reach and Withdraw: Area Assessment
- each. 4.00
- Universe Processes Congress (14 hours) .140.00
- Universe Processes Lectures (6 hours) . . 60.00
- Viewpoint Process Lectures (2 hours) . . . 20.00
- Phoenix December Congress Gp. Processing. 80.00
- Phoenix December Congress (T) Lectures. .120.00
- SOP 8-C (6 hours) Clinical Procedure. . . 60.00
- Philadelphia Congress (12 hours)120.00

**HASI PROFESSIONAL PROCESSING
RESULTS GUARANTEED**

By Doctors of Scientology
Twenty-five Hour Intensive....\$500.00
This includes a Complete Case Assessment
All Cases Are Processed by the Auditor
Under the Supervision of L. Ron Hubbard
By Appointment Only
616 North Third Street, Phoenix..AL2-4420

PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE

Includes texts, examination
and certification fees
Major in Scientology
Leads to degree of H.C.A.
Major in Dianetics
Leads to degree of H.D.A.
Enrolling every Monday
\$500.00

PHOENIX ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE

Includes texts, examination
and certification fees
leading to Ph.D.(Dianetics) or D.Scen.
Six weeks course
Enrolling every three weeks
Requisite: H.D.A. or H.C.A.
\$800.00

LONDON CERTIFICATION COURSE

Includes some texts, examination
and certification fee
Leading to H.P.A.
Eight weeks in length
Enrolling every Monday
at 163 Holland Park Ave., London, W. 11
£125

LONDON ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE

Includes examination and
certification fees
Leading to Ph.D. (Dn.) or D.Scen.
Enrolling as announced
Requisite H.P.A. or equivalent
£250

**NEXT ISSUE:40-G: Validation Issue....Reports on
Case Histories.....Articles by L. Ron Hubbard,
John W. Galusha and others.....ORDER YOUR COPY
NOW from the HASI, 616 North Third Street,
Phoenix, Arizona.**

"HOW WELL DO YOU KNOW SCIENTOLOGY?"

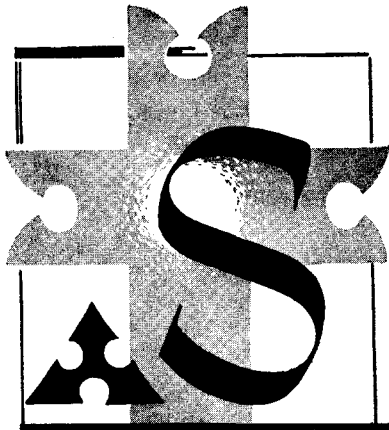
Answers to the questions in Issue 38-G.

1. Through observation of human beings by L. Ron Hubbard.
2. A ridge is a solid body of energy caused by various flows and dispersals. It has a duration longer than that of a flow.
3. Evaluation and invalidation are the two "shuns."
4. Survival is the dynamic goal of life.
5. When choosing between two procedures, use the simpler one.
6. No. 6 of the Auditors Code, 1954, is: "Do not process a preclear who is improperly fed."
7. The energy manifestation of fear is a dispersal.
8. Two-way communication, elementary straight wire, opening procedure of 8-C, opening procedure by duplication, remedying havingness, and spotting spots in space.
9. The formula of two-way communication is: Cause - Distance - Effect
Effect - Distance - Cause.
10. An engram is a moment of pain or unconsciousness during which there is a threat to survival either real or imagined.
11. The source of sunlight is the sun.
12. The first degree that one obtains to practice professionally is the Hubbard Certified Auditor or the Hubbard Professional Auditor (England).
13. Below anger on the tone scale is covert hostility.
14. The Committee of Examination, Certification and Services has as its purpose the organization and regulation of Scientologists in their practice, skill and conduct, to improve the practice and practitioners of Scientology throughout the world.
15. Theta is a static and contains no motion, no time, no space and no wavelength.
16. The fifth dynamic is the urge to survive through animal life.
17. The attitude of a person at 4.0 on the Hubbard Chart of Attitudes would be: "I enjoy possessions."
Cause is source point.
18. Effect is receipt point.
19. The DEI scale is desire, enforce and inhibit.
kenneth barrett, d. scen.
board of examiners, cees

**JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona**

FORM 3547 REQUESTED

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378



THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Official publication of the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

ISSUE 40-G

VALIDATION OF SCIENTOLOGY

by L. Ron Hubbard

The validation of Scientology and Dianetics has engrossed the time and attention of many auditors and myself. The aggregate validation programs engaged upon in the last four years have cost in excess of \$200,000. It is not for nothing that we can say that today we practice the most validated science in the field of the mind and spirit that earth has ever known.

The first validation pamphlet was accumulated by practicing psychologists and psychometrists in Los Angeles in mid-1950 and was published in the fall of that year. It was no more than an effort to make a formal study of validation itself. It brought forward many astonishing factors and was very broadly and pleasantly received.

Another validation program was engaged upon publicly on the founding of the HAS when people were invited to send their results in to the HAS so that these could be collected and published. These case histories were never published due to lack of funds which could be appropriated to that specific purpose.

The present validation issue of the Journal of Scientology contains in the main results from clinical course graduates as reported to the HASI on exact report forms. This multitude of cases represents an enormous amount of study by individual auditors operating in various stages of training and in various areas on a wide cross-section of the populace. These demonstrate a uniform and continued success on the part of auditors at this time to obtain results upon preclears.

However, the most arduous and carefully carried-out program of validation has never been offered to the public and probably never will be. This is the program undertaken by myself and a few auditors to test and validate or invalidate new processes before their general release. Countless tests have been made of the processes which are today Scientology, and from this has come an understanding of the human mind of a magnitude and certainty to permit the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, to guarantee today to a preclear that Scientology, administered by a trained auditor, will result in a far better life. And this research program is mirrored in the results we see printed here, for it has included the knowledge of how to train auditors so that they can con-

(Continued On Page 2)

UNIFICATION CONGRESS

In an interview, Wm. Burke Belknap, Jr., D.Sen., Congress Director, gave the latest news concerning the coming Unification Congress of Scientologists and Dianeticists, in honor of the return of Dianetics to L. Ron Hubbard, its founder and originator. "All who attend," Dr. Belknap said, "will have the experience of group processing by L. Ron Hubbard. Many have received benefit from processing by skilled Group Auditors but . . . to be processed by Ron himself is an experience that few will want to miss. You will feel that you are being individually processed by him."

Dr. Belknap went on to say: "The Unification Congress will be held on December 28th, 29th, 30th, and 31st., in Phoenix Little Theater, a modern building in which the past two Congresses have been held so successfully. **BE SURE TO GET YOUR RESERVATIONS IN EARLY,**" he urged, "as we are anticipating a record gathering in view of the large number of Dianeticists expected who have not attended previous Congresses. Those who do not make their reservations early may be disappointed as the Little Theater has a limited seating capacity."

The Congress program will consist of about 19 hours of lectures and group processing by L. Ron Hubbard, seminar sessions, held in the mornings, by capable seminar leaders and the prominent dianeticist, A. E. Van Vogt, will attend as a probable guest speaker. The grand finale will be a New Year's Eve Party, with dance orchestra. Tickets for this will be \$3.00 per person, but, those persons who make their reservations in advance, and whose checks are received prior to December 18th, will receive a FREE ticket to the party.

CONGRESS FEES

The Congress fee for one person is \$50.00 and \$75.00 for married couples. However, professional and special members may register at \$35.00 for individuals and \$50.00 for married couples; general members, \$45.00 for individuals and \$60.00 for married couples. If you are not already a member, include your membership fee in your check for the Congress and you may then register at the member's rate. Please make your check (or money order) to the order of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International. **WRITE NOW** to, THE CONGRESS DIRECTOR, UNIFICATION CONGRESS, c/o HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

The journal of SCIENTOLOGY
Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

EDITOR: JEAN THOMASON

Copyright, 1954 by the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
4 and 8 page issues 25 each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c ea.
20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription.

EDITORIAL:

Freedom . . . the will o' the wisp that man has sought through countless ages; that man has fought for in his bloody wars; dreamed of as he sweated under tyrants; and, as he thought, has died for, is a goal that he has never quite attained. Some there have been in each age who have raised their eyes to the heavens and pulled down a star to read by so their fellows might know that freedom is no phantom but an actuality.

In producing this Validation Issue of the Journal of Scientology, this fact has been driven home. A major revolution has taken place quietly but certainly in our attitude to sickness of both mind and body. There has been little noise and no bloodshed; but now that we are in a position to scan the achievements of the past four years it is impossible not to be filled with astonishment and admiration for we know that man can be truly free.

It is two thousand years since such healing and such certainty has taken place on earth. At that time, the news was spread by word of mouth, with amazing speed, and was received by the masses with hungry hope. Multitudes came to wonder, to watch and to go away inspired and calmed. The words of that Great Teacher have been perverted and twisted but some remain which are clear to those who can recognize the truth of what was happening then and what is happening now. Of his healing and other miracles Christ said: "All these things and more shall ye do . . ." And in the attributes which He called "gifts of the Holy Ghost" are listed healing, communication and knowingness. Today, we, who are practising Scientology, are achieving the results which were predicted two thousand years ago.

Too much has happened in the last hundred years for mankind as a whole to recognize immediately that miracles are taking place in our midst now. The rapidity of the developments of the applied sciences, of radio, radar and communication generally; the immense and unexplored possibilities of nuclear fission, exploited as it is by blind and ruthless men for destructive ends, has left man feeling uncertain and dependent. He can not trust himself to know and rather anticipates betrayal of his trust in science. Thus miracles are suspect; are the exaggerated claims of fanatics or charlatans, or, are deliberate attempts to dupe him. He would like to believe in a new heaven and a new earth but dare not . . . he has been let down too often.

Hence this issue. The cases have been selected from many. They are factual and concise, after the manner of reports, and each one has been duly attested by the auditor and preclear before a notary whose signature is necessary for the acceptance of the case history by the HASI. Yet as one reads through the prosaic comments, this astonishing fact shines through like sunlight. These people were in bondage of one sort or another and they are now free, healthy and happy. Through the techniques of Scientology the sick are being made well; the bored are

OPERATION PHOENIX . . .

Once again ministers are healing humanity. Humanity can now be free, healthy and happy and in Phoenix this is being accomplished. Our ministers have worked miracles in hospitals, in prisons and in the homes of those who live in their parishes. Everyday more people are being exteriorized, cured, establishing new goals and taking on a new lease of life.

Nowhere else on the face of earth today will you find ministers healing their people; but this is what is happening here in Phoenix. The understood duty of each of our ministers is the happiness and health of everyone in his parish, regardless of color, race or creed. This is their first consideration, their goal and their inspiration. Many of our ministers have moved into their parishes the better to assist their people, and, as would be expected, they call on the rich and the poor alike.

The simplicity and result of their work is a continual source of amazement to those who come in contact with it. A lady came into the Church a few days ago to thank us because one of our ministers had been passing when her child had fallen and injured itself. He naturally treated the child immediately and went on his way.

In another instance, a lady was lying unattended in a hospital with severe hemorrhage. Our minister called—the hospital was in his parish—and, while doctors and nurses came and went, he processed her until she became relaxed and the hemorrhage stopped. The doctors had been able to do nothing with this case. The minister could; he understood LIFE.

These cases are typical though the type of illness or unhappiness are varied. Our ministers as they call on the homes of their parishioners run into the sick, the unhappy and the bored, and, being humanitarians, they fix up these cases, or at least relieve them, then wish the persons good day and good health. Strangely enough our ministers are not crusading to save the world. It is much simpler than that; a healthy people make a healthy world.

Dr. Richard Steves, D.D.

VALIDATION SCIENTOLOGY

(Continued From Page 1)

tinue to obtain these results. Today there is no question about the workability of Scientology and the results it obtains. It is, indeed, the most validated science of mind Earth has ever known. The results which come in every day adequately prove this.

learning of the varied and never ending interest of life; are discovering new goals and new endeavours. Those who have feared and distrusted their fellow man are finding in him a new beauty and a new joy.

These things we know: man can be free and happy. And as he attains to freedom, his body becomes well and able; the bodily ills whatsoever their nature or origin first lose their importance and finally their existence. While he, himself, begins to realise his own immense abilities and potentialities.

Scientologists, who are working in the field today, are the advance guard of a mighty, growing army. Armed, not with weapons of destruction and of war; but with the invincible tools of knowledge, of certainty and of life. To those who are still waiting in the wings of this great drama being played on the stage of life, we say: "Come on, for we have need of everyone of you. Not until every village and hamlet in every nation has its Scientologist can it be truly said that mankind is free to live."

ANALYSIS OF CASE HISTORIES

In the time that has elapsed since the first book, *Dianetics, the Modern Science of Mental Health* was published, many inquiries about case reports and validation papers have come to the Central Headquarters of Scientology. The situation has not changed. In fact, it has increased with additional requests for validation reports on group processing.

We have to hand at this writing nearly two hundred of these reports which have been sent in to the HASI since March 1954 on the now standard case history forms. Many other case reports have been sent in letters, by telephone or wire. Many have never been sent in at all, for an auditor cannot use Scientology for any length of time without producing a number of well people. Auditors have effected the rapid resolution of problems in human affairs on trains and buses, in waiting rooms, on street corners and in casual visits to friends. A person, processed in such places, generally goes his way and leaves no address. It is not possible therefore to check the stability of his gain. One auditor processed a waitress in a bus station cafe for about twenty minutes. He exteriorized her and at the end of the session she remarked: "This is the first time I can remember that I didn't have a headache." The auditor did not get her name and has no further data on the case. The clinical data lost in this fashion alone would be well worth having.

The case reports which we have in our files, come from various counties, cover a wide age bracket and a variety of human ailments. Many techniques have been used by efficient and well trained auditors in the resolution of these cases, and it is well to observe here that the training and skill of the auditor markedly affects the speed at which cases are resolved. The secondary factor in the estimation of the number of hours required per case is the type of technique used. In all instances, where the latest processes have been used, the number of hours required to produce stable results has been reduced from the two and three hundred level to below a hundred, in most cases to below fifty even with "rough" cases. In the majority of case histories submitted the number of hours spent on each preclear to achieve the goal of processing has been between five and twenty five hours. It is interesting to observe in passing that where two and three hundred hours have been reported on cases, the techniques used have been those which are now out of date and seldom, if ever, used today.

The following chart has been compiled from the first one hundred and twenty five case histories received at this headquarters on standard case history forms. This breakdown and analysis shows the variety of disorders handled and the categories into which the cases fall. It is of interest to observe the overwhelming number of neurotic cases to those in any other category. This would indicate the incidence of neurosis in society as a whole; a fact upon which L. Ron Hubbard and other observers of human behaviour have frequently remarked. The number of cases classified in the category "Making The Able More Able" is indeed revealing.

The average number of hours per case is also indicated on this chart, though it is well to remember in this connection that the cases mentioned above which required two or three hundred hours of auditing are all in the neurotic and allergy categories.

"I WAS AFRAID" . . .

Eight months ago, in February, I happened to be visiting some friends, and while I was talking to them, a little girl of ten asked me to process her. On inquiring why she wanted processing, she told me she was afraid of something but would not tell me anything more about it. So I began to process her with the type of command used in SOP 8-C. "Where are you not afraid of this thing at this moment?" She answered readily enough, mentioning places with a minimum communication lag. I then asked her where others were not afraid of this thing happening and she answered this easily too.

The child's grandmother tried to stop the session, claiming that the girl's fear was her only protection. I ignored the interruption. My next question was: "Give me some places where this thing is not occurring at this moment." Again she had no difficulty in naming many places, and handled the auditing command: "Give me some places where you are not," with equal ease. After she had located some objects in the room for about two minutes, I ended the session; the total time was about 15 minutes. Next day I overheard her saying to her grandmother that she was cured.

The grandmother wrote, two months later, and mentioned that the girl had suddenly become exceedingly able at school. The change had begun in February; she could not understand why! (The names of both the auditor and the preclear in this case are in our files, but we have been asked to withhold them. Ed.)

Hasi Professional Processing
By Doctors of Scientology
Results Guaranteed

Twenty-five Hour Intensive.....\$500.00
 This includes a Complete Case Assessment
 All Cases Are Processed by the Auditor
 Under the Supervision of L. Ron Hubbard

By Appointment Only

616 North Third Street, Phoenix AL 2-4420

BREAKDOWN CHART OF 125 CASE HISTORIES

Category:	No. of Cases	Aver. No. Hrs. Per Case
Neurotic	58	36
Gastro-intestinal	4	8
Circulatory	7	10
Skin	6	15
Bone and Tooth.....	9	8
Endocrine Imbalance	17	10
Eye and Ear.....	7	7
Neurological	9	28
Allergies	3	58
Emergency Assists	3	1
Able More Able.....	2	10
TOTAL	125	2,020

Every day case reports are coming in to this headquarters from all over the world and indicate consistent results in the cases handled. Many such cases never reach us at all because, as we have already remarked, the trained auditor uses his skill to relieve suffering and distress wherever he finds it without thought of either reward or fame.

John W. Galusha, D.Sc.

CASE HISTORIES

The following case reports of John Galusha, Wm. Young, Kenneth D. Barrett, Marcus Tooley, John McCormick, Ival Mainard, Alicia Lorraine, Harold S. Lodas, have been selected from the case files of the HASI as a general outline of the results of Scientology.

Our first case is a twelve year old boy who came to the Children's Group Processing Sessions because his mother felt he needed it. He had had no previous therapy or association with Scientology and though healthy enough, was introverted and he had little affection or communication with his mother. His first comment was: "What do you mean, get out of my body? I am my body." He attended three sessions and exteriorized in the second. After the processing period he was living fast and quite extroverted. His attitude towards his mother had changed to one of affection and there was a marked increase in communication.

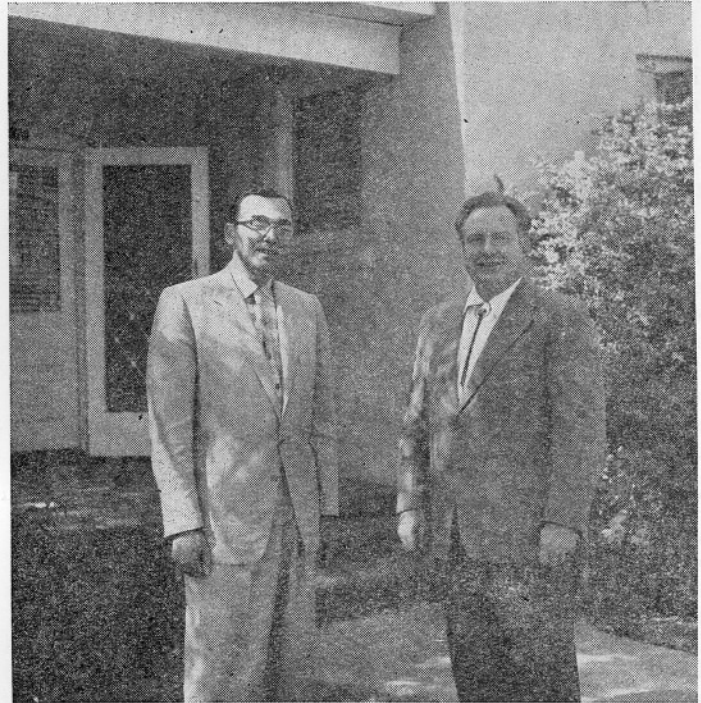
The next case is a man of twenty four, who was disassociating wildly and had glandular imbalance with considerable overweight round the hips. He had had four years of weekly treatments from a psychiatrist and his great concern before processing, was "I don't know whether or not I am a homosexual. I know my mother wanted me to be a girl. I am afraid." This case was processed for twenty one hours and the techniques used were SOP 8-C and ARC straightwire, which latter technique actually resolved the case. At the end of this processing this preclear was able to have women friends and was no longer worried about homosexuality. He expressed his own thoughts after processing: "I'm not the same fellow. I feel better, look better and can even see much better. Life is worth living."

A Mexican boy of four years old, who spoke very little English, had a deformed left shoulder with the fingers of the left hand contracted in a stiff semi clutch position. The medical doctors had informed the parents that the child would have to have an operation before he could raise or use the left arm and hand. This case was processed for five hours. The techniques used were withdrawal, touching and moving objects in the room, orientation by exteriorization, increased havingness and body anchor points. This case became quite extroverted instead of introverted. The left shoulder at the end of this period was only slightly underdeveloped and the boy was able to use his left hand. His mother has since called to tell us that the shoulder has filled out, that he can now raise the left arm above his head and the hand is fine.

A woman, aged thirty five, with chronic hay fever, had had a year of daily medical treatment for this condition. This preclear was very distressed when she first came to the auditor. Only half an hour was required using spacation and havingness to resolve this case. The pre-clear now states a stable recovery from the hay fever.

A boy aged 15, with a severe legacy from rheumatic fever of muscle weakness, poor coordination and heart weakness, weighed 115 pounds, stood 5'11", and his school work was unsatisfactory. This case had suffered for 2 years, as a result of the fever and had been kept in bed for a month each year. The boy was given twenty hours of processing spread over seven months in which the techniques used were certainty processing and SOP 8-C. Today he has gained 38 pounds in weight with no evidence of having had the illness. He has twice as much strength as a normal boy of his age; the heart is in perfect condition and he is now enjoying school.

IN THE SUNSHINE



A. E. Van Vogt and L. Ron Hubbard. Van, old time dianeticist and famous author, a proponent of modern Scientology, has just finished half of his Certification Course refresher in sunny Phoenix. He used to have eye trouble. As always in such cases, he is now having glasses trouble!

A lawyer, aged 51, tense, nervous, with red rimmed eyes and who felt that he was ready for a nervous breakdown, was under pressure to produce a medical-legal research project for a national organization with one month to dead-line. The former treatment for his condition was diets, rest, vacations and constant chiropractic checks for his head and neck. This case was given sixteen hours of auditing, using creative and acceptance level processing. The preclear commented at the end of the intensive that he felt alert, free and able—"top of the world" in fact. The auditor informed us later that this preclear had accepted a permanent post of importance.

The last case to be dealt with here is one of severe osteoarthritis. This man, aged forty four, was convinced there was no cure for his condition. He walked with crutches, was afraid of falling and could move only with great pain. He felt hopeless about his future. This person had had seven years of very varied medical treatment at arthritic clinics. After thirty hours of processing on SOP 8-C he is now cheerful, confident about the future, able to walk without aids and to move the previously ossified joints. Osteoarthritis is now mild and he states that there is a steady improvement of the condition without further processing.

These histories have been selected at random and cover a cross section of society. There are many similar case histories in each category and several others categories which we do not have the space to recount in this issue but which will be published in future issues of the Journal.

Richard Steves, D.Sen.
Jean Thomason, B.Sen.

HDRF INCORPORATED IN ARIZONA

On October 22, 1954 the incorporation papers of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation were officially signed and sealed at 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona. This action officially empowers the HDRF to train, to issue or revoke the certificates of Dianetics, to conduct its affairs as a separate organization to the HASI but with a common goal. These sister organizations the HASI and the HDRF, each with a tremendous part to play in their respective fields, makes doubly certain the achievement of the new order and the new way of life which Ron, and all of us who have been active in Scientology and Dianetics, have envisioned.

The HASI, despite whatever happens with the HDRF, continues in business as usual. The sudden advent of the Foundation has made no HASI change.

London and New Zealand Make Tapes:

The HASI in London are now making tapes which should prove an immense advantage to Scientologists in Great Britain and Europe and will markedly reduce delivery time. For the price list and further information write to the HASI, 163 Holland Park Avenue, London, W.11.

Marcus Tooley, D.Sc., D.D., has also made special arrangements with Ron to reproduce tapes for the convenience of Scientologists in New Zealand and Australia. His price is listed at about £4.0.0 per hour of playing time, less the usual discounts for members of the HASI and HASI Groups. He has the following Scientology tapes available:

“Complete Professional Course — July 1954”

“Special ½ Hour Processing Tapes.”

“Public Lecture Series.”

“Group Intensive Processing Tapes, A,B,C,D.”

Write direct to Marcus Tooley, Box 2621, Auckland, New Zealand for further information.

“SHIPS THAT PASS . . .”

Maybe you have not realized how far you have come in this science of knowing how to know answers to the problems of life and living and have taken for granted that your friends, neighbours and the strangers around you also know what you already now; possess what you possess.

This is not so. There are many millions whose lives are dead and drab to them; who are without faith, hope or knowledge and who, although they know it not, are looking desperately for what you have to give so abundantly. These people are on your doorstep and all round you. Can you leave them and go your way content with your own happiness, your own survival? The first dynamic alone will not prosper and thrive if we ignore the other seven. Why not reach out your hand to those less fortunate than you? Action on the third dynamic can have far reaching results. “Ships that pass in the night, and speak one another in passing . . .”—you may help a fellow human being to alter course from certain destruction, though all you may have done is smile and wish him good health and good day.

Introduce the Journal of Scientology to these strangers—leave your copy, when you have read it, in a bus, a train, a waiting room. It will be picked up by someone who may find within its covers that article or item which will help him to reach—at least so far as dropping us a postcard. A small glimmer of hope will be lighted in his darkness for he will know that there are those who have

FIRST WEDDING IN THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY



The first wedding in the Church of Scientology, between Miss Tucker Loane and Mr. John Farrell, took place at 4 p.m. on Saturday, November 6, 1954. Some forty people, not including the many children, were present to watch the simple, dignified service conducted by Dr. Richard Steves, D.D., pastor of the Church of Scientology in Phoenix.

The bride and groom looked composed and certain as they made their promises to each other and this quality of serenity was apparent to all those present. The service, written by Ron, was direct and clear, with that poetry and rhythm he knows so well how to create.

This partnership, between Tuck and John, is based on mutual esteem and affection; the goal to which they have pledged themselves, and towards which they are both working, is that which unifies all Scientologists—the freedom of mankind. This will give to their union an inspiration and a dedication so manifestly lacking in the “reactive” marriages observed so frequently in society around us. Their future is theirs for the making and Scientologists everywhere will join us in wishing them well.

CHRISTMAS PRESENT FROM HASI

Until December 31, 1954 all members can add 20% to their current discount. Why not make use of this tremendous offer and give Scientology or Dianetic books and tapes for Christmas presents? DO NOT MISS this opportunity to stock your library.

sought and found and who are willing and able to help him solve his problems.

Subscription to the Journal of Scientology is \$8.50 for 24 issues. Help us to make this, the official Journal of Scientology, into an effective message to reach those who are unhappy or distressed in mind or body and in helping them you will in fact be helping yourselves.—Editor.

GROUP NEWS

AROUND THE WORLD

BERKELEY, CALIFORNIA—"Berkeley Scientology Processing Group", have purchased the Complete Professional Course, July 1954, tapes and are using them at all their group meetings, at the last report they had just finished with tape number eighteen. GREENOCK, SCOTLAND—"Greenock Dianetic Group", are using Self-Analysis along with 31-G of the Journal of Scientology. SPOKANE, WASHINGTON—"Spokane Dianetic Society", are using with very good results the Group Auditor's Handbook, Volume One, also the Universe Congress tapes. WEST CROYDON, ENGLAND—"Croydon Certainty Group", are approaching outside non-Scientology groups for new members and to raise interest in the public. NEW YORK, NEW YORK—"Scientology Exponents", played host to the Scientology Road Show on November 6th. CREWE, ENGLAND—"Crewe Dianetic Group", is getting terrific results by processing with ARC Straight Wire, Acceptance Level and 8-C. LEMON GROVE, CALIFORNIA—"Scientology Group", along with attending a Family Relations Course, given once a week by John McCormick in San Diego, their members are very busy listening to tapes and doing group processing. SAN DIEGO, CALIFORNIA—"Church of Scientology of San Diego", is a position to help form, aid, give advice and serve groups which exist or wish to exist in the San Diego County. They are at present working with the "Spring Valley Group".

by Henrietta Hubbard

As we go to press:

East End Scientology Society, HOUSTON, TEXAS, is still leading in the Membership Contest. Scientology Group of CORPUS CHRISTI, TEXAS and the Spokane Dianetic Society WASHINGTON tie for second place. Kanawha Dianetic and Scientology Group SOUTH CHARLES, WEST VIRGINIA, are third.

NEWS FROM NEW ZEALAND:

Marcus Tooley, D.Sen., D.D., returned to his home in Auckland, New Zealand after graduating from the 1st Clinical Unit in Camden. He has really started things moving "down under". For the past several weeks he has been travelling around New Zealand, lecturing and giving group intensives. In one group of twenty preclears, every one of them was exteriorised before the end of the twenty five hours.

He has been met with such enthusiastic response that there is now a terrific demand for auditor training courses. He has three courses lined up and has started the first one with twenty four students.

Scientologists in Australia have invited him to go there to train auditors and to give processing. This he hopes to do if his commitments in New Zealand do not prevent him.

Ajax

CHILD PROCESSING TAPES

The new Child Processing Tapes are the answer to the processing of children. The first four of these fifteen minute sessions were designed specifically for children between 2 and 6 years of age, by Toni Savant, our youngest certified auditor.

Four sessions: One reel.....Price \$10.00

HEADQUARTERS NEWS:

Mary Sue Hubbard, who has just recently announced that there will be an addition to her family in February next year, was married to L. Ron Hubbard in 1950, and is



An informal photograph of Sue feeding Quinton, her young son

the mother of two fine children. Diana, who was born in London in September 1952, is already, as one correspondent put it so aptly, the mascot of Scientologists in Great Britain. Her brother Quinton, who was born in Phoenix, in January of this year, is growing apace and is finding everything in life of immense interest.

In addition to managing her home and family, Mary Sue is also honorary treasurer for the HASI and affiliated corporations. This is no mean task and of itself constitutes a whole time job. She handles too, with smiling graciousness, the various personnel problems that arise from time to time in a growing, vital organisation. Her presence in the office undoubtedly helps tremendously to keep it running at optimum effectiveness and efficiency

Sue was born in Texas, and, since her marriage has travelled extensively in the U. S. and Europe sharing with Ron his experiences and adventures.

Entr'acte

HCA Course students Dick Morley and Jim Slade rushed into the editor's office one lunch-time. They had something really serious to report which they felt should be made public immediately. "Do you realise," they demanded in outraged tones, "We're being driven out of our heads on the HCA course?" Mr. Wotwall, who was present during the interview, expressed deep concern and promised to leave no head unturned in his efforts to restore the status quo. In a shocked whisper, he remarked after the students had left: "What would happen if the CECS found out?"

Ajax

RON LECTURING TO THE PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE

Ron is lecturing to the Phoenix Certification Course every morning on the basics of Dianetics and Scientology. This Course is designed to give the student a thorough grounding in the fundamental data of the Science and the exact and precise use of techniques and processes. Ron's lectures deal with these basics. Those fortunate enough to hear him realize the immense increase in their understanding which results. For although Ron has led the way so effectively, each one must go that way himself to achieve understanding and knowingness. The techniques and the data we now have about training today ensures that each individual makes the grade as speedily as possible and that each one leaves the College with certainty in himself, in the science and in his ability to use the data and techniques to get the results he wants with his preclears.

THE SCIENTOLOGY ROAD SHOW FINDS THE WAY

The Scientology Road Show has discovered a most effective way of getting the maximum benefit from Scientology processing for the maximum number of people in the limited period of time that we have at our disposal in the places we visit. The team consists of four professional auditors, all clinical course graduates, Margaret Scholtz, Tam and Ted Otteson and myself. This allows us enormous flexibility and enables us to get the results at which we aim.

The Road Show Group Intensive has been evolved throughout the past twelve months and is now a streamlined ten hour package consisting of five half hour lectures followed by group processing and including one individual session for each person taking the Intensive.

The half hour lectures and the processing are each a balanced unit. The lectures deal with the basic elements of Scientology and the techniques derived from them are used in the group processing which follows. We have found that people work much harder and run much more easily if they can see the practical commonsense of the techniques used.

The group processing attacks the basics on every case, clearing off a lot of extraneous junk that might not come up individually, and of course, processes at the same time the Third dynamic. For his individual session, the pre-clear is taken out of the Group Session from which he would receive the least benefit. He can then talk about his problems and the auditor hits at the main 'button' on the case.

This particularly happy combination of Group and private auditing gives each individual a great deal of processing with the individual attention which he believes he needs and, at the same time, enables him to have auditing at little expense. The lectures help the newcomers to an understanding of the science and Dianeticists and Scientologists, who have been in the field for some time, are brought up to date with the latest techniques and data. The results we achieve prove the workability of the Road Show Group Intensive and the enthusiasm created by it in each individual present is a truly heartening reward for our efforts.—Lee Burgess, D.Scen.

How Well Do You Know Scientology?

1. Cause is motivated by.....?
2. A true static would contain no.....?
3. The optimum solution to any problem would be the one which brought the greatest benefits to.....?
4. MEST stands for.....?
5. In Dianetics we named two types of mind. What are they.....?
6. Give one form of the Cycle of Action of the MEST universe.
7. What is Force?
8. What is Effort?
9. At what point on the Tone Scale does blame become a major factor?
10.is the overcoming of not insurmountable obstacles toward the known goal.

K. D. Barrett, D.Scen.

Post Congress Clinical Course Unit

The Advanced Clinical Course Unit, which, it is just announced, will immediately follow the Congress, on January 3rd., 1955, should get away to a flying start. All those who have been debating about when to come to Phoenix to attend a Clinical Course should make up their minds NOW and decide to enroll on this post Congress Unit.

There is much to do and the urgent need is for trained people who can effectively use their knowledge and training to raise the tone level of their own communities. DO NOT DELAY. The need is now and it is very great. Write straight away to Dr. K. D. Barrett, Student Registrar, HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

MEMBERSHIP IN THE HASI

Membership in the HASI is open to all those who are interested in solving their own problems, and those of others, and who wish to give their support to this forward moving science. Memberships fall into three categories:

1. Professional membership, which requires that the member is a qualified auditor who has taken a recognised course of professional training and whose certificate has been issued by the HASI in Phoenix or in London. The membership fee is \$25.00 per year which entitles the member to the Journal of Scientology, the Professional Auditor's Bulletin and 20% discount on all purchases of books tapes and other materials.

2. Special membership requires no other qualification than interest in Scientology and a desire to keep right up to date with developments through the Journal and the PABs, 20% discount is also allowed on purchases.

3. General membership was instituted for the general public and is \$8.50 a year which entitles the member to the Journal of Scientology and 10% discount.—Ajax.

TAPES

Complete Professional Course, July 1954.....	\$125.00
Public Lecture Series (8 hours).....	80.00
Special Half Hour Processing Tapes.....	20.00
No. 1. Exteriorization and Stabilization	
No. 2. Remedy of Havingness	
No. 3. Certainty on all Dynamics: Assessment	
No. 4. Universes: Assessment	
No. 5. Reach and Withdraw Area Assessments, each	4.00
Universe Processes Congress (14 hours).....	140.00
Universe Processes Lectures (6 hours).....	60.00
Viewpoint Process Lectures (2 hours).....	20.00
Phoenix December Congress Gp. Processing	80.00
Phoenix December Congress (T) Lectures..	120.00
SOP 8-C (6 hours) Clinical Procedure.....	60.00
Philadelphia Congress (12 hours).....	120.00

NOTICE: THE ABOVE TAPES FORM THE STANDARD LECTURE, TECHNICAL AND PROCESSING PACKAGES IN SCIENTOLOGY. All recordings by L. Ron Hubbard. Pro Course for technical data, Public Lecture Series is non professional information for the public, the Spl. 1/2 hr. tapes and the Group A,C,B,D tapes are processing tapes. Every Professional Auditor, Scientologist and Group should have these STANDARD PACKAGES in the library and USE THEM.

BOOKS

Scientology: Auditors Handbook (paper)....	\$ 2.85
Scientology: Auditors Handbook (leather)..	5.00
Scientology: Group Auditors Handbook Volumes I and II.....	5.00
Self Analysis in Scientology.....	3.00
Self Analysis in Dianetics.....	3.00
Scientology: 8-8008	2.50
Scientology: 8-80	3.00
Scientology: 88 (collectors item).....	25.00
Electropsychometric Auditing	2.00
Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health	4.00
How to Live Though An Executive Communications Manual	3.00
Handbook for Preclears.....	2.50
Advanced Procedures and Axioms.....	2.50
The Individual Track Map.....	2.50
Key to the Unconscious.....	2.50

DIANETIC BOOKS:

Dianetics 1955 by L. Ron Hubbard.....	\$5.00
Dianetics: The Original Thesis by L. Ron Hubbard..	\$3.00
Child Dianetics: Introduction by L. Ron Hubbard.....	\$2.75
Preventive Dianetics by L. Ron Hubbard....	.35
Education and the Auditor by L. Ron Hubbard	.35

SHIPPING INFORMATION

All orders prepaid or C.O.D. We ship regular mail postpaid. If you desire AIRMAIL or SPECIAL DELIVERY, please enclose additional amount required with your order. SHIPPING WEIGHTS: Auditors Handbook (paper) 8 oz. Group Auditors Handbook 17 oz. For Tapes, figure weights at the rate of 7 oz. per hour of playing time. This is shipping weight. Figure your airmail rate from these weights and send amount needed if you want airmail service.

PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE

Includes texts, examination and certification fees
Major in Scientology leads to degree of H.C.A.
Major in Dianetics leads to degree of H.D.A.
Enrolling every Monday
\$500.00

PHOENIX ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
Includes texts, examination and certification fees
Leading to Ph. D. (Dianetics) or D. Scn.
Six weeks course
Pre-requisite: H.D.A. or H.C.A.
\$800.00

LONDON CERTIFICATION COURSE
Includes some texts, examination and certification fee
Leading to H.P.A.
Eight weeks in length
Enrolling every Monday at 163 Holland Park Ave.
London, W. 11
£125

LONDON ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
Includes examination and certification fees
Leading to Ph.D (Dn.) or D. Scn.
Enrolling as announced
Pre-requisite H.P.A. or equivalent
£250

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL

The use of the Chart of Human Evaluation as an integral part of auditor training has focused the spot-light on Ron's, "Science of Survival." It is the seventh important basic step of modern auditing. Cloth bound... \$3.00

How Well Do You Know Scientology?

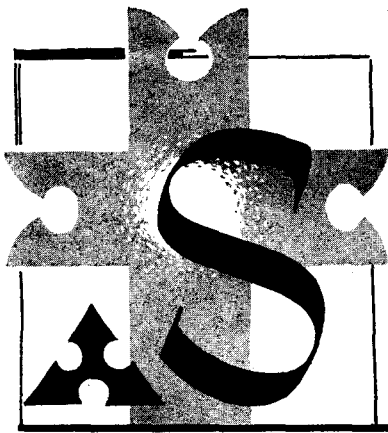
Answers:

1. Future.
2. Motion, time, space, wavelength.
3. The greatest number of dynamics.
4. Matter, energy, space and time.
5. Analytical mind and reactive mind.
6. Creation, alteration and destruction.
7. Random effort.
8. Directed force.
9. 2.0.
10. Happiness.

NEXT ISSUE: 41-G: Newcomers' Issue . . . Further reports on Case Histories . . . Articles by L. Ron Hubbard, Burke Belknap and others . . . **ORDER YOUR COPY NOW** from the HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. Postage
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378



THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Official publication of the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona

ISSUE 41-G

IS IT POSSIBLE TO BE HAPPY?

by L. Ron Hubbard

It would appear that our main problem in life is happiness; yet there appears to be a confusion about the ingredients that go to make up this evidently desirable condition. To many the main ingredients seem to be money and leisure. How can one be happy without a new coat, a better pair of shoes, a new car, a better house and the leisure in which to enjoy them? How is it possible to be happy when it is manifestly impossible to have the things one wants and desires? And yet, an individual can have a million dollars and buy everything that he desires and still not achieve happiness. Another, who has worked hard all his life, raised a large family, and has looked forward to retiring when he would have the time to do all the things he had always wanted to do. But, after he has retired, is he happy? No, he is sitting there thinking about the good old days when he was working hard.

So this question of happiness needs to be examined. What is it? How does one attain it?

The truth of the matter is (and philosophers have said this many times) that the only happiness you will ever find lies within you.

Actually a little child derives all of his pleasure in life from the grace he puts upon life. He goes out in the morning and looks at the day. And it is a very, very beautiful day. He looks at the flowers and they are very beautiful. He waves a magic hand and brings all manner of interesting things into being in the environment. Do you see the magic of the morning and the beauty of the flowers? Too often when we have become adult the flowers are wilted, if we even see them, and the beauty of the morning is obscured by a cloud.

Our attitude toward life makes every possible difference to our living. It is not necessary to study a thousand ancient books to discover this fact; but sometimes it needs to be pointed out again. Life does not change so much as our attitude towards it.

It is easy enough to lose sight of this when our problems are overwhelming us and we no longer seem able to handle them. When the marriage which we dreamed would be so happy turns out to be a dog fight; the project from which we had hoped so much suddenly falls flat or the friend, whom we had trusted, betrays our trust.

Is there anything that we can do for conditions like these? There are many things we can do—the least of them is to take a look at the environment. Just look

around and ask yourself: "Where am I?" "What am I doing here?" Once you have found out where you are, then, find out what you can do to make it more habitable. The day you stop building your own environment, when you stop creating your own surroundings, when you stop waving a magic hand and gracing everything around you with magic and beauty, things cease to be magical and beautiful.

People seek happiness in various ways, hectically, seriously, desperately; but the odd part of it is that they find only what they themselves put there. People become unhappy about life because they have ceased to make life. This is the single difference between human beings. On the one hand there is the human being who is unhappy, miserable, sick, who is not getting along in life and who does not see its brightness. Life is handling him, running, changing, making him. On the other hand, we find somebody who is happy, cheerful, strong and who finds everything in life worth doing. What is the secret about this person? It is very simple. He is busy making life. This is the single difference. The first person has stopped making life because he, himself, has decided that life cannot be made. Some small failure, maybe not graduating with the same class, not marrying the first man or woman who came along and seemed desirable, losing a car, or just some other minor thing in life started this attitude and the person looks around one day and says: "Well, I've lost." After that life makes him; he does not make life any more.

This has been the main problem which man has faced and failed to solve and it would be a very dreadful situation if nothing could be done about it. The fact of the matter is that this is the easiest problem of all the problems man faces. Simply stated it is changing his own and the attitudes of those around him. Everyone seems totally dependent upon the attitude of other people: the attitude of somebody else towards you may make or break your life. There are two problems, changing one's own attitude towards someone else and theirs towards oneself. For many centuries man has desired to know how to change the mind and condition of himself and his fellows, but, up to a relatively few years ago, had not accumulated enough information to do so. Man now understands a great many things which he never understood before, and

Continued On Page 6, Col 2

The journal of **SCIENTOLOGY**
Published twice monthly by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
INTERNATIONAL

616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona

EDITOR: JEAN THOMASON

Copyright, 1954 by the

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International

4 and 8 page issues 25 each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c ea.

20 page issues 75c each; \$5.00 per year by subscription.

EDITORIAL

Scientology can be briefly described as the science which enables a man to know himself, improve his relationship with others, his group, mankind, appreciate and understand other life forms, the material universe, thought and finally the Supreme Being or infinity. And, in achieving this awareness, man discovers within himself abilities of which he was unaware, or, rediscovers abilities which he had lost.

Although Scientology can and does help those who are mentally or physically sick, this is incidental to, and much less important, than the rehabilitation and increase of the abilities of those who are active in society. What man is there who has not, at some time or another, looked at himself and known with exasperated or resigned certainty that his abilities and potentialities were infinitely greater than he displays and uses? This problem is often acutely painful and, instead of looking further for an answer, it is shelved and the limitations are accepted as inevitable, or at least, as something about which little can be done.

But there are examples of men who have risen clear above the handicaps of homo sapiens and who have, in consequence, changed the direction and fate, not only of their own nations, but of the world. L. Ron Hubbard is one such and by his clarity of vision, and the courage with which he could look without dismay or any thought of compromise, at the facts of his observations, he has given to mankind the solution to the centuries old problem of man's own mind, his limitations, lack of initiative and responsibility.

Mankind today faces a challenge which he has never before, in written history, been called upon to meet—the possible destruction of the entire planet by weapons of such awful power that the imagination is staggered by the immensity of such destruction. This is not only a collective challenge; it is also a personal one. The day when a man could put aside this problem with a relatively easy mind has passed for there is something which we can do about it as individuals. We can develop our potentialities and latent abilities by studying the basic axioms and knowledge of Scientology and applying them in our lives and social environment. Thus others may be encouraged to "grow great by our example", to quote Shakespeare, and within the sphere of our influence, which is far greater than we realize, a change of attitude and consideration will be brought about which will affect and influence the future of the world.

This is no mean adventure; of itself it brings forth both the best and the worst in man for in his struggle towards knowingness each one must look with honest clarity at the barriers with which he has limited himself and it is only when these are viewed with a willing acceptance

OPERATION PHOENIX

A new program for Operation Phoenix began this week. L. Ron Hubbard is lecturing to the Phoenix Certification Course five mornings a week on the latest material and all the ministers of the Church have been invited to attend. This, as would be expected, has led to a considerable change of attitude. The ministers are taking their appointments less seriously and more playfully than before. Needless to say there is a further increase in their processing results.

Immediately after the morning lectures the ministers attend a short meeting to receive announcements, work out any problems they may have run into and turn in daily reports of their parishes. It would appear from these reports that Phoenix is becoming very healthy. They spend from fifteen minutes to two hours on a house call processing people and this, of course, they do for nothing though donations to the Church are accepted.

Visiting hospitals, private homes, jails etc., is done solely in the afternoons. The ministers, with a guarantee in one hand and knowledge and know how in the other, are moving through society and when they come across anyone who wishes more intensive processing, they simply bring the prospective preclear along to the church. We then sign them up and process them.

Ministers and local auditors, who are interested in group processing, and the information necessary to pass the Board examination, are attending evening classes taught by myself. The course covers the fundamentals of Scientology as they have been developed over the past four years.

Our ministers, being young, get around. Just recently they have been meeting many local young people and, as a result, are getting them enrolled into the college. The Hubbard Professional College has met this new development by offering the HCA-HDA, now the Phoenix Certification Course, to students under 21 years of age for \$350 instead of the normal \$500. Parents are watching these new students, their sons and daughters, change before their eyes into calm and happy people.

The children, business people, housewives, artists, parents of Phoenix are beginning to realize one thing for sure, and that is: health is possible and happiness is no dream.—Dr. Richard Steves, D.Sen.

MARRIAGE

Leigh Tucker and Johnny Franklin were married on Thursday 18th November 1954 at the Church of Scientology in Phoenix. It was a quiet family wedding conducted by L. Ron Hubbard.

to duplicate them that they will dissolve and leave man free to enter into his inheritance.

In each community on earth today less able men are looking for leaders. They seek the man from whose eyes shine the light of certainty, of wisdom, of joy, goodwill and trust. These are all qualities which a man recovers as he follows the trail blazed by L. Ron Hubbard across the morass of unknowingness, and which man knows are inherently his. The more of us who are prepared to take this journey into knowingness and the restoration of our innate abilities, the more certainly can mankind meet the challenge of the hour and change the trend of history from destruction towards abundant life.

SCIENTOLOGY? WHAT'S THAT?

Scientology is the study of the behavior of individuals, of their potential abilities and of how these can best be developed. It is the science of knowing; knowing the answers to the questions so many of us are asking ourselves and enabling the individual to find out for himself these answers: "Who am I?"; "What am I doing?"; "Where am I going?"; "How can I be, do and have more what I want to be, do and have, rather than being the victim of circumstances and just have things happen to me?"

Scientology was developed through observation—through looking. The founder of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard, looked at people around him; people who were happy and successful, those who were not so happy nor successful, and those who were downright unhappy and failures. He looked at what they did and observed how they were carrying on certain basic operations that are essential to living everywhere; such as communicating, that is, talking, touching, seeing, hearing, etc.; duplicating, which is receiving communications accurately; imagining, which is to say, planning for the future. Those who were happy and successful carried on these, and other, basic operations very well. Those who were not so happy nor successful did not do them so well and the unhappy failures did them very poorly indeed. From these observations L. Ron Hubbard developed the philosophy, which reveals the mechanisms of the human mind, and the techniques of Scientology which are aimed at resolving the problems that people have.

The goal of Scientology is freedom. Freedom to know and to do; freedom to choose what one wants and freedom to do what one wants. Freedom to use one's creative ability, to pose and solve problems and to ask such questions as those given above and to find the answers for oneself. The essence of freedom is the ability to make a decision, and to carry it out when and how you decide to, or, to change it. Trouble comes when you cannot make up your mind what you want to do and when you are not sure what the facts of the situation, with which you are dealing, actually are. Thus certainty is essential to successful living and Scientology helps people to increase the certainty with which they observe what is going on around them so that they ARE more sure of themselves and the various factors in their environment. Scientology can, then, help people to make up their own minds.

Scientology is based on the basic essentials underlying life, whether that life is being lived here in the U.S. or in Africa, by a king, a dustman or by your youngster. These basic essentials are very simple; we all do them every day. Especially do we communicate with others and with the physical universe. In writing this, I am communicating with the typewriter by touching it and in reading this you are communicating with the paper by looking at it. We are, then, communicating with each other through what we have communicated to the typewriter and the paper. We could communicate with one another more directly by talking or even by walking together. Communication includes many methods and is constantly in use. It is one of the most important of the root operations that underly people's behavior and the development of their capabilities.

We all know a person who cannot talk to strangers. You probably also know someone who has difficulty when talking to a member of the opposite sex, or to a large

number of people gathered in a hall. Then you know the person who "isn't speaking to" so and so, or the families who have reduced communication between their respective members. There are also those who cannot communicate with, that is touch, a hairy animal, or a slippery animal like a fish or a crawling think like a snake; and some go so far as to be unable to communicate with, look at, even the picture of some creature or person. There are those who blush, those who stammer, and those who talk only when questioned directly. Others, again, over communicate by yelling at you, or by constantly talking or even by physically pushing you, or writing you letters by the mile. Over communication is just as much a problem to some folks as inability to communicate is to others. The goal of Scientology is complete freedom in communication; freedom to communicate or not communicate at will and the ability to choose which to do, when to do it, and then actually to do it.

Another basic operation of life that is important for successful and enjoyable living is imagination. We use it as constantly as communication; indeed, if we could not imagine communicating with someone about something we could hardly communicate with them. Imagination is not confined to works of art, poetry, inspired prose, inventions, or discoveries in science. Imagination is essential for getting a good meal on the table for the family; for writing an interesting letter; for decorating a room; for planning how you want to do your job; for planning a whing-ding vacation, or for the editor of this Journal to have put it together and gotten it to the printer. When you plan for any goal in the future, you are using your imagination. Scientology will help you to get your imagination under your complete control so that you can use it in any plan you wish to make.

Scientology is essentially a science of living and doing, not of talking. Its techniques are simple and effective when used exactly as they are given and the following three simple exercises if used exactly as they are given, every day for a month, will give you far greater certainty on Scientology than any amount of reading about it can do.

1. Locate an object in the room. Go over to it and touch it. Let go of it. Select another object, go over to it and touch it, then let go of it. Do this with many, many objects including the walls and floors.

2. Locate an object in the room. Look at it and find out what information you can get from it by just looking. Then go over to it and touch it, handle it and determine its color, its temperature, weight, texture, whether it is wet or dry, hard or soft, in short everything that can be discovered about the object, not forgetting smell and taste.

3. Close your eyes. Locate the two upper back corners of the room behind you. Put your attention on them and DON'T THINK.

Do each of these exercises for at least ten minutes each every day and you will be surprised at the increase in your ability to communicate, to duplicate and to imagine.

At the end of each "session", that is when you have completed the three exercises, look around the room looking at each wall in turn, the floor and the ceiling. Then stomp on the floor. Feel the chair the body is sitting in with your hands, stomp on the floor, stretch the body if you like and then go out and DO something.

—Martha Courtis, F.Sen.

ARE YOU LOOKING FOR SECURITY?

If you are, have you ever stopped to ask yourself what this security is that you are seeking? What form will it take? Who is supposed to guarantee that you will be secure? How will you know when you have achieved it?

There has been a great deal of talk recently about security. Many types of advertising talk of little else. Security from illness, financial security, job security are but a few types of security that people are seeking. The common factor in all of these is that people are looking for someone or something to give them the security that they desire. They are missing one very important point: that which has the power to give also has the power to take away.

There is only one security on which one can count. That is the security of personal certainty. When one is certain that he is master of his body he has the security of good health. When one has a certainty that he can always earn money he has financial security. When one is certain that he uses his emotions rather than letting his emotions use him he has emotional security. So it goes. The only true security is that which a person is certain that he can create whenever it becomes desirable.

How can one gain this certainty? Through Scientology, the Science of Certainty one can come to know himself and through knowing himself to know his environment. He then has something that no person, no nation, nothing can take from him. Only through personal certainty can one find the security that all of us seek.

—Wm. Belknap, Jr., D.Scen.

BOOKS

Scientology: Auditors Handbook (paper)....	\$ 2.85
Scientology: Auditors Handbook (leather)..	5.00
Scientology: Group Auditors Handbook Volumes I and II.....	5.00
Self Analysis in Dianetics.....	3.00
Scientology: 8-8008	2.50
Scientology: 8-80	3.00
Scientology: 88 (collectors item).....	25.00
Electropsychometric Auditing	2.00
Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health	4.00
How to Live Though An Executive Communications Manual	3.00
Handbook for Preclears.....	2.50
Key to the Unconscious.....	2.50

DIANETIC BOOKS:

Dianetics 1955 by L. Ron Hubbard.....	\$5.00
Dianetics: The Original Thesis by L. Ron Hubbard..	\$3.00
Child Dianetics: Introduction by L. Ron Hubbard.....	\$2.75
Preventive Dianetics by L. Ron Hubbard.....	.35
Education and the Auditor by L. Ron Hubbard	.35

MEMBERSHIP IN THE HASI

Membership in the HASI is a positive step which anyone who is interested in forwarding the constructive goals of mankind can take. Those who have always wanted to help to bring about a stable, happy and creative society on earth, are invited to join us for this is what we, as Scientologists, are setting out to do. We have the knowledge, the ability and the intention to do this and we would share with each one of you the joy of your own progress into knowing and living.

There are three classes of membership; professional membership for those who have studied at a recognised school of training, who have graduated successfully and who are using Scientology and Dianetics in public. This membership is \$25 a year with 20% discount on books, tapes and other materials. It includes the Professional Auditors Bulletins, the Journal of Scientology and Certainty. The second type of membership is annotated as "special". It is not necessary for an individual to be trained in order to be a special member but merely to be interested in Scientology and the wish to be kept up to date with its developments.. This membership is also \$25 a year and carries the same privileges as for professional members in the matter of discounts and publications. General membership is for those who wish to keep abreast of the times with this new science and the membership fee of \$8.50 a year carries with it a Journal subscription and 10% discount on purchases.

Members of HASI groups are expected to be members of the HASI as these groups are actively using the material and techniques of Scientology in training and processing themselves. It is the practice of these groups to invite people who are interested to two or three of their meetings as guests so that these individuals can decide whether or not they wish to become members and continue with the group activity. Those individuals, who use Dianetics or Scientology in the public, are required to have an appropriate membership in the HASI.

It is not necessary, however, to be a member of the organization in order to buy books on Scientology or Dianetics or to be a subscriber to the Journal of Scientology. Nor is it necessary to be a member in order to receive group processing, which sessions, would, of course, be run by an authorised HASI member.

It is hoped that these facts will clarify the confusion which the new policy on Group membership has occasioned in some quarters but if there are still any further queries on this subject write c/o The Journal of Scientology, HASI, 616 N. Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

—Ajax.

JOURNAL SUBSCRIPTIONS

The subscription to the Journal will be raised to \$8.50 on January 1, 1955. This has become necessary due to increased cost of production. The Journal will continue to bring to you the latest information and reports and if any reader has any suggestions, ideas or copy they are invited to submit them to the Editor, Journal of Scientology, HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona, who will be most happy to receive them. —Ajax.

Auditors Handbook Printed Edition

It has just been announced that the name of the printed edition of the Auditor's Handbook is "The Creation of Human Ability, a handbook for Scientologists." So don't get confused. Yes, this IS the book Ron promised the June Congress.

THE CHURCH OF AMERICAN SCIENCE AND THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

It is not generally known that the Church of American Science came into existence, in the beginning, as a result of repeated requests from ministers who had studied Scientology and who recognized quite clearly that science and religion, which for so long have been irreconcilable antagonists, are now united. This is no unhappy partnership but an inevitable union of the two approaches to man's understanding of himself and the universe. Man can now know that he is not a body but a spirit which all religions have taught throughout the centuries. He has reached this knowledge and this certainty through the exact and precise scientific methods which have been evolved and perfected during the present century and which, in Scientology, have been applied to solving the problem of the mind of man. Science and religion, the one without the other was a dream which few could achieve with certainty; together the goal becomes open to all men.

The Church of American Science is a Christian Church and is formed with its holy book, the Bible. It believes that Christ is the Son of God and the Saviour of man and it is, therefore, acceptable to any Clerical Council in the United States or other part of the world. Pastors of this Church are similarly recognised by the various Christian societies and communities.

The Church of Scientology is not a non-denominational Church; it is an ALL denominational church. It has no restrictions upon faith of any kind whatsoever and its creed is the freedom of worship in such an extreme that it does not, itself, dictate a worship; so it is possible for a Mohammedan or a T'aoist to belong to this church. It is normally conducted by a minister from the Church of American Science though a minister of the Church of Scientology would not necessarily be a Christian minister. The Church of American Science founded the Church of Scientology to make it possible for all mankind to unite in a knowledge and understanding of themselves, of worship and of God.
—Achilles.

HEARSAY, NO DOUBT

Randomity was introduced into a group processing meeting of the Malvern Scientology Group, MELBOURNE, Australia, when the group auditor read from the Group Auditor's Handbook: "Reach back and hold the two upper rumors of the corners and dont think." An echo of reality, perhaps?

FAMILY MEMBERSHIPS ANNOUNCEMENT

Married people can now be general members of the HASI for \$12.00 a year which includes one copy of the Journal per issue to the family unit and 10% discount on purchases. Special membership for both can be obtained for \$35.00 a year with the usual privileges for this class of membership. Where a husband or wife is a professional member of the HASI the partner may become a special member on the payment of an additional \$10.00 which means that the professional and special memberships with the usual privileges will cost the family unit \$35.00 a year.
—Ajax.

CHURCH INSIGNIA

The insignia of the Church of American Science and the Church of Scientology is now available. Doctors of Divinity should already have received their medallions, ribbons and lapel buttons, the cost of which is included in their ordination fee. Ministers of either Church receive a lapel pin included in their ordination fees but are entitled to buy medallions and ribbons at the prices listed below. Practitioners of Spiritual Healing also receive a lapel pin on payment of their registration dues and Church members may buy a special membership pin which is now in production but for which no price can be quoted at present.

Medallions cost \$12.50 each; ribbons, \$3.50 and the lapel pins sell at \$3.25.

Kenneth D. Barrett, D.D., Sec.Treas.
Church of American Science.

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL

The use of the Chart of Human Evaluation as an integral part of auditor training has focused the spot-light on Ron's, "Science of Survival." It is the seventh important basic step of modern auditing.
Cloth bound\$5.00

THE GAME

Man has for some time on this planet been engaged in a game called Life. This game has suffered many setbacks and has been delayed for long periods while a few ambitious men have striven for sole possession of the playing field. There have also been spurts of enlightenment which have brightened the game for generations. On the whole, however, the game has been a living example of the courage and persistence of Man as a Life form.

In our recorded history it has never become necessary to end the game completely in order to begin anew. Recently though, in an announcement on Veteran's Day, 1954, the secretary of Air of the United States described the newest product of Science—a bomb of such awful power as to flatten an entire continent—destroying all life and, in effect, terminating the game for all time. Is the sanity of our men of government so high that the decision to use these weapons rests safely with them? Can we be assured that all our future hopes and dreams, as well as those of our children, and their children, will not be sacrificed to the whim of some future politician? Or shall we just resign ourselves to the belief that there is nothing we can do about it anyway?

One thing may be said for Man—he is not a coward. When pressed to the lower levels of degradation a point will be reached where Man will turn and fight. We know that the worst thing that can be done is NOTHING. Since the organizations of Dianetics and Scientology are the only qualified bodies which are capable of determining the sanity of men in government, we must take up the cast-off responsibility to Mankind for the fourth and fifth dynamics, else they be lost forever to the planet.

Each one of us, by contributing to the utmost in the advancement of Scientology in this society, can insure that this responsibility will be carried forward to the optimum conclusion—the continued betterment of the game of Life here on Earth.

—Dale Kathary, D.ScN.

HEADQUARTERS NEWS

Dale and Vonne Kathary were married in Kentucky in 1949 and they have been actively working in Scientology for the past three years. This combined interest in Dianetics and Scientology has taken them to many parts of the U.S.



Vonne took the Doctorate Course-HCA, B. Sen., in Philadelphia and Dale attended the 2nd Clinical Unit in Camden, New Jersey. Both Dale and Vonne were on the staff of the Hubbard Guidance Center in Camden and came to Phoenix

in September of this year. Dale took over his appointment as Head of the Recording and Communication Aids Department from Jim Pinkham who is now Administrator of the HDRF. Dale recently received his Doctor of Scientology and is also a Doctor of Divinity. Vonne, who has been receptionist to the HDRF since its arrival in Phoenix, is planning to take the Clinical Course scheduled to begin on January 3rd, 1955.

CHANGES AT HEADQUARTERS

Barbara Bryan, who has been on the staff of the HASI since Camden, resigned two weeks ago and is now on vacation in Colorado. Readers, many of whom have met, or written to her, will join us in sending our good wishes for the future. Kenneth D. Barrett has taken over from her as the secretary-treasurer of the Church of American Science.

Jackie Sarber, who will be known to the field as secretary of the CECS, has also left the HASI for pastures new. We send her too our best wishes for her future adventures.

CECS ANNOUNCEMENT

The CECS has recently released the percentage required in examination results for students to qualify for the different levels of training. In order to become an HCA-HPA it is necessary to obtain 50% in the examination; B.Sen., 75% and D.Sen., 100%.

The material for the test is taken from the basic material of Scientology in addition to the soon-to-be-released Auditors Handbook. It is suggested that anyone interested in taking this test should wait until the handbook is released in December and study it thoroughly before applying. This study will bring auditors up to the static level which the basic material of Scientology has now reached. It is in their interests to achieve this standard as rapidly as possible.

A two months Retraining Course is available here in Phoenix at half price, i.e., \$250, the curriculum of which covers the required material. —Ajax.

FORTHCOMING TAPES

Still in the process of being recorded, one of the next tape packages to be released by the HASI is a series supplementing the Auditor's Handbook, printed edition. These tapes will include auditing patter by L. Ron Hubbard on all basic processes, giving, when used in combination with the Handbook, a complete indoctrination of Intensive Procedure processes.

Item From LONDON

My wife, in spite of instruction given by a well known driving school for about three months, seemed unable to make progress with driving. I ran her for half an hour a day on Opening Procedure 8-C as applying to the car. I had her sit in the driving seat and reach and withdraw from the gear lever, ignition key and to every knob on the dashboard; then to the pedals with her feet. Also, I had her walk round the car reaching and withdrawing from headlights, sidelights, open the bonnet and reach and withdraw from different parts of the engine. The commands were; "Do you see the gear lever?" "Yes." "Reach for it." "Grasp it." "Let go of it." Then I had her drive in this way only: start, change gear, stop; start, change gear, stop, and so on over and over.

After about five hours she voluntarily drove around Piccadilly and the following week through Knightsbridge into Hyde Park and out by Marble Arch. There was plenty of traffic about but she drove confidently and without a mistake. —R. D. Jephcott.

If you've ever been in Piccadilly Circus you will recognize this processing as a miracle. No human being has ever been known to get through it. —Achilles.

UNIFICATION CONGRESS

The response we have had to our announcement of the Unification Congress has been coming in at a steady rate and from its content we feel sure that the Congress will be a big success.

Ron is squeezing time from his work on future publications to prepare a schedule of lectures and group processing which will surpass even that of the successful June Congress.

Since our space is limited be sure to get your reservations in as soon as possible in order to be certain of a seat. Also, remember that your reservation accompanied by a check for the Congress fee will entitle you to a free ticket to the New Year's Eve Party if received by December 18th, 1954.—Congress Committee.

IS IT POSSIBLE TO BE HAPPY?

Continued From Page 1

among these can now be placed an understanding of the human mind. Man can conquer himself and as a result interesting miracles are taking place across this country and the other continents of earth. These miracles consist of people becoming well when they were incurably ill; of people who were unhappy becoming happy; of abolishing the danger inherent in many illnesses and many of the conditions of man. Yet the answer has been with man all the time.

The science of Scientology came about because of the increase of man's knowledge of the physical universe and of energy. Never before in all of his history has man possessed so much information about energy and, in accepting this, he has entered into his inheritance of knowledge and understanding of his own mind. Scientology has made it possible for man to reach the goal towards which he has been striving for thousands of years . . . to know himself. And in knowing himself, to know and understand other people and the rest of the physical universe. (Written from a transcription of a recent broadcast lecture by L. Ron Hubbard.)

PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE GROUP NEWS ROUND THE WORLD

With ten students enrolled at the present time in the Phoenix Certification Course, the old-time HCA-HDA course, the Hubbard Professional College is now in full swing. Our present training program, designed to give the students a full understanding and technical mastery of the six most basic processes, is meeting with real approval from students and instructors alike.

Among the students are some who have been active in Dianetics and Scientology since 1950 and others who have had no past experience at all in the field. All are learning rapidly and though no stress is placed on the individual case level of the students their cases are improving as they are processed by other students and as their certainty on their abilities advance. Scientology and Dianetics, with the present training program, have a course which, on successful completion, can assure the student that he will be capable of handling any case which he chooses to accept.

We have two younger students who have done very well, and, in order to encourage this age group, the Hubbard Professional College is offering the Phoenix Certification Course, the HCA-HDA, to anyone under 21 years of age for the reduced rate of \$350. We hope that this offer will create, among the younger Scientologists, an even greater interest in becoming trained auditors and in making auditing their career in life.

Burke Belknap. D.Scn.

CONGRESS AMENITIES

Those who are finding it difficult to make arrangements to come to the Congress because of finding temporary homes for their children, will be glad to know that accommodation for children is available at the Kid's Desert, (The First Parochial School of the Church of Scientology). For further information see next issue of this Journal or write direct to Leigh and Johnny Franklin, Box 409, R No. 2, Scottsdale, Arizona.

Christmas Present From HASI

Until December 31, 1954 all members can add 20% to their current discount. Make use of this tremendous offer and give Scientology or Dianetic books and tapes as Xmas presents. This is an opportunity to stock your library at greatly reduced cost but, remember, you must quote this issue number on your order form.

"How Well Do You Know Scientology?"

1. Does an auditor ever tell a preclear what is wrong with him?
2. What does an auditor do?
3. Does an auditor need any mechanical equipment to help someone?
4. What is the dynamic goal of existence?
5. What is the definition of Scientology?
6. Are the certificates of Scientology legal?
7. Does the auditor advise, prescribe or touch the preclear in anyway?
8. Does Scientology make a person feel more comfortable about living?
9. Who tells the preclear when he has had enough processing?
10. Does Scientology help a person in his contact with people around him?

FARNHAM, England—"Farnham and District Scientology Group", have been holding group processing and discussion, every Monday night, conducted by Mrs. C. E. Mostart, HPA. SOUTH CHARLESTON, West Virginia—"The Kanawha Dianetics and Scientology Group", have been using Group Auditors Handbook, Volume II, with a large amount of success, the processing is being conducted by Garnett Shawkins. LONDON, England—"Lewisham Dianetic Group", are using the Group Auditors Handbook, and each member also is working with 31-G. ALBURY, Australia—"Albury Scientology Group", are using, with splendid results, Opening Procedure. TUCSON, Arizona—"Tucson Scientologists", meet every Friday night, are doing wonders under the direction of Pat McPheeters, D.D., D.Scn. TEL-AVIV, Israel—"The Dianetic Centre of Israel", they are the only group in Israel and would appreciate hearing from some of the other groups around the world, their address is P. O. Box 4559. WEST CROYDON, England—"Croydon Certainty Group", held a four hour group intensive on November 14, it was conducted by Mr. D. Mynett, HPA. They also presented a lecture to a local social organization on November 24. BIRMINGHAM, England—"Birmingham Group of Scientologists", are using with much success Opening Procedure and the Group Auditors Handbooks, they have had an increase of membership, and their group interest is growing very rapidly, COLLINSVILLE, Illinois—"Collinsville Study Group", are using tapes at their weekly meetings and have had visits from members of the Scott Air Force Base and the St. Louis Group. NEWCASTLE-UNDER-LYME, England—"Newcastle (Staffs) Dianetic Group", have been using Group Auditors Handbook, Volume One at each of their weekly meetings, and they are looking forward to receiving Volume II. LIVERPOOL, England—"Merseyside Dianetic Groups", are also using Group Auditors Handbook, Volume I, with splendid results. CITY BEACH, Western Australia—"Perth (W.A.) Dianetic and Scientology Group", are using the Phoenix Universe Congress tapes, as well as regular group processing. Beth Bell, HPA, has been their Group Auditor since February, 1954, they also had the services in recent months of Oliver Simpson, HPA. Keith Watson, HPA. DORE, England—"Dore Dianetic Group", are having mostly group processing, they were visited at one of their meetings by four members of the Swallownest Dianetic Group. DETROIT, Michigan—"Northeast Detroit Scientology Group", are using Opening Procedure, 8-C and Step I of Procedure 30, they are meeting usually Tuesday and Thursday. ANN ARBOR, Michigan—"Ann Arbor Group", are starting some training programs as well as their usual group meetings.

—Henrietta Hubbard.

Hasi Professional Processing
By Doctors of Scientology
Results Guaranteed

Twenty-five Hour Intensive.....\$500.00
 This includes a Complete Case Assessment
 All Cases Are Processed by the Auditor
 Under the Supervision of L. Ron Hubbard

By Appointment Only

616 North Third Street, Phoenix AL 2-4420

Latest News On the Membership Contest

As this Journal goes to press the MEMBERSHIP CONTEST results stand as follows:

- FIRST PLACE.....East End Scientology, HOUSTON, Texas.
- SECOND PLACE.....Kansas City Group of Scientologists, KANSAS CITY, Missouri.
- THIRD PLACE.....The Scientology Group of Corpus Christie, TEXAS are tying |with the Spokane Dianetic Society, WASHINGTON.

The final results will be notified to the winning groups by telegram and will be published in the next issue of the Journal. —Ajax.

TAPES

Complete Professional Course, July 1954....	\$125.00
Public Lecture Series (8 hours).....	80.00
Special Half Hour Processing Tapes.....	20.00
No. 1. Exteriorization and Stabilization	
No. 2. Remedy of Havingness	
No. 3. Certainty on all Dynamics: Assessment	
No. 4. Universes: Assessment	
No. 5. Reach and Withdraw Area Assessments, each	4.00
Universe Processes Congress (14 hours)....	140.00
Universe Processes Lectures (6 hours).....	60.00
Viewpoint Process Lectures (2 hours).....	20.00
Phoenix December Congress Gp. Processing	80.00
Phoenix December Congress (T) Lectures..	120.00
SOP 8-C (6 hours) Clinical Procedure.....	60.00
Philadelphia Congress (12 hours).....	120.00

NOTICE: THE ABOVE TAPES FORM THE STANDARD LECTURE, TECHNICAL AND PROCESSING PACKAGES IN SCIENTOLOGY. All recordings by L. Ron Hubbard. Pro Course for technical data, Public Lecture Series is non professional information for the public, the Spl. 1/2 hr. tapes and the Group A,C,B,D tapes are processing tapes. Every Professional Auditor, Scientist and Group should have these STANDARD PACKAGES in the library and USE THEM.

NEXT ISSUE: 42-G; The Road Show, Congress Program . . . Articles by L. Ron Hubbard, Tam Otteson, Lee Burgess, D. Sen., and others . . . ORDER YOUR COPY NOW from the HASI, 616 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
616 North Third Street
Phoenix, Arizona

PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE

Includes texts, examination and certification fees
Major in Scientology leads to degree of H.C.A.
Major in Dianetics leads to degree of H.D.A.
Enrolling every Monday
\$500.00

PHOENIX ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
Includes texts, examination and certification fees
Leading to Ph. D. (Dianetics) or D. Scn.
Six weeks course
Pre-requisite: H.D.A. or H.C.A.
\$800.00

LONDON CERTIFICATION COURSE
Includes some texts, examination and certification fee
Leading to H.P.A.
Eight weeks in length
Enrolling every Monday at 163 Holland Park Ave.
London, W. 11
£125

LONDON ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
Includes examination and certification fees
Leading to Ph.D (Dn.) or D. Scn.
Enrolling as announced
Pre-requisite H.P.A. or equivalent
£250

“How Well Do You Know Scientology?”

Answers.

1, No. 2, Listens, asks questions and gives directions. 3, No. 4, Survival. 5, The science of knowing how to know. 6, Yes, the HASI has been granted the power, by the State of Arizona, to issue certificates upon the successful completion of various levels of training. 7, No. Except in the case of psychotics whose only level of communication is tactile. 8, Yes, it shows him how safe he really is. 9, He decides for himself. 10, Yes, in that he can then get others to know what he wants them to know.

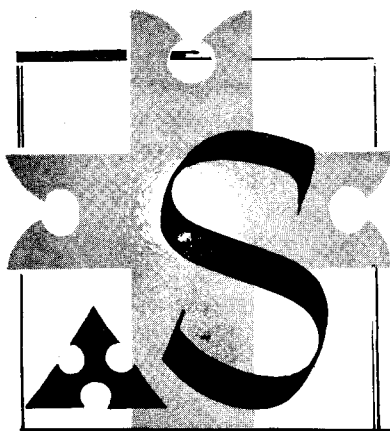
NOTICE

Due to shortage of space in this issue further Case History Reports have had to be held over for issue 42-G.

CHILD PROCESSING TAPES

The new Child Processing Tapes are the answer to the processing of children. The first four of these fifteen minute sessions were designed specifically for children between 2 and 6 years of age, by Toni Savant, our youngest certified auditor.
Four sessions: One reel.....Price \$10.00

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
U. S. Postage
PAID
Phoenix, Arizona
Permit No. 378



THE JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

Official publication of the
Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International, Phoenix, Arizona.

Issue 43-G

PHOENIX CLINIC

The first actual HASI-HDRF clinic is now in full swing at 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona. Unlike earlier Foundation and Association processing activities, the present processing center is personally run by LRH from his own office.

The establishment of the center was not entirely intentional, but, like Topsy, just grew - and unlike Topsy and earlier centers, is functioning with startling smoothness. The demand for HDRF-HASI processing had been growing steadily. During and after the Congress recently concluded, it boomed well out of the control of the old processing office at 616 and, as generally happens in such emergencies, LRH was pushed into harness. Ken Barrett, D.Sc., already Ron's own administrative officer at 806 was shoved into the post - as another duty - of Director of Processing. He began to line up the best auditors he could call back to or find in Phoenix in order to get a staff which could do the job on the preclears. For their assistance he began to hold a five o'clock daily conference on the cases being processed.

When Ron exteriorized from the Congress he found his office overrun with data, auditors and preclears. This looked interesting and so he decided to hold the five o'clock conferences himself. He sent some of the auditors back to school, added some new ones and began to coach and build into existence the most able staff of auditors so far assembled.

Coached on every case at five o'clock every afternoon, the dozen auditors who compose the staff have begun to concentrate on just one goal - to clear every preclear they get their hands on. Already faced with three of the roughest cases ever discovered, the staff has begun to call clearing a Black Five a routine activity. This staff is out to run up a record of clears.

The center has at its disposal a sanitarium, abundant applications for processing and Ron's quick assistance and advice. The processing requests are made to Ken Barrett at 806 North Third Street, Phoenix, Arizona, Phone Alpine 2-4416. The auditor is assigned by Ron after case assessment and psychometry and is checked daily thereafter by LRH. Processing results are secured by guarantee where desired and should the results be not as good as expected in the preclear's opinion, refund is made. The goal of this staff is to clear as many people as possible. At this center we may be beginning the biggest forward push to date for Dianetics and Scientology.

NEW YORK CONGRESS !

Be at the New York Congress if you missed Phoenix! On February 4, 1955 at STEINWAY CONCERT HALL, 113 West 57th St. New York City, at 10:00 A.M. you can register and on the same day at 1:00 PM the Congress starts with an address of welcome from L. Ron Hubbard as recorded. And on the 5th, 6th, and 7th of February the program continues. All the lectures Ron gave at December end in Phoenix, specially recorded with high speed high fidelity will be given on these days from the 4th to the 7th. All the group processing he gave. All the data on Communication. This was the Unification Congress of Dianetics and Scientology given under the joint sponsorship of the H.D.R.F. and the H.A.S.I. and you can have it in full in New York at Steinway Hall for the same price that was paid in Phoenix. Also present will be specially autographed copies of DIANETICS 1955! the SECOND BOOK of Dianetics on which these great lectures are based.

Richard Steves, D.D., D.Sc., will be the manager. Write him now in Phoenix at the HDRF or HASI for your reservation.

If you want to understand communication processing, if you want to meet the stellar names in Northeastern U.S. Dianetics and Scientology, if you want to come closer to clear with Ron's group processing, be there for suure.

The December Congress was the most important thing that ever happened in Dianetic and Scientology events. It is being repeated in the four corners of Earth by the HDRF and HASI - in New Zealand on Easter given by Tooley of the H.A.S.I. - in London in January at the great Royal Festival Hall by Horner of the H.A.S.I. - in New York on Feb. 4 at Steinway Hall by Steves of the H.A.S.I. This is topflight, bigline, engraved stuff. (And if you come to the N.Y. Congress, which you will if you are near, Steves says, he promises, he certifies, that he will not thereafter revoke any certificate you might ever hold.) So let's go NEW YORK!

HOWCOME THIS JOURNAL IS TYPEWRITTEN can best be explained by the downright busyness of Phoenix what with the Congress here and the cussed laziness of some people. You got it at all because Ken Barrett he up and pasted and Ron after his Wednesday night public lecture that happens every Wednesday here came back and tuck his typewriter and some multi plates in hand and writ it and because Maxine she up and grinded and the staff stapled and right after this paper was addressed and put to print they all hung the former editor, for being late too often, to the nearest Cottonwood Tree, Western style (no anvil in his pants) and this is all to announce the auction of his boots come February 8th by Tom Esterbrook who has come down from Dry Gulch at last to write once more for the Journal.

DIANETICS, 1955! by LRH is breaking all former sales records with its limited edition. We are sending a hundred to the New York Congress but we are so close to out at \$5.00 a throw autographed that you'll be lucky if you're fast with your order. This is no sales talk. This is a hint to our friends to act fast. Why is it important? Because it completes the cycle of DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH.

A SPECIAL TAPE PACKAGE OF SIX ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE LECTURES WHICH SUPPLEMENT DIANETICS, 1955, the book, are ready to be airmailed to you for \$60 the set. These tapes give a lot of background for the book and several processes which weren't even talked about outside the Clinical Course.

SIXTEEN HOURS OF CONGRESS TAPES, all of them, at 3 3/4 inches per second are ready to send at once for \$160 a set. In Phoenix they were live. In New York they'll be close to live at 15 inches per second high fidelity plus seminars and talks by prominent auditors. If you went either place you'll still want this set of tapes. They cover COMMUNICATION as it has never been covered before in the history of Man. Here's a milestone!

YOUR BACHELOR OF SCIENTOLOGY CERTIFICATE is yours if you complete the HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL COLLEGE CERTIFICATION COURSE. You have to have an H.D.A. or H.C.A. certificate to qualify for a half cost whole time of eight weeks course. You'll be a successful auditor if you complete it. That's \$500 for the course of which you H.D.A.s and H.C.A.s pay half only.

YOUR HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR CERTIFICATE IS YOURS when you complete the eight weeks certification course here in Phoenix. That's \$500 for the whole course, certification examination, certificate and texts. And it's lovely in Phoenix this time of year. Good instruction, up to the minute data, training completely guaranteed. Of course if you think you are buying for that \$500 only eight weeks of training, you better look. You're buying a career and fellowship with the highest toned people on Earth. You won't ever know Scientology like a pro knows it unless you take a course. And many take this course just to know Scientology and get their cases up. There's 24 crackerjack students in the Certification Course right now. They'll welcome you.

THE ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE UNITS are the top goal of the auditor in training. You have to be an HCA or an HDA and appointed to the course for this is the course which Ron teaches himself. It is the only way to get a Doctor of Scientology degree, the only way to get a right to train to HCA level. The Dianeticist gets his Ph. D. on graduation if he wants it. All the top flight auditors get to it eventually. We're just graduating Wing and Smokey Angel even hotter than they were. \$800 for the course of six weeks, payable in advance.

By the way we're trying to build a college out here. We're growing. We're expanding, we're bursting. Every time the squirrels chatter, we grow another notch. Every time you begin to hear wilder rumors about Ron or the H.D.R.F. or the H.A.S.I. you know we must be putting on a burst of speed. If there were space enough here we'd be able to write all the real good things that are happening. We're got a new kid school run by Marcia and HCA Estrada to care for the loose children we find lying around and for the kids of the staff and students. We've been working a miracle case on schlerosis. We've got stacks of news, news, news from auditors all over the world - and believe us, EVERYBODY lately has been getting fascinating with auditing and its modern results - even auditors!

THE JUNE 1954 Congress was promised a book. It is THE CREATION OF HUMAN ABILITY formerly and an expanded (by triple) version of THE AUDITORS HANDBOOK. Its coming up in beautiful hard covers in a very few weeks. And those of you who will receive it or have placed orders for it will be very happy to know that we held it to get it up to date and make it stay in present time. If you haven't ordered it, better. Almost the entire first printing is already bought. It's \$5.00 a volume. It has the AXIOMS of SCIENTOLOGY and 76 terrific processes including the important exteriorization steps. You'll need this and DIANETICS, 1955! both. They're very different, each is getting raves - for a few have had a peek at the galleys of THE CREATION OF HUMAN ABILITY.

We have just read this through and find there is too much enthusiasm in it as a paper and we realize that this will offend a lot of people who can't take enthusiasm. But we can't much help the enthusiasm because all the dreams and goals we have been working toward since 1950 are starting to take form and come true and we look at the old HDRF here and feel mighty good and we look at the projected college building and we feel good and we talk to some of the people these staff auditors have been processing and we feel good and by golly we're sorry we just can't get down to tone for the public good. Even Alphaia could make us laugh tonight. 30s.

The journal of SCIENTOLOGY
 Published twice monthly by the
 HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS,
 INTERNATIONAL
 616 North Third Street Phoenix, Arizona
 Copyright, 1955 by the
 Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International
 4 and 8 page issues 25 each; 12 and 16 page issues 50c ea.
 20 page issues 75 each; \$8.50 per year by subscription.

PHOENIX CERTIFICATION COURSE
 Includes texts, examination and certification fees
 Major in Scientology leads to degree of H.C.A.
 Major in Dianetics leads to degree of H.D.A.
 Enrolling every Monday
 \$500.00
PHOENIX ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
 Includes texts, examination and certification fees
 Leading to Ph. D. (Dianetics) or D. Scn.
 Six weeks course
 Pre-requisite: H.D.A. or H.C.A.
 \$800.00
LONDON CERTIFICATION COURSE
 Includes some texts, examination and certification fee
 Leading to H.P.A.
 Eight weeks in length
 Enrolling every Monday at 163 Holland Park Ave.
 London, W. 11
 £125
LONDON ADVANCED CLINICAL COURSE
 Includes examination and certification fees
 Leading to Ph.D (Dn.) or D. Scn.
 Enrolling as announced
 Pre-requisite H.P.A. or equivalent
 £250

BOOKS

Scientology: Auditors Handbook (paper)....\$ 2.85
 Creation of Human Ability, a Handbook for
 Scientologists, L. Ron Hubbard..... 5.00
 (formerly known as Auditor's Handbook, leather bnd. edit.)
 Scientology: Group Auditors Handbook
 Volumes I and II..... 5.00
 Self Analysis in Dianetics..... 3.00
 Scientology: 8-8008 2.50
 Scientology: 8-80 3.00
 Scientology: 88 (collectors item)..... 25.00
 Electropsychometric Auditing 2.00
 Key to the Unconscious..... 2.50

DIANETIC BOOKS:

Dianetics 1955 by L. Ron Hubbard.....\$5.00
 Dianetics: The Original Thesis
 By L. Ron Hubbard..... 3.00
 Child Dianetics:
 Introduction by L. Ron Hubbard.....\$2.75
 Preventive Dianetics by L. Ron Hubbard..... .35
 Education and the Auditor by L. Ron Hubbard .35

TAPES

Complete Professional Course, July 1954.....\$125.00
 Public Lecture Series (8 hours)..... 80.00
 Special Half Hour Processing Tapes..... 20.00
 No. 1. Exteriorization and Stabilization
 No. 2. Remedy of Havingness
 No. 3. Certainty on all Dynamics: Assessment
 No. 4. Universes: Assessment
 No. 5. Reach and Withdraw Area Assess-
 ments, each 4.00
 Universe Processes Congress (14 hours)..... 140.00
 Universe Processes Lectures (6 hours)..... 60.00
 Viewpoint Process Lectures (2 hours)..... 20.00
 Phoenix December Congress Gp. Processing 80.00
 Phoenix December Congress (T) Lectures.. 120.00
 SOP 8-C (6 hours) Clinical Procedure..... 60.00
 Philadelphia Congress (12 hours)..... 120.00

HASI and HDRF Discounts are interchangeable.
 Please make out checks to **HASI** when ordering
 Scientology publications.

HDRF and HASI discounts are interchangeable!
 Please make your check out to the **HDRF** when
 ordering Dianetic Books.

JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY
 616 North Third Street
 Phoenix, Arizona

Sec. 34.66 P.L.&R.
 U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
 Phoenix, Arizona
 Permit No. 378